



HARI



A.C.



KEŚAVA



JANĀRDANA

Śrīmad Bhāgavatam

First Canto—Part Three



His Divine Grace

A.C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda

Founder-Ācārya of the International Society for Krishna Consciousness



PURUṢOTTAMA



MADHUSŪDANA



ADHOKṢAJA



NṚSIṂHA



UPENDRA

Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam

First Canto (Part Three—Chapters 13-19)

with the original Sanskrit text, its Roman transliteration, word-for-word synonyms, translation and elaborate purports by

His Divine Grace
A.C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda
Founder-Ācārya of the International Society
for Krishna Consciousness

446 pages
12 color illustrations

EXPLANATION OF THE COVER

1. The original spiritual planet, which resembles the whorl of a huge lotus flower, is called Goloka Vṛndāvana. It is the abode of Lord Kṛṣṇa, the original Personality of Godhead.

2. This original planet Goloka throws off a spiritual ray of effulgence called *brahmajyoti* which is the ultimate goal of the impersonalists.

3. Within this unlimited *brahmajyoti* there are unlimited numbers of spiritual planets, as there are innumerable material planets within the sun rays of the material universes. These spiritual planets are dominated by plenary expansions of Lord Kṛṣṇa, and the inhabitants there are ever liberated living beings. They are all four-handed. The Lord is known there as Nārāyaṇa, and the planets are known as Vaikuṇṭhas.

4. Sometimes a spiritual cloud overtakes a corner of the spiritual sky of *brahmajyoti*, and the covered portion is called the *mahat-tattva*. The Lord then, by His portion as Mahā-Viṣṇu, lies down in the water within the *mahat-tattva*. The water is called the Causal Ocean (*kāraṇa-jala*).

5. As He sleeps within the Causal Ocean, innumerable universes are generated with His breathing. These floating universes are scattered all over the Causal Ocean. They stay during a breath of Mahā-Viṣṇu.

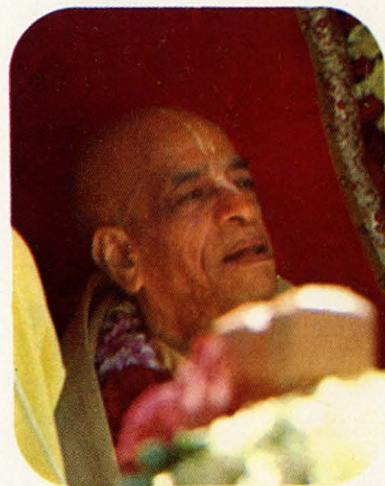
6. In each and every universal globe the same Mahā-Viṣṇu enters again as Garbhodakaśāyī Viṣṇu and lies there on the Garbha Ocean on the serpentine Śeṣa incarnation. From His navel-abdomen sprouts a lotus stem, and on the lotus, Brahmā, the lord of the universe, is born. Brahmā creates all living beings of different shapes in terms of desire within the universe. He also creates the sun, moon and other demigods.

(continued on back flap)

7. The sun is situated almost in the center of each and every universe, and it distributes profuse light and heat all over the universe. There are millions and billions of suns in all the millions and billions of universes within the *mahat-tattva*. The suns and moons are required within the universes because they are dark by nature. The *Vedas* instruct us to go out of the dark universes and reach the glowing effulgence, the *brahmajyoti*.

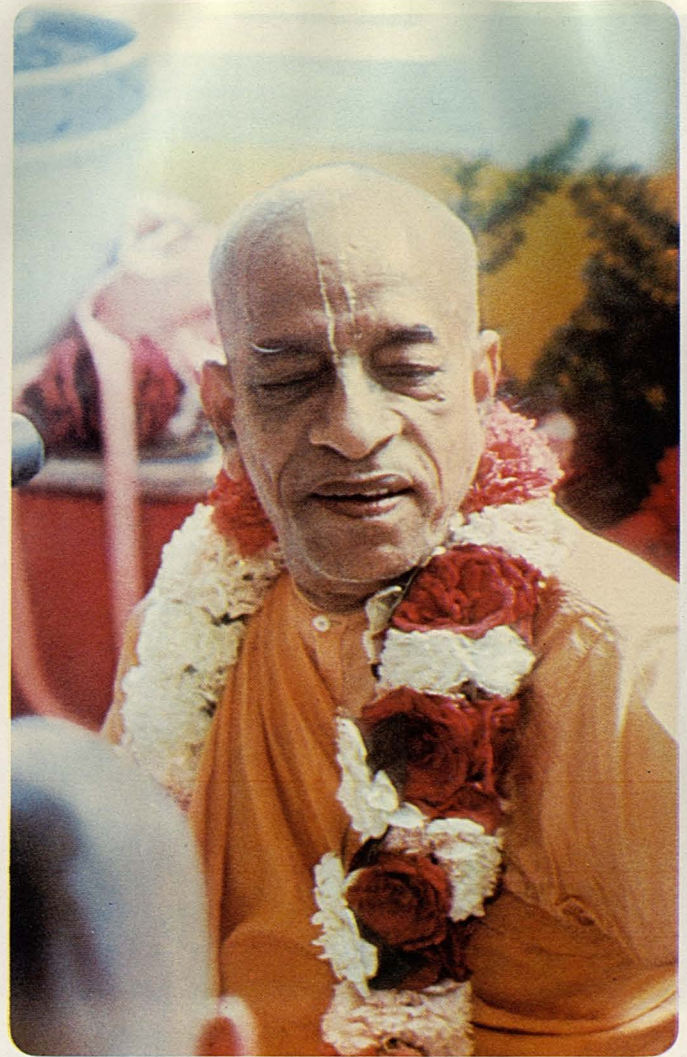
8. The *brahmajyoti* is due to the illuminating Vaikuṇṭha planets, which need no sun or moon or power of electricity.

Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam helps us reach the supreme planet, Goloka Vṛndāvana. The door is open for everyone. Human life is meant for this particular aim, for it is the highest perfection.



His Divine Grace A.C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda first met his spiritual master, Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Gosvāmī Mahārāja, in Calcutta in 1922. Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta liked this educated young man and injected in him the idea of preaching the message of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* all over the world. At Allahabad in 1933 Śrīla Prabhupāda became his formally initiated disciple, and in 1937, just days before Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta's departure from this mortal world, he was specifically ordered to spread Kṛṣṇa consciousness in the English language. Thus in 1944 Śrīla Prabhupāda started *Back to Godhead* magazine, which is now circulated in six different languages throughout the world, and he also published, in English, the first three volumes of his *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*.

In 1965, at the advanced age of 70, His Divine Grace sailed to the United States to fulfill his master's sacred mission, bringing with him only seven dollars, some books and a pair of hand cymbals. Shortly afterwards he began classes on *Bhagavad-gītā* in a small storefront in New York City. Now, only six years later, Śrīla Prabhupāda's International Society for Krishna Consciousness, with more than seventy centers in major cities throughout the world, has become an important institution of spiritual knowledge and culture, and Śrīla Prabhupāda's authoritative translations, commentaries and summary studies of Vedic literature have become standard textbooks of transcendental science.



His Divine Grace
A.C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda



Plate 1 Just to protect the progeny of the Kuru dynasty, Śrī Kṛṣṇa covered the embryo of Uttara by His personal energy. (p. 388)

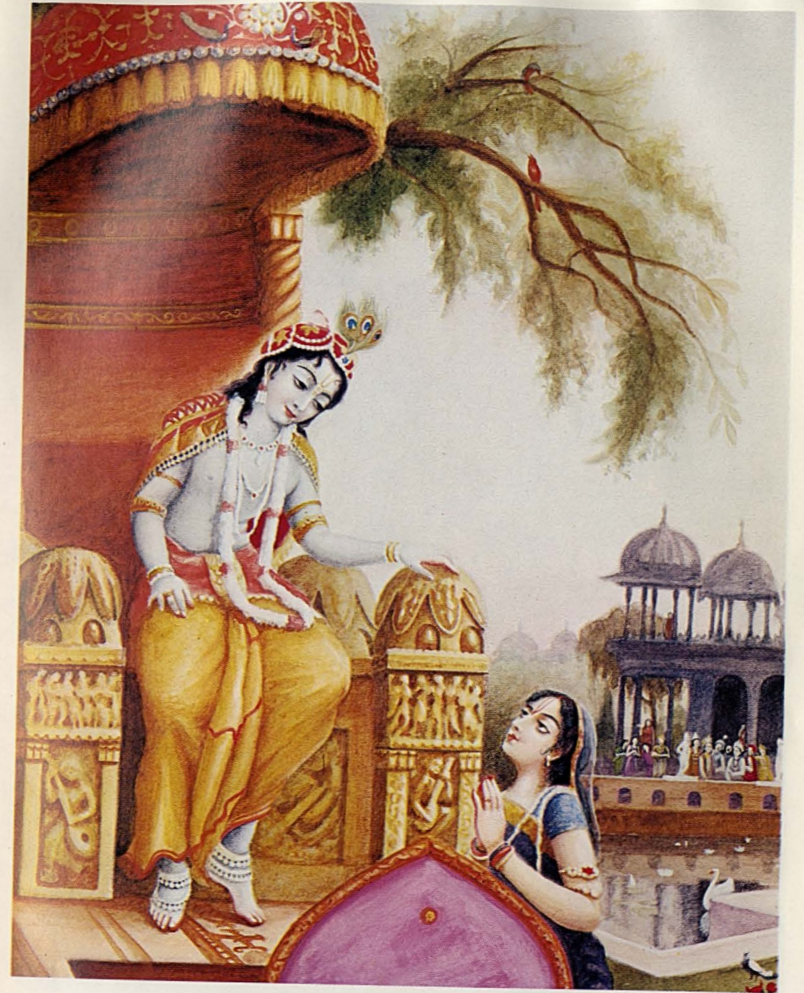


Plate 2 Queen Kuntī addressed Lord Kṛṣṇa as He started for home. (p. 390)

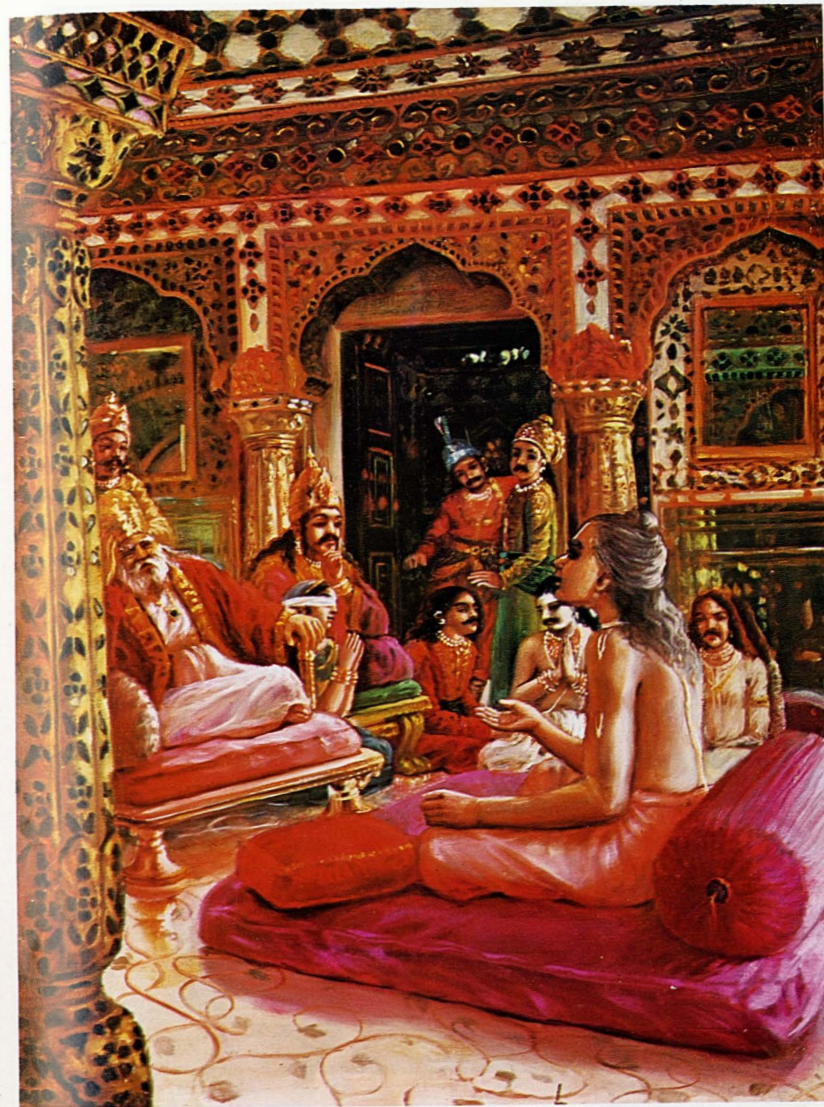


Plate 1 Mahātmā Vidura describing his personal experiences in the palace of the Pāṇḍavas. (p. 676)



Plate 2 Remembering Lord Kṛṣṇa and His well wishes, benefactions, intimate familial relations and His chariot driving, Arjuna, overwhelmed and breathing very heavily, began to speak. (p. 771)

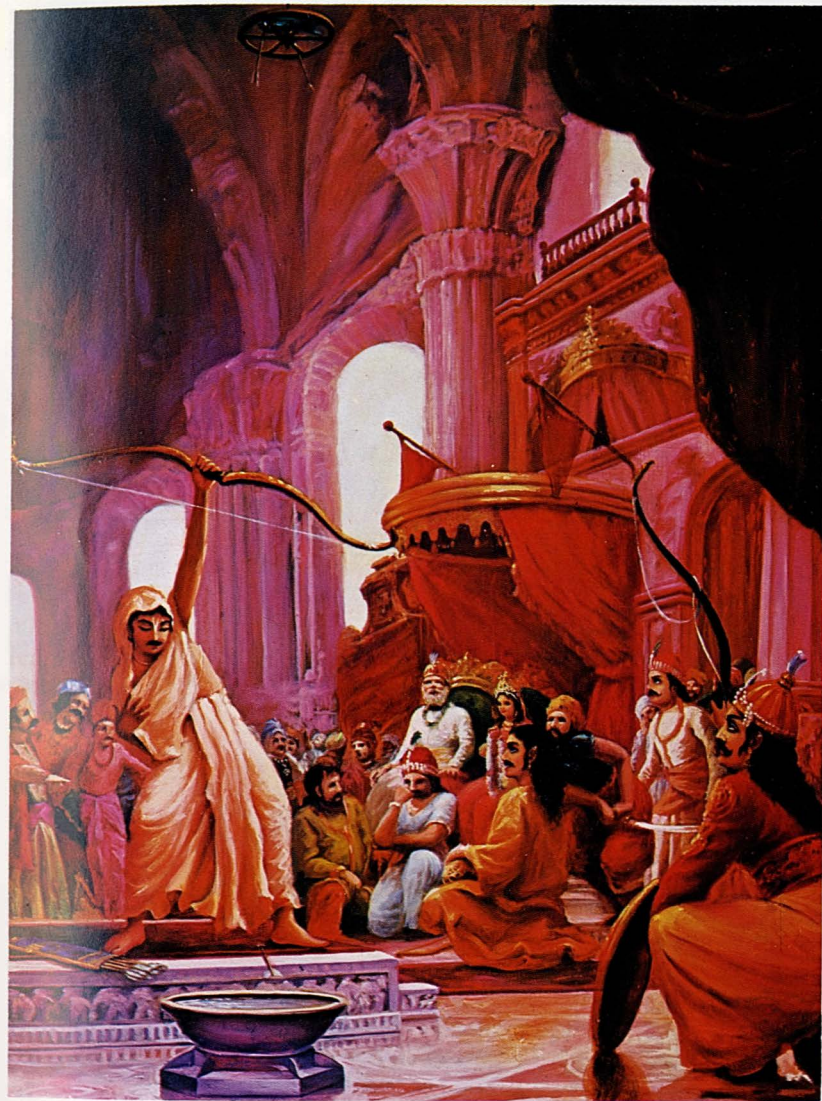


Plate 3 By Kṛṣṇa's merciful strength only, Arjuna was able to pierce the fish target and thereby gain the hand of Draupadī. (p. 774)



Plate 4 By His grace only, Bhīmasena was able to kill the demon Jarāsandha. (p. 777)



Plate 5 O King! His jokings and frank talks which were pleasing and beautifully decorated with smiles are now remembered by me. (p. 794)



Plate 7 Maharāja Yudhishtira started towards the North, treading the path which was accepted by his forefathers. (p. 825)



Plate 6 The Lord's abode and the Vaikuntha planets in the spiritual sky are far beyond these mundane universes. (p. 812)



Plate 8 Mahārāja Parīkṣit, being petitioned by the personality of Kali, gave him permission to reside in places where gambling, drinking, prostitution and animal slaughter were performed. (p. 919)



Plate 9 Those who are desirous of achieving complete perfection in life must submissively hear all topics that are connected with the transcendental activities and qualities of the Personality of Godhead, who acts wonderfully. (p. 938)



Plate 10 King Parikshit rewarded the sage coldly by offering him a garland of a dead snake. (p. 963)

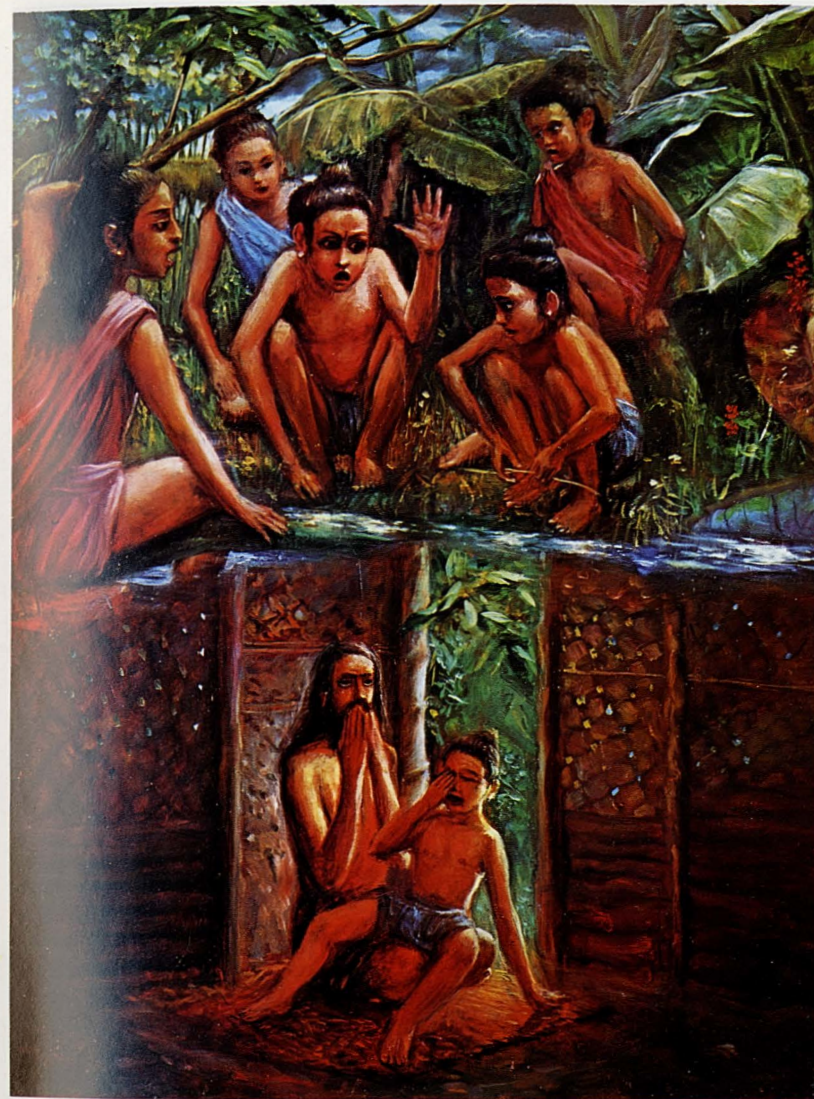


Plate 11 After hearing from his son that the King had been cursed, the sage repented his son's sinful act. (p. 973)



Plate 12 All the demigods living in the higher planets praised the action of the King, and in pleasure they continually scattered flowers over the earth. (p. 1168)

Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam

ALL GLORY TO ŚRĪ GURU AND GAURĀṄGA

Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam

of

KṚṢṆA-DVAIPĀYANA VYĀSA

यस्य राष्ट्रे प्रजाः सर्वास्त्रिस्यन्ते साध्व्यसाधुभिः ।
तस्य मत्तस्य नश्यन्ति कीर्तिरायुर्भगो गतिः ॥१०॥

एष राज्ञां परो धर्मो ह्यार्तानामार्तिनिग्रहः ।
अत एनं वधिष्यामि भूतद्रुहमसत्तमम् ॥११॥

*yasya rāṣṭre prajāḥ sarvāś
trasyante sādhy asādhubhiḥ
tasya mattasya naśyanti
kīrtir āyur bhago gatiḥ*

*eṣa rājñāṁ paro dharmo
hy ārtānām ārti-nigrahaḥ
ata enaṁ vadhiṣyāmi
bhūta-druham assattamam (p. 888)*

OTHER BOOKS by

His Divine Grace A.C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda

Bhagavad-gītā As It Is

Teachings of Lord Caitanya

Kṛṣṇa, the Supreme Personality of Godhead (2 volumes)

Śrī Iṣopaniṣad

Easy Journey to Other Planets

Kṛṣṇa Consciousness: The Topmost Yoga System

The Nectar of Devotion

The Kṛṣṇa Consciousness Movement is the Genuine Vedic Way

Back to Godhead Magazine (Founder)

Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam

First Canto
"Creation"

(Part Three—Chapters 13–19)

*With the Original Sanskrit Text,
Its Roman Transliteration, Synonyms,
Translation and Elaborate Purports by*

His Divine Grace
A.C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda

Founder-Ācārya of the International Society for Krishna Consciousness



New York · Los Angeles · London · Bombay

Copyright © 1972 by the Bhaktivedanta Book Trust

Library of Congress Catalogue Card Number: 70-127183

International Standard Book Number: 0-912776-34-X

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

*Readers interested in the subject matter of this book
are invited by the International Society for Krishna Consciousness
to correspond with its Secretary.*

International Society for Krishna Consciousness
3764 Watseka Ave.
Los Angeles, Calif. 90034

The Bhaktivedanta Book Trust

32 Tiffany Place
Brooklyn, New York 11231

3764 Watseka Avenue
Los Angeles, California 90034

7 Bury Place
Bloomsbury, W.C. 1
London

Gandhi Gram Road
Juhu, Bombay-54

Printed by Dai Nippon Printing Co., Ltd., Tokyo, Japan

TABLE OF CONTENTS

CHAPTER THIRTEEN

Dhṛtarāṣṭra Quits Home

Vidura Returns Home	661
The Supreme Knowledge	663
The Reception of Vidura	664
The Sanctity of a Pure Devotee	674
The Past History of Vidura	679
The Happy King Yudhiṣṭhira	681
The Ignorant Conditioned Soul	682
Vidura's Instructions to Dhṛtarāṣṭra	683
The Influence of Time	686
The Warning of Old Age	688
The Undisturbed Person	693
The First-class Man	694
Dhṛtarāṣṭra Quits Home	696
Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, the Pious King	700
The Supreme Will	709
Illusory Affection	713
One Living Being Is Food for Another	716
The Mission of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa	720
The <i>Satī</i> Rite	729

CHAPTER FOURTEEN

Disappearance of Lord Kṛṣṇa

Yudhiṣṭhira's Anxiety	731
-----------------------	-----

He Observes Irregularities	733
Everything Disturbed	734
Indications of the Lord's Disappearance	737
The Lord Is the Source of Everything	739
Bad Omens	743
Dejected Arjuna	748
Yudhiṣṭhira's Anxious Inquiries	750
Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa's Departure Apprehended	766

CHAPTER FIFTEEN

The Pāṇḍavas Retire Timely

Feelings of Separation by Arjuna	769
The Lord's Disappearance Admitted	772
Thoughts on Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa	774
How Arjuna Was Successful in Gaining Draupadī	775
How Bhīma Was Able to Conquer Jarāsandha	777
How the Pāṇḍavas Were Saved from Durvāsa's Wrath	780
How Arjuna Obtained Different Weapons	783
How He Fought the Battle of Kurukṣetra	788
The Law of Struggle for Existence	801
A Summary of <i>Bhagavad-gītā</i>	802
Liberation by <i>Bhagavad-gītā</i>	808
The Pāṇḍavas' Timely Retirement	810
The Mystery of the Lord's Disappearance	814
How Society Is Affected by Kali	817
Mahārāja Parīkṣit Enthroned	818
Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira Liberated	821

CHAPTER SIXTEEN

How Parīkṣit Received the Age of Kali

The Reign of Mahārāja Parīkṣit	837
--------------------------------	-----

His World Tour	839
His Attempt of Exterminate Kali	846
The King's Reception All Over the World	851
The Principles of Cow Protection	855
The King's Anxieties over the Principle	856
Cow-killing a Great Drawback	858
Degradation in the Age of Kali	861
Lord Kṛṣṇa's Transcendental Attributes	868
The Age of Kali Incompatible with Everything Noble	869
Lord Kṛṣṇa Attractive Even for the Goddess of Fortune	873
The Delightful Earth During the Lord's Presence	876

CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

Punishment and Reward of Kali

Mahārāja Parīkṣit Meets the Pretender Kali	879
The Bull, Symbol of Religion	880
Cow the Source of Religious Principles	881
Cow-killing Astonishing to Mahārāja Parīkṣit	883
The King's Bereavement	886
His Assurance for Cow Protection	887
Cow-killing Government Condemned	889
The Cow Is an Offenseless and Honest Species	892
Offender to the Offenseless	893
The State's Duty Towards the Offenseless and the Offenders	894
The Philosophy of the Wrongdoer	898
The Lord's Inconceivable Energy	903
The Pillars and the Killers of Religiosity	904
Earth's Bereavement	905
A Strong King Can Adjust Earthly Disorders	910

Consequences of an Impious Government	913
The Verdict of the Pious Government	914
Clearing Sinners from Sanctified Places	914
Specified Spots for Sinful Activities	917
Ideal Leaders of Social Welfare	923
Diplomacy in Fighting Evil	924
Spiritual Movements and State Support	927

CHAPTER EIGHTEEN

Mahārāja Parikṣit Cursed by a Brāhmaṇa Boy

Accepting the Spiritual Master	931
Checking the Evil	934
A Special Concession For the Fallen Age	935
A Feasible Sacrifice in the Age of Kali	940
The Association of a Devotee	942
Śrī Kṛṣṇa, the Unlimited	943
Practical Salvation	948
Significance of the Unlimited	950
The Glorious Lord	953
The Renounced Order of Life	954
The Story of Mahārāja Parikṣit	957
Trance of <i>Bhaktiyoga</i>	958
Formalities of Reception	960
The Angry King	962
The Lord's Special Mercy	964
Caste Malice	966
The Puffed-up <i>Brāhmaṇa</i> Boy	968
Cursing Not Approved	973
The Result of Destroying Monarchy	975

CHAPTER NINETEEN

Appearance of Śukadeva Gosvāmī

The King Repents	985
The Rivers Ganges and Yamunā	992
The Arrival of Great Sages and Kings	995
The <i>Brāhmaṇas</i> and the <i>Kṣatriyas</i>	1001
The Lord's Special Favor to a Devotee	1003
Appreciation of the Acts of the Pāṇḍavas	1010
Attributes of the Sages	1013
Man's Duty	1014
The Appearance of Śukadeva Gosvāmī	1015
The King's Reception	1019
Śukadeva Gosvāmī an Authority	1020
The Devotee's Family Members	1025
Questions by the King	1027

Appendixes

References	1033
Glossary	1035
Sanskrit Pronunciation Guide	1045
Index of Sanskrit Verses	1047
General Index	1067

CHAPTER THIRTEEN

Dhṛtarāṣṭra Quits Home

TEXT 1

सूत उवाच

विदुरस्तीर्थयात्रायां मैत्रेयादात्मनो गतिम् ।
शतागादास्तिनपुरं तयाज्ञाविवित्सितः ॥ १ ॥

sūta uvāca
viduras tīrtha-yātrāyām
maitreyād ātmano gatim
jñātvāgād hāstina-puram
tayāvāpta vivitsitaḥ

śrī sūtaḥ uvāca—Śrī Sūta Gosvāmī said; *viduraḥ*—Vidura; *tīrtha-yātrāyām*—while traveling to different places of pilgrimage; *maitreyāt*—from the great sage Maitreya; *ātmanaḥ*—of the self; *gatim*—destination; *jñātvā*—by knowing it; *āgāt*—went back; *hāstina-puram*—the city of Hastināpura; *taya*—by that knowledge; *avāpta*—sufficiently gainer; *vivitsitaḥ*—being well versed in everything knowable.

TRANSLATION

Śrī Sūta Gosvāmī said: While traveling on a pilgrimage, Vidura received knowledge of the destination of the self from the great sage Maitreya and then returned to Hastināpura. He became as well versed in the subject as he desired.

PURPORT

Vidura: One of the prominent figures in the history of the *Mahābhārata*. He was conceived by Vyāsadeva in the womb of the maidservant of Am-

bikā, mother of Mahārāja Pāṇḍu. He is the incarnation of Yamarāja. Being cursed by Maṇḍuka Muni, he was to become a *śūdra*. The story is narrated as follows. Once upon a time the state police caught some thieves who concealed themselves in the hermitage of Maṇḍuka Muni. The police constables, as usual, arrested all the thieves and Maṇḍuka Muni along with them. The Magistrate specifically punished the *muni* to death by being pierced with a lance. When he was just to be pierced, the news reached the king, and he at once stopped the act on consideration of his being a great *muni*. The king personally begged the *muni*'s pardon for the mistake of his men, and the saint at once went to Yamarāja, who prescribes the destiny of living beings. Yamarāja, being questioned by the *muni*, replied that the *muni* in his childhood pierced an ant with a sharpened straw, and for that reason he was put into difficulty. The *muni* thought it unwise on the part of Yamarāja that he was punished for his childish innocence, and thus the *muni* cursed Yamarāja to become a *śūdra*, and this *śūdra* incarnation of Yamarāja was known as Vidura, the *śūdra* brother of Dhṛtarāṣṭra and Mahārāja Pāṇḍu. But this *śūdra* son of the Kuru dynasty was equally treated by Bhīṣmadeva, along with his other nephews, and in due course Vidura was married with a girl who was also born in the womb of a *śūdrāṇī* by a *brāhmaṇa*. Although Vidura did not inherit the property of his father (the brother of Bhīṣmadeva), still he was given sufficient state property by Dhṛtarāṣṭra, the elder brother of Vidura. Vidura was very much attached to his elder brother, and all along he tried to guide him in the right path. During the fratricidal war of Kurukṣetra, Vidura repeatedly implored his elder brother to do justice to the sons of Pāṇḍu, but Duryodhana did not like such interference by his uncle, and thus he practically insulted Vidura. This resulted in Vidura's leaving home for pilgrimage and taking instructions from Maitreya.

TEXT 2

यावतः कृतवान् प्रश्नान् क्षत्ता कौषारवाग्रतः ।
जातैकभक्तिर्गोविन्दे तेभ्यश्चोपरराम ह ॥ २ ॥

yāvataḥ kṛtavān praśnān
kṣattā kauśaravāgrataḥ
jātaika-bhaktir govinde
tebhyaś copararāma ha

yāvataḥ—all that; kṛtavān—did he put; praśnān—questions; kṣattā—a name of Vidura; kauśarava—a name of Maitreya; agrataḥ—in the presence

of; jāta—having grown up; eka—one; bhaktiḥ—transcendental loving service; govinde—unto Lord Kṛṣṇa; tebhyaḥ—regarding further questions; ca—and; upararāma—retired from; ha—in the past.

TRANSLATION

After asking various questions and becoming established in the transcendental loving service of Lord Kṛṣṇa, Vidura retired from putting questions to Maitreya Muni.

PURPORT

Vidura retired from putting questions before Maitreya Muni when he was convinced by Maitreya Ṛṣi that the *summum bonum* of life is to be finally situated in the transcendental loving service of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, who is Govinda or one who satisfies His devotees in all respects. The conditioned soul or living being in material existence seeks happiness by employing his senses in the modes of materialism, but that cannot give him satisfaction. He then searches after the Supreme Truth by the empiric philosophical speculative method and intellectual feats. But if he does not find the ultimate goal, he again goes down to material activities and engages himself in various philanthropic and altruistic works, which all fail to give him satisfaction. So neither fruitive activities nor dry philosophical speculation can give one satisfaction because by nature a living being is the eternal servitor of the Supreme Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, and all the Vedic literatures give him direction towards that ultimate end. The *Bhagavad-gītā* confirms this statement (Bg. 15.15).

Like Vidura, an inquisitive conditioned soul must approach a bona fide spiritual master like Maitreya and by intelligent inquiries must try to know everything about *karma* (fruitive activities), *jñāna* (philosophical research for the Supreme Truth) and *yoga* (the linking process of spiritual realization). One who is not seriously inclined to put questions before a spiritual master need not accommodate a show bottle spiritual master, nor should a person who may be a spiritual master for others pose to be so if he is unable to engage his disciple ultimately in the transcendental loving service of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa. Vidura was successful in approaching a spiritual master like Maitreya, and he got the ultimate goal of life: *bhakti* unto Govinda. Thus there was nothing to be known further about spiritual progress.

TEXTS 3-4

तं बन्धुमागतं दृष्ट्वा धर्मपुत्रः सहानुजः ।
 धृतराष्ट्रो युयुत्सुश्च सतः शारद्वतः पृथा ॥ ३ ॥
 गान्धारी द्रौपदी ब्रह्मन् सुभद्रा चोत्तरा कृपी ।
 अन्याश्च जामयः पाण्डोर्जातियः समुताः स्त्रियः ॥ ४ ॥

tam bandhum āgatam dr̥ṣṭvā
dharma-putraḥ sahānujaḥ
dhṛtarāṣṭro yuyutsuś ca
sūtaḥ śāradvataḥ pṛthā
gāndhārī draupadī brahman
subhadrā cottarā kṛpī
anyāś ca jāmayaḥ pāṇḍor
jñātayaḥ sasutāḥ striyaḥ

tam—him; *bandhum*—relative; *āgatam*—having arrived there; *dr̥ṣṭvā*—by seeing it; *dharma-putraḥ*—Yudhiṣṭhira; *sahā anujaḥ*—along with his younger brothers; *dhṛtarāṣṭraḥ*—Dhṛtarāṣṭra; *yuyutsuḥ*—Sātyaki; *ca*—and; *sūtaḥ*—Sanjaya; *śāradvataḥ*—Kṛpācārya; *pṛthā*—Kuntī; *gāndhārī*—Gāndhārī; *draupadī*—Draupadī; *brahman*—O brāhmaṇas; *subhadrā*—Subhadrā; *ca*—and; *uttarā*—Uttarā; *kṛpī*—Kṛpī; *anyāḥ*—others; *ca*—and; *jāmayaḥ*—wives of other family members; *pāṇḍor*—of the Pāṇḍavas; *jñātayaḥ*—family members; *sasutāḥ*—along with their sons; *striyaḥ*—the ladies.

TRANSLATION

When they saw Vidura return to the palace, all the inhabitants, Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, his younger brothers, Dhṛtarāṣṭra, Sātyaki, Sanjaya, Kṛpācārya, Kuntī, Gāndhārī, Draupadī, Subhadrā, Uttarā, Kṛpī, and many others, who were wives of the Kauravas, and other ladies with children, all hurried to him in great delight. It so appeared that they had regained their consciousness after a long period.

PURPORT

Gāndhārī: The ideal chaste lady in the history of the world. She was the daughter of Mahārāja Subala, the King of Gāndhāra (now Kandahar in Kabul), and in her maiden state she worshiped Lord Śiva. Lord Śiva was worshiped generally by the Hindu maidens to get a good husband.

Gāndhārī satisfied Lord Śiva, and by his benediction to obtain one hundred sons, she was betrothed to Dhṛtarāṣṭra, despite his being blind forever. When Gāndhārī came to know that her would-be husband was a blind man, to follow her life companion she decided to become voluntarily blind. So she wrapped up her eyes with many silk linens, and she was married to Dhṛtarāṣṭra under the guidance of her elder brother Śakuni. She was the most beautiful girl of her time, and she was equally qualified by her womanly qualities, which endeared every member of the Kaurava court. But despite all her good qualities, she had the natural frailties of a woman, and she was envious of Kuntī when the latter gave birth to a male child. Both the queens were pregnant, but Kuntī first gave birth to a male child. Thus Gāndhārī became angry and gave a blow to her own abdomen. As a result, she gave birth to a lump of flesh only, but since she was a devotee of Vyāsadeva, by instruction of Vyāsadeva the lump was divided into one hundred parts, and each part gradually developed to become a male child. Thus her ambition to become the mother of one hundred sons was fulfilled, and she began to nourish all the children according to her exalted position. When the intrigue of the battlefield of Kurukṣetra was going on, she was not in favor of fighting with the Pāṇḍavas; rather, she blamed Dhṛtarāṣṭra, her husband, for such a fratricidal war. She desired that the state be divided into two parts, for the sons of Pāṇḍu and her own. She was very affected when all her sons died in the Battle of Kurukṣetra, and she wanted to curse Bhīmasena and Yudhiṣṭhira, but she was checked by Vyāsadeva. Her mourning over the death of Duryodhana and Duḥśāsana before Lord Kṛṣṇa is very pitiful, and Lord Kṛṣṇa pacified her by transcendental messages. She was equally aggrieved on the death of Karṇa, and she described to Lord Kṛṣṇa the lamentation of Karṇa's wife. She was pacified by Śrīla Vyāsadeva when he showed her dead sons, then promoted to the heavenly kingdoms. She died along with her husband in the jungles of the Himalayas near the mouth of the Ganges; she burned in a forest fire. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira performed the death ceremony of his uncle and aunt.

Pṛthā: Daughter of Mahārāja Śūrasena and sister of Vasudeva, Lord Kṛṣṇa's father. Later she was adopted by Mahārāja Kuntibhoja, and hence she is known as Kuntī. She is the incarnation of the success potency of the Personality of Godhead. The heavenly denizens from the upper planets used to visit the palace of the King Kuntibhoja, and Kuntī was engaged for their reception. She also served the great mystic sage Durvāsā, and being satisfied by her faithful service, Durvāsā Muni gave her a *mantra* by which it was possible for her to call for any demigod she pleased. As a matter of inquisitiveness, she at once called for the sun-god, who desired complement

with her, but she declined. But the sun-god assured her immunity from virgin adulteration, and so she agreed to his proposal. As a result of this couplement, she became pregnant, and Karṇa was born by her. By the grace of the sun, she again turned into a virgin girl, but being afraid of her parents, she quitted the newly born child Karṇa. After that, when she actually selected her own husband, she preferred Pāṇḍu to be her husband. Mahārāja Pāṇḍu later on wanted to retire from family life and adopt the renounced order of life. Kuntī refused to allow her husband to adopt such life, but at last Mahārāja Pāṇḍu gave her permission to become a mother of sons by calling some other suitable personalities. Kuntī did not accept this proposal at first, but when vivid examples were set by Pāṇḍu she agreed. Thus by dint of the *mantra* awarded by Durvāsā Muni she called for Dharmarāja, and thus Yudhiṣṭhira was born: She called for demigod Vāyu (air), and thus Bhīma was born. She called for Indra, the King of heaven, and thus Arjuna was born. The other two sons, namely Nakula and Sahadeva, were begotten by Pāṇḍu himself in the womb of Mādrī. Later on, Mahārāja Pāṇḍu died at an early age, for which Kuntī was so aggrieved that she fainted. Two cowives, namely Kuntī and Mādrī, decided that Kuntī should live for the maintenance of the five minor children, the Pāṇḍavas, and Mādrī should accept the *satī* rituals by meeting voluntary death along with her husband. This agreement was endorsed by great sages like Śatasrīga and others present on the occasion.

Later on, when the Pāṇḍavas were banished from the kingdom by the intrigues of Duryodhana, Kuntī followed her sons, and she equally faced all sorts of difficulties during those days. During the forest life one demon girl, Hidimbi, wanted Bhīma as her husband, which was refused by Bhīma, but when the girl approached Kuntī and Yudhiṣṭhira, they ordered Bhīma to accept her proposal and give her a son. As a result of this combination, Ghaṭotkach was born, and he fought very valiantly with his father against the Kauravas. In their forest life they lived with a *brāhmaṇa* family that was in trouble because of one Bakāsura demon, and Kuntī ordered Bhīma to kill the Bakāsura to protect the *brāhmaṇa* family against troubles created by the demon. She advised Yudhiṣṭhira to start for the Pāñcāla-deśa. Draupadī was gained in this Pāñcāla-deśa by Arjuna, but by order of Kuntī all the five brothers of the Pāṇḍavas became equally the husbands of Pāñcālī or Draupadī. She was married with five Pāṇḍavas in the presence of Vyāsadeva. Kuntīdevi never forgot her first child, Karṇa, and after Karṇa's death in the Battle of Kurukṣetra she lamented and admitted before her other sons that Karṇa was her eldest son prior to her marriage with Mahārāja Pāṇḍu. After the Battle of Kurukṣetra, when Lord Kṛṣṇa was going back home, her prayers for the Lord are excellently explained. Later

she went to the forest with Gāndhārī for severe penance. She used to take meals after each thirty days. She finally sat down in profound meditation and later burned to ashes in a forest fire.

Draupadī: The most chaste daughter of Mahārāja Drupada and partly an incarnation of goddess Śacī, the wife of Indra. Mahārāja Drupada performed a great sacrifice under the superintendence of the sage Yaja. By his first offering, Dhṛṣṭadyumna was born, and by the second offering, Draupadī was born. She is therefore the sister of Dhṛṣṭadyumna, and she is also named Pāñcālī. The five Pāṇḍavas married her as a common wife, and each of them begot a son in her. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira begot a son named Pratibindh, Bhīmasena begot a son named Sutasoma, Arjuna begot Śrutakīrti, Nakula begot Satanika, and Sahadeva begot Śrutakāma. She is described as a most beautiful lady, equal to her mother-in-law Kuntī. During her birth there was an aero-message that she should be called Kṛṣṇā. The same message also declared that she is born to kill many a *kṣatriya*. By dint of her blessings from Śaṅkara, she was awarded five husbands, equally qualified. When she preferred to select her own husband, princes and kings were invited from all the countries of the world. She was married with the Pāṇḍavas during their exile in the forest, but when they went back home Mahārāja Drupada gave them immense wealth as a dowry. She was well received by all the daughters-in-law of Dhṛtarāṣṭra. When she was lost in a gambling game, she was forcibly dragged into the assembly hall, and an attempt was made to see her naked beauty by Duḥśāsana, even though there were elderly persons like Bhīṣma and Droṇa present. She was a great devotee of Lord Kṛṣṇa, and by her praying, the Lord Himself became an unlimited garment to save her from the insult. A demon of the name Jatāsura kidnapped her, but her second husband Bhīmasena killed the demon and saved her. She saved the Pāṇḍavas from the curse of Maharṣi Durvāsā by the grace of Lord Kṛṣṇa. When the Pāṇḍavas lived incognito in the palace of Virāṭa, Kīcaka was attracted by her exquisite beauty, and by arrangement with Bhīma the devil was killed and she was saved. She was very much aggrieved when her five sons were killed by Aśvatthāma. At the last stage, she accompanied her husband Yudhiṣṭhira and others and fell on the way. The cause of her falling was explained by Yudhiṣṭhira, but when Yudhiṣṭhira entered the heavenly planet he saw Draupadī gloriously present there as the goddess of fortune in the heavenly planet.

Subhadrā: Daughter of Vasudeva and sister of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa. She was not only a very dear daughter of Vasudeva, but also a very dear sister to both Kṛṣṇa and Baladeva. The two brothers and sister are represented in

the famous Jagannātha Temple of Purī, and the temple is still visited by thousands of pilgrims daily. This temple is in remembrance of the Lord's visit at Kurukṣetra during an occasion of solar eclipse and His subsequent meeting with the residents of Vṛndāvana. The meeting of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa during this occasion is a very pathetic story, and Lord Śrī Caitanya in the ecstasy of Rādhārāṇī always pined for Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa at Jagannātha Purī. While Arjuna was at Dvārakā, he wanted to have Subhadrā as his queen, and he expressed his desire to Lord Kṛṣṇa. Śrī Kṛṣṇa knew that His elder brother, Lord Baladeva, was arranging her marriage elsewhere, and since He did not dare to go against the arrangement of Baladeva, He advised Arjuna to kidnap Subhadrā. So when all of them were on a pleasure trip on the Raivata Hill, Arjuna managed to kidnap Subhadrā according to the plan of Śrī Kṛṣṇa. Śrī Baladeva was very angry at Arjuna, and He wanted to kill him, but Lord Kṛṣṇa implored His brother to excuse Arjuna. Then Subhadrā was duly married with Arjuna, and Abhimanyu was born of Subhadrā. At the premature death of Abhimanyu, Subhadrā was very mortified, but on the birth of Parīkṣit she was happy and solaced.

TEXT 5

प्रत्युज्जग्मुः प्रहर्षेण प्राणं तन्व इवागतम् ।
अभिसंगम्य विधिवत् परिष्वङ्गाभिवादनैः ॥ ५ ॥

pratyujjagmuḥ praharṣeṇa
prāṇaṁ tanva ivāgatam
abhisaṅgamy vidhivat
pariṣvaṅgābhivādanaiḥ

prati—towards; *ujjagmuḥ*—went; *praharṣeṇa*—with great delight; *prāṇam*—life; *tanvaḥ*—of the body; *iva*—like; *āgatam*—returned back; *abhisaṅgamy*—approaching; *vidhivat*—in due form; *pariṣvaṅga*—embracing; *abhivādanaiḥ*—by obeisances.

TRANSLATION

With great delight they all approached him, as if life returned to their bodies. They exchanged obeisances and welcomed each other with embraces.

PURPORT

In the absence of consciousness, the limbs of the body remain inactive. But when consciousness returns, the limbs and senses become active, and existence itself becomes delightful. Vidura was so dear to the members of the Kaurava family that his long absence from the palace was comparable to inactivity. All of them were feeling acute separation from Vidura, and therefore his return to the palace was joyful for all.

TEXT 6

मुमुचुः प्रेमवाष्पौघं विरहौत्कण्ठ्यकातराः ।
राजा तमर्हयाञ्चक्रे कृतासनपरिग्रहम् ॥ ६ ॥

mumucuḥ prema-bāṣpaugham
virahautkaṇṭhya-kātarāḥ
rājā tam arhayān cakre
kṛtāsana-parigraham

mumucuḥ—emanated; *prema*—affectionate; *bāṣpaugham*—emotional tears; *viraha*—separation; *autkaṇṭhya*—anxiousness; *kātarāḥ*—being aggrieved; *rājā*—King Yudhiṣṭhira; *tam*—unto him (Vidura); *arhayān*—reception; *cakre*—offered; *kṛta*—performance of; *āsana*—sitting accommodations; *parigraham*—arrangement of.

TRANSLATION

Due to anxieties and long separation, they all cried out of affection. King Yudhiṣṭhira then arranged to offer sitting accommodations and a reception.

TEXT 7

तं भुक्तवन्तं विश्रान्तमासने सुखमासने ।
प्रश्रयावनतो राजा प्राह तेषां च शृण्वताम् ॥ ७ ॥

taṁ bhuktavantaṁ viśrāntam
āsanaṁ sukhamaśane
praśrayāvanato rājā
prāha teṣāṁ ca śṛṇvatām

tam—him (Vidura); *bhuktavantam*—after feeding him sumptuously; *viśrāntam*—and having taken rest; *āsīnam*—being seated; *sukham āsane*—on a comfortable seat; *praśraya-avanataḥ*—naturally very gentle and meek; *rājā*—King Yudhiṣṭhira; *prāha*—began to speak; *teṣām ca*—and by them; *śṛṇvatām*—being heard.

TRANSLATION

After Vidura ate sumptuously and took sufficient rest, he was comfortably seated. Then the King began to speak to him, and all who were present there listened.

PURPORT

King Yudhiṣṭhira was expert in reception also, even in the case of his family members. Vidura was well received by all the family members by exchange of embraces and obeisances. After that, bathing and arrangements for a sumptuous dinner were made, and then he was given sufficient rest. After finishing his rest, he was offered a comfortable place to sit, and then the King began to talk about all happenings, both family and otherwise. That is the proper way to receive a beloved friend, or even an enemy. According to Indian moral codes, even an enemy received at home should be so well received that he will not feel any fearful situation. An enemy is always afraid of his enemy, but this should not be so when he is received at home by his enemy. This means that a person, when received at home, should be treated as a relative, so what to speak of a family member like Vidura, who was a well-wisher for all the members of the family. Thus Yudhiṣṭhira Mahārāja began to speak in the presence of all other members.

TEXT 8

युधिष्ठिर उवाच

अपि स्मरथ नो युष्मत्पञ्चलायासमेधितान् ।
विपद्गणादिषान्न्यादेर्मोचिता यत्समात्काः ॥ ८ ॥

yudhiṣṭhira uvāca
api smaratha no yuṣmat-
pakṣac-chāyā-samedhitān
vipad-gaṇād viśāgnyāder
mocitā yat sa-mātrkāḥ

yudhiṣṭhiraḥ uvāca—Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira said; *api*—whether; *smaratha*—you remember; *naḥ*—us; *yuṣmat*—from you; *pakṣat*—partiality towards us like the wings of a bird; *sāyā*—protection; *samedhitān*—we who were brought up by you; *vipat-gaṇāt*—from various types of calamities; *viśa*—by administration of poison; *agnyādeḥ*—by setting on fire; *mocitāḥ*—released from; *yat*—what you have done; *sa*—along with; *mātrkāḥ*—our mother.

TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira said: My uncle, do you remember how you always protected us, along with our mother, from all sorts of calamities? Your partiality, like wings of a bird, saved us from poisoning and arson.

PURPORT

Due to Pandu's death at an early age, his minor children and widow were the object of special care by all the elderly members of the family, especially Bhīṣmadeva and Mahātmā Vidura. Vidura was more or less partial to the Pāṇḍavas due to their political position. Although Dhṛtarāṣṭra was equally careful for the minor children of Mahārāja Pāṇḍu, he was one of the intriguing parties who wanted to wash away the descendants of Pāṇḍu and replace them by raising his own sons to become the rulers of the kingdom. Mahātmā Vidura could follow this intrigue of Dhṛtarāṣṭra and company, and therefore, even though he was a faithful servitor of his eldest brother Dhṛtarāṣṭra, he did not like his political ambition for the sake of his own sons. He was therefore very careful about the protection of the Pāṇḍavas and their widow mother. Thus he was, so to speak, partial to the Pāṇḍavas, preferring them to the sons of Dhṛtarāṣṭra, although both of them were equally affectionate in his ordinary eyes. He was equally affectionate to both the camps of nephews in the sense that he always chastised Duryodhana for his intriguing policy against his cousins. He always criticized his elder brother for his policy of encouragement to his sons, and at the same time he was always alert in giving special protection to the Pāṇḍavas. All these different activities of Vidura within the palace politics made him well-known as partial to the Pāṇḍavas. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira has referred to the past history of Vidura before his going away from home for a prolonged pilgrim's journey. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira reminded him that he was equally kind and partial to his grown-up nephews, even after the Battle of Kurukṣetra, a great family disaster.

Before the Battle of Kurukṣetra, Dhṛtarāṣṭra's policy was peaceful annihilation of his nephews, and therefore he ordered Purocana to build a house at Vārāṇavat, and when the building was finished Dhṛtarāṣṭra desired that his brother's family live there for some time. When the Pāṇḍavas were going there in the presence of all the members of the royal family, Vidura tactfully gave instructions to the Pāṇḍavas about the future plan of Dhṛtarāṣṭra. This is specifically described in the *Mahābhārata* (Ch. 144 *Ādi-parva*). He indirectly hinted, "A weapon not made of steel or any other material element can be more than sharp to kill an enemy, and he who knows this is never killed." That is to say, he hinted that the party of the Pāṇḍavas was being sent to Vārāṇavat to be killed, and thus he warned Yudhiṣṭhira to be very careful in their new residential palace. He also gave indications of fire and said that fire cannot extinguish the soul, but it can annihilate the material body. But one who protects the soul can live. Kuntī could not follow such indirect conversations between Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira and Vidura, and thus when she inquired from her son about the purport of the conversation, Yudhiṣṭhira replied that from the talks of Vidura it was understood that there was a hint of fire in the house where they were proceeding. Later on, Vidura came in disguise to the Pāṇḍavas and informed them that the housekeeper was going to set fire to the house on the fourteenth night of the waning moon. It was an intrigue of Dhṛtarāṣṭra that the Pāṇḍavas might die all together with their mother. And by his warning the Pāṇḍavas escaped through a tunnel underneath the earth so that their escape was also unknown to Dhṛtarāṣṭra, so much so that after setting the fire, the Kauravas were so certain of the death of the Pāṇḍavas that Dhṛtarāṣṭra performed the last rites of death with great cheerfulness. And during the mourning period all the members of the palace became overwhelmed with lamentation, but Vidura did not become so, because of his knowledge that the Pāṇḍavas were alive somewhere. There are many such instances of calamities, and in each of them Vidura gave protection to the Pāṇḍavas on one hand, and on the other he tried to restrain his brother Dhṛtarāṣṭra from such intriguing policies. Therefore, he was always partial to the Pāṇḍavas, just as a bird protects its eggs by his wing.

TEXT 9

कया वृत्त्या वर्तितं वश्वरद्भिः क्षितिमण्डलम् ।
तीर्थानि क्षेत्रमुख्यानि सेवितानीह भूतले ॥ ९ ॥

*kayā vṛttyā vartitam vaś
caradbhiḥ kṣiti-maṇḍalam
tīrthāni kṣetra-mukhyāni
sevitāniha bhūtale*

kayā—by which; *vṛttyā*—means; *vartitam*—maintained your livelihood; *vaś*—your good self; *caradbhiḥ*—while traveling; *kṣiti-maṇḍalam*—on the surface of the earth; *tīrthāni*—places of pilgrimage; *kṣetra-mukhyāni*—the principal holy places; *sevitāni*—served by you; *iha*—in this world; *bhūtale*—on this planet.

TRANSLATION

While traveling on the surface of the earth, how did you maintain your livelihood? At which holy places and pilgrimages did you render service?

PURPORT

Vidura went out from the palace to detach himself from household affairs, especially political intrigues. As referred to hereinbefore, he was practically insulted by Duryodhana's calling him a son of a *śūdrāṇī*, although it was not out of place to talk loosely in the case of one's grandmother. Vidura's mother, although a *śūdrāṇī*, was the grandmother of Duryodhana, and funny talks are sometimes allowed between grandmother and grandchildren. But because the remark was an actual fact, it was unpalatable talk for Vidura, and it was accepted as a direct insult. He therefore decided to quit his paternal house and prepare for the renounced order of life. This preparatory stage is called *vānaprastha-āśrama*, or retired life for traveling and visiting the holy places on the surface of the earth. In the holy places of India, like Vṛndāvana, Hardvar, Jagannātha Purī, Prayāga, etc., there are many great devotees, and there are still free kitchen houses for persons who desire to advance spiritually. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was inquisitive to learn whether Vidura maintained himself by the mercy of the free kitchen houses (*chhatras*).

TEXT 10

भवद्विधा भागवतास्तीर्थभूताः स्वयं विभो ।
तीर्थोर्बन्ति तीर्थानि स्वान्तःस्थेन गदाभृता ॥ १० ॥

*bhavad-vidhā bhāgavatās
tīrtha-bhūtāḥ svayam vibho
tīrthākurvanti tīrthāni
svāntaḥ-sthena gadābhṛtā*

bhavad—your good self; *vidhāḥ*—like; *bhāgavatāḥ*—devotees; *tīrtha*—the holy places of pilgrimage; *bhūtāḥ*—converted into; *svayam*—personally; *bibho*—O powerful one; *tīrthākurvanti*—make into a holy place of pilgrimage; *tīrthāni*—the holy places; *svāntaḥ-sthena*—having been situated in the heart; *gadābhṛtā*—the Personality of Godhead.

TRANSLATION

My Lord, devotees like your good self are verily holy places personified. Because you carry the Personality of Godhead within your heart, you turn all places into places of pilgrimage.

PURPORT

The Personality of Godhead is omnipresent by His diverse potencies everywhere, just as electricity power is distributed everywhere within space. Similarly, the Lord's omnipresence is perceived and manifested by His unalloyed devotees like Vidura, just as electricity is manifested in an electric bulb. A pure devotee like Vidura always feels the presence of the Lord everywhere. He sees everything in the potency of the Lord and the Lord in everything. The holy places all over the earth are meant for purifying the polluted consciousness of the human being by an atmosphere surcharged with the presence of the Lord's unalloyed devotees. If anyone visits a holy place, he must search out the pure devotees residing in such holy places, take lessons from them, try to apply such instructions in practical life and thus gradually prepare oneself for the ultimate salvation, going back to Godhead. To go to some holy place of pilgrimage does not mean only to take a bath in the Ganges or Yamunā or to visit the temples situated in those places. One should also find out representatives of Vidura who have no other desire in life save and except to serve the Personality of Godhead. The Personality of Godhead is always with such pure devotees because of their unalloyed service which is without any tinge of fruitive action. They are in the actual service of the Lord specifically by the process of hearing and chanting. The pure devotees hear from the authorities and chant, sing and write of the glories of the Lord. Mahāmuni Vyāsadeva heard from Nārada, and then he chanted in writing; Śukadeva

Gosvāmī studied from his father, and he described it to Parīkṣit; that is the way of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*. So by their actions the pure devotees of the Lord can render any place into a place of pilgrimage, and the holy places are worth the name only on their account. Such pure devotees are able to rectify the polluted atmosphere of any place, and what to speak of a holy place rendered unholy by the questionable actions of interested persons who try to adopt a professional life at the cost of the reputation of a holy place.

TEXT 11

अपि नः सुहृदस्तात बान्धवाः कृष्णदेवताः ।
दृष्टाः श्रुता वा यदवः स्वपुर्या सुखमासते ॥११॥

*api naḥ suhṛdaḥ tāta
bāndhavāḥ kṛṣṇa-devatāḥ
dṛṣṭāḥ śrutā vā yadavaḥ
sva-puryām sukham āsate*

api—whether; *naḥ*—our; *suhṛdaḥ*—well-wishers; *tāta*—O my uncle; *bāndhavāḥ*—friends; *kṛṣṇa-devatāḥ*—those who are always rapt in the service of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa; *dṛṣṭāḥ*—by seeing them; *śrutāḥ*—or by hearing about them; *vā*—either; *yadavaḥ*—the descendants of Yadu; *sva-puryām*—along with their residential place; *sukham āsate*—if they are all happy.

TRANSLATION

My uncle, you must have visited Dvārakā. In that holy place there are our friends and well-wishers, the descendants of Yadu, who are always rapt in the service of the Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa. You might have seen them or heard about them. Are they all living happily in their abodes?

PURPORT

The particular word *Kṛṣṇa-devatāḥ*, i.e., those who are always rapt in the service of Lord Kṛṣṇa, is significant. The Yādavas and the Pāṇḍavas, who were always rapt in the thought of the Lord Kṛṣṇa and His different transcendental activities, were all pure devotees of the Lord like Vidura. Vidura left home in order to devote himself completely to the service of the Lord, but the Pāṇḍavas and the Yādavas were always rapt in the thought of Lord Kṛṣṇa. Thus there is no difference in their pure devotional

qualities. Either remaining at home or leaving home, the real qualification of a pure devotee is to become rapt in the thought of Kṛṣṇa favorably, i.e., knowing well that Lord Kṛṣṇa is the Absolute Personality of Godhead. Kāṁsa, Jarāsandha, Śiśupāla and other demons like them were also always rapt in the thought of Lord Kṛṣṇa, but they were absorbed in a different way, namely unfavorably, or thinking Him to be a powerful man only. Therefore, Kāṁsa and Śiśupāla are not on the same level of pure devotees like Vidura, the Pāṇḍavas or the Yādavas.

Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was also always rapt in the thought of Lord Kṛṣṇa and His associates at Dvārakā. Otherwise he would not have asked all about them from Vidura. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira is, therefore, on the same level of devotion as Vidura, although engaged in the state affairs of the kingdom of the world.

TEXT 12

इत्युक्तो धर्मराजेन सर्वं तत् समवर्णयत् ।
यथालुभूतं क्रमशो विना यदुकुलक्षयम् ॥१२॥

ity ukto dharma-rājena
sarvaṁ tat samavarṇayat
yathānubhūtaṁ kramaśo
vinā yadu-kulakṣayam

iti—thus; uktaḥ—being asked; dharmarājena—by King Yudhiṣṭhira; sarvaṁ—all; tat—that; samavarṇayat—properly described; yathā-anubhūtam—as he experienced; kramaśaḥ—one after another; vinā—without; yadu-kulakṣayam—annihilation of the Yadu dynasty.

TRANSLATION

Thus being questioned by Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, Mahātmā Vidura gradually described everything that he personally experienced, except news of the annihilation of the Yadu dynasty.

TEXT 13

नन्वप्रियं दुर्विषहं नृणां स्वयमुपपत्तितम् ।
नावेदयत् सकलानो दुःखितान् द्रष्टुमक्षमः ॥१३॥

nanv apriyaṁ durviṣaṁ
nṛṇāṁ svayam upasthitaṁ
nāvedayat sakaruṇo
duḥkhitān draṣṭum akṣamaḥ

nanu—as a matter of fact; apriyam—unpalatable; durviṣaṁ—unbearable; nṛṇām—of humankind; svayam—in its own way; upasthitaṁ—appearance; na—did not; āvedayat—expressed; sakaruṇaḥ—compassionate; duḥkhitān—distressed; draṣṭum—to see; akṣamaḥ—unable.

TRANSLATION

Compassionate Mahātmā Vidura could not stand to see the Pāṇḍavas distressed at any time. Therefore he did not disclose this unpalatable and unbearable incidence because calamities come of their own accord.

PURPORT

According to *Nīti-śāstra* (civic laws) one should not speak an unpalatable truth to cause distress to others. Distress comes upon us in its own way by the laws of nature, so one should not aggravate it by propaganda. For a compassionate soul like Vidura, especially in his dealings with the beloved Pāṇḍavas, it was almost impossible to disclose an unpalatable piece of news like the annihilation of the Yadu dynasty. Therefore purposely he refrained from it.

TEXT 14

काञ्चित्कालमथावासीत्सत्कृतो देववत्सुखम् ।
भ्रातृज्येष्ठस्य श्रेयस्कृत्सर्वेषां सुखमावहन् ॥१४॥

kañcit kālam athāvātsīt
satkṛto devavat sukham
bhrātūr jyeṣṭhasya śreyas-kṛt
sarveṣāṁ sukham āvahan

kañcit—for a few days; kālam—time; atha—thus; avātsīt—resided; satkṛtaḥ—being well treated; devavat—just like a godly personality; sukham—amenities; bhrātuḥ—of the brother; jyeṣṭhasya—of the elder; śreyas-kṛt—for doing good to him; sarveṣāṁ—all others; sukham—happiness; āvahan—made it possible.

TRANSLATION

Thus Mahātmā Vidura, being treated just like a godly person by his kinsmen, remained there for a certain period just to pacify the mentality of his eldest brother and in this way bring happiness to all the others.

PURPORT

Saintly persons like Vidura must be treated as well as a denizen from heaven. In those days denizens of heavenly planets used to visit homes like that of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, and sometimes persons like Arjuna and others used to visit higher planets. Nārada is a spaceman who can travel unrestrictedly, not only within the material universes but also in the spiritual universes. Even Nārada used to visit the palace of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira and what to speak of other celestial demigods. It is only the spiritual culture of the people concerned that makes interplanetary travel possible, even in the present body. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira therefore received Vidura in the manner of a reception offered to the demigods.

Mahātmā Vidura had already adopted the renounced order of life, and therefore he did not return to his paternal palace to enjoy some material comforts. He accepted out of his own mercy what was offered to him by Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, but the purpose of living in the palace was to deliver his too much materially attached elder brother Dhṛtarāṣṭra. Dhṛtarāṣṭra lost all his state and descendants in the fight with Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, and still, due to his sense of helplessness, he did not feel ashamed to accept the charity and hospitality of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira. On the part of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, it was quite in order to maintain his uncle in a befitting manner, but acceptance of such magnanimous hospitality by Dhṛtarāṣṭra was not at all desirable. He accepted it because he thought that there was no other alternative. Vidura particularly came to enlighten Dhṛtarāṣṭra and to give him a lift to the higher status of spiritual cognition. It is the duty of enlightened souls to deliver the fallen ones, and Vidura came for that reason. But talks of spiritual enlightenment are so refreshing that while instructing Dhṛtarāṣṭra, Vidura attracted the attention of all the members of the family, and all of them took pleasure in hearing him patiently. This is the way of spiritual realization. The message should be heard attentively, and if spoken by a realized soul, it will act on the dormant heart of the conditioned soul. And by continuously hearing, one can attain the perfect stage of self-realization.

TEXT 15

अबिभ्रदर्यमा दण्डं यथावदघकारिषु ।
यावदधार शूद्रत्वं शापाद्वर्षशतं यमः ॥१५॥

abibhrad aryamā daṇḍam
yathāvad aghakāriṣu
yāvad dadhāra śūdratvam
śāpād varṣaśataṁ yamaḥ

abibhrat—administered; *aryamā*—Aryama; *daṇḍam*—punishment; *yathāvat*—as it was suitable; *aghakāriṣu*—unto the persons who committed sins; *yāvat*—as long as; *dadhāra*—accepted; *śūdratvam*—the tabernacle of a *śūdra*; *śāpāt*—as the result of a curse; *varṣaśataṁ*—for one hundred years; *yamaḥ*—Yamarāja.

TRANSLATION

As long as Vidura played the part of a *śūdra*, being cursed by Maṇḍuka Muni, Aryama officiated at the post of Yamarāja to punish those who committed sinful acts.

PURPORT

Vidura, born in the womb of a *śūdra* woman, was forbidden even to a party of royal heritage along with his brothers Dhṛtarāṣṭra and Pāṇḍu. Then how could he occupy the post of a preacher to instruct such learned kings and *kṣatriyas* as Dhṛtarāṣṭra and Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira? The first answer is that even though it is accepted that he was *śūdra* by birth, because he renounced the world for spiritual enlightenment by the authority of Rṣi Maitreya and was thoroughly educated by him in transcendental knowledge, he was quite competent to occupy the post of an *ācārya* or spiritual preceptor. According to Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, anyone who is conversant in the transcendental knowledge or the science of Godhead, be he a *brāhmaṇa* or a *śūdra*, a householder or a *sannyāsī*, is eligible to become a spiritual master. Even in the ordinary moral codes (maintained by Cāṇakya Paṇḍit, the great politician and moralist) there is no harm in taking lessons from a person who may be by birth less than a *śūdra*. This is one part of the answer. The other is that Vidura was not actually a

sūdra. He was to play the part of a so-called *sūdra* for one hundred years, being cursed by Maṇḍuka Muni. He was the incarnation of Yamarāja, one of the twelve Mahājanas on the level with such exalted personalities as Brahmā, Nārada, Śiva, Kapila, Bhīṣma, Prahlāda, etc. Being a Mahājana, it is the duty of Yamarāja to preach the cult of devotion to the people of the world, as Nārada, Brahmā, and other Mahājanas do. But Yamarāja is always busy in his plutonic kingdom, punishing the doers of sinful acts. Yamarāja is deputed by the Lord to a particular planet, some hundreds of thousands of miles away from the planet of earth, to take away the corrupt souls after death and convict them in accordance with their respective sinful activities. Thus Yamarāja has very little time to take leave from his responsible office of punishing the wrongdoers. There are more wrongdoers than righteous men. Therefore, Yamarāja has to do more work than other demigods who are also authorized agents of the Supreme Lord. But he wanted to preach the glories of the Lord, and therefore by the will of the Lord he was cursed by Maṇḍuka Muni to come into the world in the incarnation of Vidura and work very hard as a great devotee. Such a devotee is *neither a sūdra nor a brāhmaṇa*. He is transcendental to such divisions of mundane society, just as the Personality of Godhead assumes His incarnation as a hog, but He is neither a hog nor a Brahmā. He is above all mundane creatures. The Lord and His different authorized devotees sometimes have to play the role of many lower creatures to claim the conditioned souls, but both the Lord and His pure devotees are always in the transcendental position. When Yamarāja thus incarnated himself as Vidura, his post was officiated by Aryama, one of the many sons of Kaśyapa and Aditi. The Ādityas are sons of Aditi, and there are twelve Ādityas. Aryama is one of the twelve Ādityas, and therefore it was quite possible for him to take charge of the office of Yamarāja during his one hundred years' absence in the form of Vidura. The conclusion is that Vidura was never a *sūdra*, but was greater than the purest type of *brāhmaṇa*.

TEXT 16

युधिष्ठिरो लब्धराज्यो हृष्टः पौत्रं कुलधरम् ।
भ्रातृभिर्योक्ताः कपालभैरुमुदे परया श्रिया ॥१६॥

yudhiṣṭhiro labdha-rājyo
dṛṣṭvā pautram kulandharam
bhrātṛbhīr loka-pālābhair
mumude parayā śriyā

yudhiṣṭhira—Yudhiṣṭhira; *labdha-rājya*—possessing his paternal kingdom; *dṛṣṭvā*—by seeing; *pautram*—the grandson; *kulandharam*—just suitable for the dynasty; *bhrātṛbhīr*—by the brothers; *loka-pālābhair*—who were all expert administrators; *mumude*—enjoyed life; *parayā*—uncommon; *śriyā*—opulence.

TRANSLATION

Having won his kingdom and observed the birth of one grandson competent to continue the noble tradition of his family, Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira reigned peacefully and enjoyed uncommon opulence in cooperation with his younger brothers, who were all expert administrators to the common people.

PURPORT

Both Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira and Arjuna were unhappy from the beginning of the Battle of Kurukṣetra, but even though they were unwilling to kill their own men in the fight, it had to be done as a matter of duty, for it was planned by the supreme will of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa. After the battle, Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was unhappy over such mass killings. Practically there were none to continue the Kuru dynasty after them, the Pāṇḍavas. The only remaining hope was the child in the womb of his daughter-in-law, Uttarā, and he was also attacked by Aśvatthāmā, but by the grace of the Lord the child was saved. So after the settlement of all disturbing conditions and reestablishment of the peaceful order of the state, and after seeing the surviving child Parīkṣit well satisfied, Mahārāja felt some relief as a human being, although he had very little attraction for material happiness, which is always illusory and temporary.

TEXT 17

एवं गृहेषु सक्तानां प्रमत्तानां तदीहया ।
अत्यकामदविज्ञातः कालः परमदुस्तः ॥१७॥

evam grheṣu saktānān
pramattānān tadīhayā
atyakrāmad avijñātaḥ
kālaḥ parama-dustaraḥ

evam—thus; *grheṣu*—in the family affairs; *saktānām*—of persons who are too attached; *pramattānām*—insanely attached; *tadīhayā*—engrossed in

such thoughts; *atyakrāmat*—surpassed; *avijñātaḥ*—imperceptibly; *kālaḥ*—eternal time; *parama*—supremely; *dustaraḥ*—insurmountable.

TRANSLATION

Insurmountable, eternal time imperceptibly overcomes those who are too much attached to family affairs and are always engrossed in their thought.

PURPORT

“I am now happy; I have everything in order; my bank balance is quite enough; I can now give my children enough estate; I am now successful; the poor beggar *sannyāsī* depend on God, but they come to beg from me; therefore I am more than the Supreme God, etc.” are some of the thoughts which engross the insanely attached householder who is blind to the passing of eternal time. Our duration of life is measured, and no one is able to enhance it even by a second against the scheduled time ordained by the supreme will. Such valuable time, especially for the human being, should be cautiously spent because even a second passed away imperceptibly cannot be replaced, even in exchange of thousands of golden coins amassed by hard labor. Every second of human life is meant for making an ultimate solution to the problems of life, i.e. repetition of birth and death and revolving in the cycle of 8,400,000 different species of life. The material body, which is subject to birth and death, diseases and old age, is the cause of all sufferings of the living being, otherwise the living being is eternal: he is never born, nor does he ever die. Foolish persons forget this problem. They do not know at all how to solve the problems of life, but become engrossed in temporary family affairs without knowing that the eternal time is passing away imperceptibly, and their measured duration of life is diminishing every second without any solution of the big problem, namely repetition of birth and death, disease and old age. This is called illusion.

But such illusion cannot work on one who is awake in devotional service of the Lord. Yudhiṣṭhira Mahārāja, or his brothers the Pāṇḍavas, were all engaged in the service of the Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, and they had very little attraction for the illusory happiness of this material world. As we have discussed previously, Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was fixed up in the service of the Lord Mukunda (the Lord who can award salvation), and therefore he had no attraction even for such comforts of life as are available in the kingdom of heaven, because even the happiness obtained in the planet of Brahmāloka is also temporary and illusory. Because the living being is

eternal, he can be happy only in the eternal abode of the kingdom of God (*Paravyoma*) from which no one returns to this region of repeated birth and death, disease and old age. Therefore, any comforts of life or any material happiness, which does not warrant an eternal life, are but illusion for the eternal living being. One who understands this factually is learned, and such a learned person can sacrifice any amount of material happiness to achieve the desired goal known as *brahma-sukham* or absolute happiness. Real transcendentalists are hungry for this happiness, and as a hungry man cannot be made happy by all comforts of life minus foodstuff, so the hungry man for eternal absolute happiness cannot be satisfied by any amount of material happiness. Therefore, the instruction described in this verse cannot be applied to Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira or his brothers and mother. It was meant for persons like Dhṛtarāṣṭra, for whom Vidura came especially to impart lessons.

TEXT 18

विदुरस्तदभिप्रेत्य दृतराष्ट्रमभाषत ।
राजनिर्गम्यतां शीघ्रं पश्येदं भयमागतम् ॥१८॥

*viduras tad abhipretya
dhṛtarāṣṭram abhāṣata
rājan nirgamyatām śīghram
paśyedaṁ bhayam āgatam*

viduraḥ—Mahātmā Vidura; *tat*—that; *abhipretya*—knowing it well; *dhṛtarāṣṭram*—unto Dhṛtarāṣṭra; *abhāṣata*—said; *rājan*—O King; *nirgamyatām*—please get out immediately; *śīghram*—without the least delay; *paśya*—just see; *idam*—this; *bhayam*—fearfulness; *āgatam*—already arrived.

TRANSLATION

Mahātmā Vidura knew all this, and therefore he addressed Dhṛtarāṣṭra, saying: My dear King, please get out of here immediately. Do not delay. Just see how fear has overtaken you.

PURPORT

Cruel death cares for none, be he Dhṛtarāṣṭra or even Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira; therefore spiritual instruction, as was given to old Dhṛtarāṣṭra, was equally applicable to younger Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira. As a matter of fact, everyone in the royal palace including the King and his brothers and

mother was raptly attending the lectures. But it was known to Vidura that his instructions were especially meant for Dhṛtarāṣṭra, who was too materialistic. The word *rājan* is especially addressed to Dhṛtarāṣṭra significantly. Dhṛtarāṣṭra was the eldest son of his father, and therefore according to law he was to be installed on the throne of Hastināpura. But because he was blind from birth, he was disqualified from his rightful claim. But he could not forget the bereavement, and his disappointment was somewhat compensated after the death of Pāṇḍu, his younger brother. His younger brother left behind him some minor children, and Dhṛtarāṣṭra became the natural guardian of them, but at heart he wanted to become the factual King and hand over the kingdom to his own sons, headed by Duryodhana. With all these imperial ambitions, Dhṛtarāṣṭra wanted to become a king and contrive all sorts of intrigues in consultation with his brother-in-law Śakuni. But everything failed by the will of the Lord, and at the last stage, even by losing everything, men and money, he wanted to remain as King, being the eldest uncle of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, as a matter of duty, maintained Dhṛtarāṣṭra in royal honor, and Dhṛtarāṣṭra was happily passing away his numbered days in the illusion of becoming a king or the royal uncle of King Yudhiṣṭhira. Vidura, as a saint and as the duty-bound affectionate youngest brother of Dhṛtarāṣṭra, wanted to awaken Dhṛtarāṣṭra from his slumber of disease and old age. Vidura therefore sarcastically addressed Dhṛtarāṣṭra as the "King," which he was actually not. Everyone is the servant of eternal time, and therefore no one can be king in this material order. King means the person who can order. The celebrated English King wanted to order time and tide, but the time and tide refused to obey his order. Therefore one is a false king in the material world, and Dhṛtarāṣṭra was particularly reminded of this false position and of the factual fearful happenings which had already approached him at that time. Vidura asked him to get out immediately, if he wanted to be saved from the fearful situation which was approaching him fast. He did not ask Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira in that way because he knew that a king like Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira is aware of all the fearful situations of this flimsy world, and he would take care of himself, in due course, even though Vidura might not be present at that time.

TEXT 19

प्रतिक्रिया न यस्येह कुतश्चित्कर्हिचित्प्रभो ।
स एष भगवान् कालः सर्वेषां नः समागतः ॥१९॥

*pratikriyā na yasyeha
kutaścīt karhicit prabho
sa eṣa bhagavān kālaḥ
sarveṣāṁ naḥ samāgataḥ*

pratikriyā—remedial measure; *na*—there is none; *yasya*—of which; *iha*—in this material world; *kutaścīt*—by any means; *karhicit*—or by anyone; *prabho*—O my lord; *sa*—that; *eṣaḥ*—positively; *bhagavān*—the Personality of Godhead; *kālaḥ*—eternal time; *sarveṣāṁ*—of all; *naḥ*—of us; *samāgataḥ*—arrived.

TRANSLATION

This rightful situation cannot be remedied by any person in this material world. My lord, it is the Supreme Personality of Godhead as eternal time [kāla] that has approached us all.

PURPORT

There is no superior power which can check the cruel hands of death. No one wants to die, however acute the source of bodily sufferings may be. Even in the days of so-called scientific advancement of knowledge, there is no remedial measure either for old age or for death. Old age is the notice of the arrival of death served by cruel time, and no one can refuse to accept either summon calls or the supreme judgment of eternal time. This is explained before Dhṛtarāṣṭra because he might ask Vidura to find out some remedial measure for the imminent fearful situation, as he had ordered many times before. Before ordering, however, Vidura informed Dhṛtarāṣṭra that there was no remedial measure by anyone or from any source in this material world. And because there is no such thing in the material world, death is identical with the Supreme Personality of Godhead, as it is said by the Lord Himself in the *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg.12.32).

Death cannot be checked by anyone or from any source within this material world. Hiranyakaśipu wanted to be immortal and underwent a severe type of penance by which the whole universe trembled, and Brahmā himself approached him to dissuade Hiranyakaśipu from such a severe type of penance. Hiranyakaśipu asked Brahmā to award him the blessings of immortality, but Brahmā said that he himself was subject to death, even in the topmost planet, so how could he award him the benediction of immortality? So there is death even in the topmost planet of this universe, and what to speak of other planets, which are far, far inferior in quality to

Brahmaloka, the residing planet of Brahmā. Wherever there is the influence of eternal time, there is this set of tribulations, namely birth, disease, old age and death, and all of them are invincible.

TEXT 20

येन चैवाभिपन्नोऽयं प्राणैः प्रियतमैरपि ।
जनः सद्यो वियुज्येत किमुतान्यैर्वादिभिः ॥२०॥

*yena caivābhipanno 'yaṁ
prāṇaiḥ priyatamair api
janaḥ sadyo viyujiyeta
kimutānyair dhanadibhiḥ*

yena—pulled by such time; *ca*—and; *eva*—certainly; *abhipannaḥ*—overtaken; *ayam*—this; *prāṇaiḥ*—with life; *priyatamaiḥ*—which is most dear to everyone; *api*—even though; *janaḥ*—person; *sadyaḥ*—forthwith; *viyujiyeta*—do give up; *kimuta anyaiḥ*—what to speak of any other thing; *dhana-ādibhiḥ*—such as wealth, honor, children, land and house.

TRANSLATION

Whoever is under the influence of supreme *kāla* [eternal time] must surrender his most dear life, and what to speak of other things, such as wealth, honor, children, land and home.

PURPORT

A great Indian scientist, busy in the planmaking business, was suddenly called by invincible eternal time while going to attend a very important meeting of the planning commission, and he had to surrender his life, wife, children, house, land, wealth, etc. During the political upsurge in India and its division into Pakistan and Hindustan, so many rich and influential Indians had to surrender life, property and honor due to the influence of time, and there are hundreds and thousands of examples like that all over the world, all over the universe, which are all effects of the influence of time. Therefore, the conclusion is that there is no powerful living being within the universe who can overcome the influence of time. Many poets have written verses on the influence of time, many devastations have taken place over the universes due to the influence of time, and no one could check them by any means. Even in our daily life, so many things

come and go in which we have no hand, but we have to suffer or tolerate them without remedial measure. That is the result of time.

TEXT 21

पितृभ्रातृसुहृत्पुत्रा हतास्ते विगतं वयम् ।
आत्मा च जरया ग्रस्तः परगेहमुपाससे ॥२१॥

*pitṛ-bhrātṛ-suhṛt-putrā
hatās te vigatam vayam
ātmā ca jarayā grastah
para-geham upāsase*

pitṛ—father; *bhrātṛ*—brother; *suhṛt*—well-wishers; *putrāḥ*—sons; *hatāḥ*—all dead; *te*—yours; *vigatam*—expended; *vayam*—age; *ātmā*—the body; *ca*—also; *jarayā*—by invalidity; *grastah*—overcome; *para-geham*—another's home; *upāsase*—you do live.

TRANSLATION

Your father, brother, well-wishers and sons are all dead and passed away. You yourself have expended the major portion of your life, your body is now overtaken by invalidity, and you are living in the home of another.

PURPORT

The King is reminded of his precarious condition, influenced by cruel time, and by his past experience he should have been more intelligent to see what was going to happen to his own life. His father Vicitravīrya died long ago, when he and his younger brothers were all little children, and it was due to the care and kindness of Bhīṣmadeva that they were properly brought up. Then again his brother Pāṇḍu died also. Then in the Battlefield of Kurukṣetra his one hundred sons and his grandsons all died, along with all other well-wishers like Bhīṣmadeva, Droṇācārya, Karṇa and many other kings and friends. So he had lost all men and money, and now he was living at the mercy of his nephew, whom he had put into troubles of various types. And despite all these reverses, he thought that he would prolong his life more and more. Vidura wanted to point out to Dhṛtarāṣṭra that everyone has to protect himself by his action and the grace of the Lord. One has to execute his duty faithfully depending for the result on the

supreme authority. No friend, no children, no father, no brother, no state and no one else can protect a person who is not protected by the Supreme Lord. One should, therefore, seek the protection of the Supreme Lord, for the human form of life is meant for seeking that protection. He was warned of his precarious conditions more and more by the following words.

TEXT 22

अन्धः पुरेव वधिरो मन्त्रप्रज्ञाश्च साम्प्रतं ।
विशीर्णं दन्तो मन्दाग्निः सरागः कफमुद्धहन् ॥२२॥

*andhaḥ puraiva vadhiro
manda-prajñāś ca sāmpratam
viśīrṇa danto mandāgniḥ
sarāgaḥ kapham udvahan*

andhaḥ—blind; *pura*—from the beginning; *eva*—certainly; *vadhiro*—hard of hearing; *manda-prajñā*—memory shortened; *ca*—and; *sāmpratam*—recently; *viśīrṇa*—loosened; *dantaḥ*—teeth; *manda-agniḥ*—liver action decreased; *sarāgaḥ*—with sound; *kapham*—coughing with mucus; *udvahan*—coming out.

TRANSLATION

You have been blind from your very birth, and recently you have become hard of hearing. Your memory is shortened, and your intelligence is disturbed. Your teeth are loose, your liver is defective, and you are coughing up mucus.

PURPORT

The symptoms of old age, which had already developed in Dhṛtarāṣṭra, were all one after another pointed out to him as warning that death was nearing very quickly, and still he was foolishly carefree about his future. The signs pointed out by Vidura in the body of Dhṛtarāṣṭra were signs of *apakṣaya*, or dwindling of the material body before the last stroke of death. The body is born, it develops, stays, creates other bodies, dwindles and then vanishes. But foolish men want to make a permanent settlement of the perishable body and think that their estate, children, society,

country, etc., will give them protection. With such foolish ideas, they become overtaken by such temporary engagements and forget altogether that they must give up this temporary body and take a new one again to arrange for another term of society, friendship and love, again to be perished ultimately. They forget their permanent identity and become foolishly active for non-permanent occupations, forgetting altogether their prime duty. Saints and sages like Vidura approach such foolish men to awaken them to the real situation, but they take such *sādhus* and saints as parasites of society, and almost all of them refuse to hear the words of such *sādhus* and saints, although they welcome show bottle *sādhus* and so-called saints who can satisfy their senses. Vidura is not a *sādhū* who satisfies the ill-gotten sentiment of Dhṛtarāṣṭra. He was correctly pointing out the real situation of life, and how one can save oneself from such catastrophies.

TEXT 23

अहो महीयसी जन्तोर्जीविताशा यथा भवान् ।
भीमापवर्जितं पिण्डमादत्ते गृहपालवत् ॥२३॥

*aho mahīyāsī jantor
jivitaśa yathā bhavān
bhīmāpavarjitam piṇḍam
ādatte grha-pālavat*

aho—alas; *mahīyāsī*—powerful; *jantoḥ*—of the living beings; *jivitaśa*—hope for life; *yathā*—as much as; *bhavān*—you are; *bhīma*—Bhīmasena (a brother of Yudhiṣṭhira's); *apavarjitam*—remnants; *piṇḍam*—foodstuff; *ādatte*—eaten by; *grha-pālavat*—like a household dog.

TRANSLATION

Alas, how powerful are the hopes of a living being to continue his life. Verily, you are living just like a household dog and are eating remnants of food given by Bhīma.

PURPORT

A *sādhū* should never flatter kings or rich men to live comfortably at their cost. A *sādhū* is to speak to the householders about the naked truth

of life so that they may come to their senses about the precarious life in material existence. Dhṛtarāṣṭra is a typical example of an attached old man in household life. He had become a pauper in the true sense, yet he wanted to live comfortably in the house of the Pāṇḍavas, of whom Bhīma especially is mentioned because personally he killed two prominent sons of Dhṛtarāṣṭra, namely Duryodhana and Duḥśāsana. These two sons were very much dear to him for their notorious and nefarious activities, and Bhīma is particularly pointed out because he killed these two pet sons. Why was Dhṛtarāṣṭra living there at the house of the Pāṇḍavas? Because he wanted to continue his life comfortably, even at the risk of all humiliation. Vidura, therefore, was astonished how powerful is the urge to continue life. This sense of continuing one's life indicates that a living being is eternally a living entity, and he does not want to change his bodily habitation. The foolish man does not know that a particular term of bodily existence is awarded to him to undergo a term of imprisonment, and the human body is awarded, after many, many births and deaths, as a chance for self-realization to go back home, back to Godhead. But persons like Dhṛtarāṣṭra try to make plans to live there in a comfortable position with profit and interest, for they do not see things as they are. Dhṛtarāṣṭra is blind and continues to hope to live comfortably in the midst of all kinds of reverses of life. A *sādhū* like Vidura is meant to awaken such blind persons and thus help them go back to Godhead, where life is eternal. Once going there, no one wants to come back to this material world of miseries. We can just imagine how responsible a task is entrusted to a *sādhū* like Mahātmā Vidura.

TEXT 24

अग्निर्निमृष्टो दत्तश्च गरो दाराश्च दुषिताः ।
इतं क्षेत्रं घनं येषां तदत्तैरसुभिः कियत् ॥२४॥

agnir nisṛṣṭo dattaś ca
garo dārāś ca duṣitāḥ
hṛtaṁ kṣetram dhanam yeṣāṁ
tat-dattair asubhiḥ kiyat

agniḥ—fire; nisṛṣṭaḥ—set; dattaḥ—given; ca—and; garaḥ—poison; dārāḥ—married wife; ca—and; duṣitāḥ—insulted; hṛtaṁ—usurped; kṣetram—kingdom; dhanam—wealth; yeṣāṁ—of those; tat—their; dattaiḥ—given by; asubhiḥ—subsisting; kiyat—is unnecessary.

TRANSLATION

There is no need to live a degraded life and subsist on the charity of those whom you tried to kill by arson and poisoning. You also insulted one of their wives and usurped their kingdom and wealth.

PURPORT

The system of *varṇāśrama* religion sets aside a part of one's life completely for the purpose of self-realization and attainment of salvation in the human form of life. That is a routine division of life, but persons like Dhṛtarāṣṭra, even at their weary ripened age, want to stay home, even in a degraded condition of accepting charity from enemies. Vidura wanted to point this out and impressed upon him that it was better to die like his sons than accept such humiliating charity. Five thousand years ago there was one Dhṛtarāṣṭra, but at the present moment there are Dhṛtarāṣṭras in every home. Politicians especially do not retire from political activities unless they are dragged by the cruel hand of death or killed by some opposing element. To stick to family life up to the end of one's human life is the grossest type of degradation, and there is absolute need of educating such Dhṛtarāṣṭras by the Viduras, even at the present moment.

TEXT 25

तस्यापि तव देहोऽयं कृपणस्य जिजीविषोः ।
परैत्यनिच्छतो जीर्णो जरया वाससी इव ॥२५॥

tasyāpi tava deho'yaṁ
kṛpaṇasya jījīviṣoḥ
paraity anicchato jīrṇo
jarayā vāsasī iva

tasya—of this; api—in spite of; tava—your; dehaḥ—body; ayam—this; kṛpaṇasya—of one who is miserly; jījīviṣoḥ—of you who desire life; paraiti—will dwindle; anicchataḥ—even unwilling; jīrṇaḥ—deteriorated; jarayā—old; vāsasī—garments; iva—like.

TRANSLATION

Despite your unwillingness to die and your desire to live even at the cost of honor and prestige, your miserly body will certainly dwindle and deteriorate like an old garment.

PURPORT

The words *kṛpāṣya jīviṣoḥ* are significant. There are two classes of men. One is called the *kṛpāṇa*, and the other is called the *brāhmaṇa*. The *kṛpāṇa*, or the miserly man, has no estimation of his material body, but the *brāhmaṇa* has a true estimation of himself and the material body. The *kṛpāṇa*, having a wrong estimation of his material body, wants to enjoy sense gratification with his utmost strength, and even in old age he wants to become a young man by medical treatment or otherwise. Dhṛtarāṣṭra is addressed herein as a *kṛpāṇa* because without any estimation of his material body he wants to live at any cost, and Vidura is trying to open his eyes to see that he cannot live more than his term and that he must prepare for death. Since death is inevitable, why should he accept such a humiliating position for living? It is better to take the right path, even at the risk of death. Human life is meant for finishing all kinds of miseries of material existence, and life should be so regulated that one can achieve the desired goal. Dhṛtarāṣṭra, due to his wrong conception of life, had already spoiled eighty percent of his achieved energy, so it behooved him to utilize the remaining days of his miserly life for the ultimate good. Such a life is called miserly because one cannot properly utilize the assets of the human form of life. Such a miserly man, by good luck only, meets a self-realized soul like Vidura and by his instruction gets rid of the nescience of material existence.

TEXT 26

गतस्वार्थमिमं देहं विरक्तो मुक्तबन्धनः ।
अविज्ञातगतिर्जह्यात् स वै धीर उदाहृतः ॥२६॥

*gata-svārtham imam deham
virakto mukta-bandhanaḥ
avijñāta-gatir jahyāt
sa vai dhīra udāhṛtaḥ*

gata-svārtham—without being properly utilized; *imam*—this; *deham*—material body; *viraktaḥ*—indifferently; *mukta*—being freed; *bandhanaḥ*—from all obligations; *avijñāta-gatiḥ*—unknown destination; *jahyāt*—one should give up this body; *saḥ*—such a person; *vai*—certainly; *dhīraḥ*—undisturbed; *udāhṛtaḥ*—is said to be so.

TRANSLATION

He is called undisturbed who goes to an unknown, remote place and, freed from all obligations, quits his material body when it has become useless.

PURPORT

Narottama Dāsa Ṭhākura, a great devotee and *ācārya* of the Gauḍīya Vaiṣṇava sect, has sung: “My Lord, I have simply wasted my life. Having obtained the human body, I have neglected to worship Your Lordship, and therefore willingly I have drunk poison.” In other words, the human body is especially meant for cultivating knowledge of devotional service of the Lord, without which life becomes full of anxieties and miserable conditions. Therefore, one who has spoiled his life without such cultural activities is advised to leave home without knowledge of friends and relatives and, being thus freed from all obligations of family, society, country, etc., give up the body at some unknown destination so that others may not know where and how he has met his death. *Dhīra* means one who is not disturbed, even when there is sufficient provocation. One cannot give up a comfortable family life due to his affectionate relation with wife and children. Self-realization is obstructed by such undue affection for family, and if anyone is at all able to forget such a relation, he is called the undisturbed, or *dhīra*. This is, however, the path of renunciation based on a frustrated life, but stabilization of such renunciation is possible only by association with bona fide saints and self-realized souls by which one can be engaged in the loving devotional service of the Lord. Sincere surrender unto the lotus feet of the Lord is possible by awakening the transcendental sense of service, made possible by association of pure devotees of the Lord. Dhṛtarāṣṭra was lucky enough to have a brother whose very association was a source of liberation for his frustrated life.

TEXT 27

यः स्वकात्परतो वेह जातनिर्वेद आत्मवान् ।
इदि कृत्वा हरिं गेहात्प्रव्रजेत्स नरोत्तमः ॥२७॥

*yaḥ svakāṭ parato veva
jāta-nirveda ātmavān
hṛdī kṛtvā harim gehāt
pravrajat sa narottamaḥ*

yaḥ—anyone who; *svakāt*—by his own awakening; *parataḥ vā*—or by hearing from another; *iha*—here in this world; *jāta*—becomes; *nirvedaḥ*—indifferent to material attachment; *ātmavān*—consciousness; *hṛdi*—within the heart; *kṛtvā*—having been taken by; *harim*—the Personality of Godhead; *gehāt*—from home; *pravrajat*—goes away; *saḥ*—he is; *nara-uttamaḥ*—the first-class human being.

TRANSLATION

He is certainly a first-class man who awakens and understands, either by himself or from others, the falsity and misery of this material world and thus leaves home and depends fully on the Personality of Godhead residing within his heart.

PURPORT

There are three classes of transcendentalists, namely, 1) the *dhīra*, or the one who is not disturbed by being away from the family association, 2) one in the renounced order of life, a *sannyāsī* by frustrated sentiment, and 3) a sincere devotee of the Lord, who awakens God consciousness by hearing and chanting and leaves home depending completely on the Personality of Godhead who resides in his heart. The idea is that the renounced order of life, after a frustrated life of sentiment in the material world, may be the stepping stone on the path of self-realization, *but real perfection of the path of liberation is attained when one is practiced to depend fully on the Supreme Personality of Godhead*, who lives in everyone's heart as Paramātmā. One may live in the darkest jungle alone out of home, but a steadfast devotee knows very well that he is not alone. The Supreme Personality of Godhead is with him, and He can protect His sincere devotee in any awkward circumstance. One should therefore practice devotional service at home, hearing and chanting the holy name, quality, form, pastimes, entourage, etc., in association with pure devotees, and this practice will help one awaken God consciousness in proportion to one's sincerity of purpose. One who desires material benefit by such devotional activities can never depend on the Supreme Personality of Godhead, although He sits in everyone's heart. Nor does the Lord give any direction to persons who worship Him for material gain. Such materialistic devotees may be blessed by the Lord with material benefits, but they cannot reach the stage of the first-class human being, as above mentioned. There are many examples of such sincere devotees in the history of the world, especially

in India, and they are our guides on the path of self-realization. Mahātmā Vidura is one such great devotee of the Lord, and we should all try to follow in his lotus footsteps for self-realization.

TEXT 28

अथोदीचीं दिशं यातु स्वैरज्ञातगतिर्भवान् ।
इतोऽर्वाक्यशः कालः पुंसां गुणविकर्षणः ॥२८॥

athodīcīm diśam yātu
svair ajñāta-gatir bhavān
ito 'rvāk prāyaśaḥ kālaḥ
puṁsām guṇa-vikarṣaṇaḥ

atha—therefore; *udīcīm*—northern side; *diśam*—direction; *yātu*—please go away; *svaiḥ*—by your relatives; *ajñāta*—without knowledge; *gatiḥ*—movements; *bhavān*—of yourself; *itaḥ*—after this; *arvāk*—will usher in; *prāyaśaḥ*—generally; *kālaḥ*—time; *puṁsām*—of men; *guṇa*—qualities; *vikarṣaṇaḥ*—diminishing.

TRANSLATION

Please, therefore, leave for the North immediately, without letting your relatives know, for soon that time will approach which will diminish the good qualities of men.

PURPORT

A life of frustration can be compensated by becoming a *dhīra*, or leaving home for good without communicating with relatives, and Vidura advised his eldest brother to adopt this way without delay, because very quickly the age of Kali was approaching. A conditioned soul is already degraded by the material association, and still in the Kali-yuga the good qualities of a man will deteriorate to the lowest standard. He was advised to leave home before Kali-yuga approached because the atmosphere which was created by Vidura, his valuable instructions on the facts of life, would fade away due to the influence of the age which was fast approaching. To become *narottama*, or a first-class human being depending completely on the Supreme Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, is not possible for any ordinary man. It is stated in the *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 7.28) that a person who is completely

relieved of all taints of sinful acts can alone depend on the Supreme Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, the Personality of Godhead. Dhṛtarāṣṭra was advised by Vidura at least to become a *dhūra* in the beginning if it were impossible for him to become a *sannyāsī* or a *narottama*. Persistently endeavoring on the line of self-realization helps a person to rise to the conditions of a *narottama* from the stage of a *dhūra*. The *dhūra* stage is attained after prolonged practice of the *yoga* system, but by the grace of Vidura one can attain the stage immediately simply by willing to adopt the means of the *dhūra* stage, which is the preparatory stage for *sannyāsa*. The *sannyāsa* stage is the preparatory stage of *paramahansa*, or the first-grade devotee of the Lord.

TEXT 29

एवं राजा विदुरेणानुजेन
प्रज्ञाचक्षुर्बोधित आजमीढः ।
छित्त्वा स्वेषु स्नेहपान्द्रुहिमनो
निष्क्राम भ्रातृसंदर्शिताच्चा ॥२९॥

evam rājā vidureṇānujēna
prajñā-cakṣur bodhita ājamīḍhaḥ
chittvā sveṣu sneha-pāṣān draḍhimno
niṣcākrama bhrātṛ-sandarśitādhvā

evam—thus; rājā—King Dhṛtarāṣṭra; vidureṇa anujēna—by his younger brother Vidura; prajñā—introspective knowledge; cakṣuḥ—eyes; bodhita—being understood; ājamīḍhaḥ—Dhṛtarāṣṭra, scion of the family of Ājamīḍha; chittvā—by breaking; sveṣu—regarding kinsmen; sneha-pāṣān—strong network of affection; draḍhimnaḥ—because of steadfastness; niṣcākrama—got out; bhrātṛ—brother; sandarśita—direction to; adhva—the path of liberation.

TRANSLATION

Thus Mahārāja Dhṛtarāṣṭra, the scion of the family of Ājamīḍha, firmly convinced by introspective knowledge [prajñā], broke at once the strong network of familial affection by his resolute determination. Thus he im-

mediately left home to set out on the path of liberation, as directed by his younger brother Vidura.

PURPORT

Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, the great preacher of the principles of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, has stressed the importance of associating with *sādhus* or pure devotees of the Lord. He said that even by a moment's association with a pure devotee, one can achieve all perfection. We are not ashamed to admit that this fact was experienced in our practical life. Were we not favored by His Divine Grace Śrīmad Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Gosvāmī Mahārāja, by our first meeting for a few minutes only, it would have been impossible for us to accept this mighty task of describing Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam in English. Without seeing him at that opportune moment, we could have become a very great business magnate, but never would we have been able to walk the path of liberation and be engaged in the factual service of the Lord under instructions of His Divine Grace. And here is another practical example by the action of Vidura's association with Dhṛtarāṣṭra. Mahārāja Dhṛtarāṣṭra was tightly bound in a network of material affinities related to politics, economy and family attachment, and he did everything in his power to achieve so-called success in his planned projects, but he was frustrated from the beginning to the end so far as his material activities were concerned. And yet, despite his life of failure, he achieved the greatest of all success in self-realization by the forceful instructions of a pure devotee of the Lord, who is the typical emblem of a *sādhū*. The scriptures enjoin, therefore, that one should associate with *sādhus* only, rejecting all other kinds of association, and by doing so one will have ample opportunity to hear the *sādhus* who can cut to pieces the bonds of illusory affection in the material world. It is a fact that the material world is a great illusion because everything appears to be a tangible reality, but the next moment everything is evaporated like the dashing foam of the sea or a cloud in the sky. A cloud in the sky undoubtedly appears to be a reality because it rains, and due to rains so many temporary green things appear, but in the ultimate issue, everything disappears, namely the cloud, rain and green vegetation, all in due course. But the sky remains, and the varieties of sky or luminaries also remain forever. Similarly the Absolute Truth, which is compared to the sky, remains eternally, and the temporary cloudlike illusion comes and goes away. Foolish living beings are attracted by the temporary cloud, but

intelligent men are more concerned with the eternal sky with all its variegatedness.

TEXT 30

पतिं प्रयान्तं सुवलस्य पुत्री
पतिव्रता चानुजगाम साध्वी ।
हिमालयं न्यस्तदण्डप्रहरं
मनस्विनामिव सत्सम्प्रहारः ॥३०॥

*patiṁ prayāntaṁ subalasya putrī
pati-vratā cānu jagāma sādhvī
himālayaṁ nyasta-daṇḍa-praharṣaṁ
manasvinām iva sat samprahāraḥ*

patiṁ—her husband; *prayāntaṁ*—while leaving home; *subalasya*—of King Subala; *putrī*—worthy daughter; *pati-vratā*—devoted to her husband; *ca*—also; *anujagāma*—followed; *sādhvī*—the chaste; *himālayaṁ*—towards the Himalayan mountains; *nyasta-daṇḍa*—one who has accepted the rod of the renounced order; *praharṣaṁ*—object of delight; *manasvinām*—of the great fighters; *iva*—like; *sat*—legitimate; *samprahāraḥ*—good lashing.

TRANSLATION

Gāndhārī, who was the daughter of King Subala of Kandahara [or Gandhara], followed her husband, seeing that he was going to the Himalayan mountains, which are the delight of those who have accepted the staff of the renounced order like fighters who have accepted a good lashing from the enemy.

PURPORT

Saubalinī or Gāndhārī, daughter of King Subala and wife of King Dhṛtarāṣṭra, was ideal as a devoted wife to her husband. The Vedic civilization especially prepares chaste and devoted wives, of whom Gāndhārī is one amongst many mentioned in history. Lakṣmījī Sītādevī was also a daughter of a great king, but she followed her husband Lord Rāmacandra into the forest. Similarly, as a woman she could remain at home or at her father's house, but as a chaste and gentle lady she followed her husband

without consideration. Instructions for the renounced order of life were imparted to Dhṛtarāṣṭra by Vidura, and Gāndhārī was by the side of her husband. But he did not ask her to follow him because he was at that time fully determined, like a great warrior who faces all kinds of dangers in the battlefield. He was no longer attracted to so-called wife or relatives, and he decided to start alone, but as a chaste lady Gāndhārī decided to follow her husband till the last moment. Mahārāja Dhṛtarāṣṭra accepted the order of *vānaprastha*, and at this stage the wife is allowed to remain as a voluntary servitor, but in the *sannyāsa* stage no wife can stay with her former husband. A *sannyāsī* is considered to be a dead man civilly, and therefore the wife becomes a civil widow without connection with her former husband. Mahārāja Dhṛtarāṣṭra did not deny his faithful wife, and she followed her husband at her own risk.

The *sannyāsīs* accept a rod as the sign of the renounced order of life. There are two types of *sannyāsīs*. Those who follow the Māyāvādī philosophy, headed by Śrīpāda Śaṅkarācārya, accept only one rod (*eka-daṇḍa*), but those who follow the Vaiṣṇavite philosophy accept three combined rods (*tri-daṇḍa*). The Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* are *ekadaṇḍī-svāmīs*, whereas the Vaiṣṇava *sannyāsīs* are known as *tridaṇḍī-svāmīs*, or more distinctly, *tridaṇḍī gosvāmīs*, in order to be distinguished from the Māyāvādī philosophers. The *ekadaṇḍī svāmīs* are mostly fond of the Himalayas, but the Vaiṣṇava *sannyāsīs* are fond of Vṛndāvana and Purī. The Vaiṣṇava *sannyāsīs* are *narottamas*, whereas the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* are *dhūras*. Mahārāja Dhṛtarāṣṭra was advised to follow the *dhūras* because at that stage it was difficult for him to become a *narottama*.

TEXT 31

अज्ञातशत्रुः कृतमैत्रो हुताग्नि-
विप्रान् नत्वा तिलगोभूमिरुक्मैः ।
गृहं प्रविष्टो गुरुवन्दनाय
न चापश्यत्पितरौ सौबलीं च ॥३१॥

*ajāta-śatruḥ kṛta-maitro hutāgnir
viprān natvā tila-go-bhūmi-rukmaiḥ
gṛhaṁ praviṣṭo guru-vandanāya
na cāpaśyat pitarau saubalīm ca*

ajāta—never born; *śatruḥ*—enemy; *kṛta*—having performed; *maitraḥ*—worshipping the demigods; *huta-agnīḥ*—and offering fuel in the fire; *viprān*—the *brāhmaṇas*; *natvā*—offering obeisances; *tila-go-bhūmī-rukmaiḥ*—along with grains, cows, land and gold; *gṛham*—within the palace; *praviṣṭaḥ*—having entered into; *guru-vandanāya*—for offering respect to the elderly members; *na*—did not; *ca*—also; *apaśyat pitarau*—his uncle; *saubalīm*—Gāndhārī; *ca*—also.

TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, whose enemy was never born, performed his daily morning duties by praying, offering fire sacrifice to the sun-god, and offering obeisances, grains, cows, land and gold to the *brāhmaṇas*. He then entered the palace to pay respects to the elderly. However, he could not find his uncle and aunt, the daughter of King Subala.

PURPORT

Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was the most pious king because he personally practiced daily the pious duties for the householders. The householders are required to rise early in the morning, and after bathing, they should offer respects to the Deities at home by prayers, by offering fuel in the sacred fire, by giving the *brāhmaṇas* in charity land, cows, grains, gold, etc., and at last offering to the elderly members due respects and obeisances. Unless one is prepared to practice injunctions which are prescribed in the *śāstras*, one cannot be a good man simply by book knowledge. Modern householders are practiced to different modes of life, namely to rise late and then take bed tea without any sort of cleanliness and without any purificatory practices as mentioned above. The household children are taken to practice that which the parents practice, and therefore the whole generation glides towards hell. Nothing good can be expected from them unless they associate with *sādhus*. Like Dhṛtarāṣṭra, the materialistic person may take lessons from a *sādhu* like Vidura and thus be cleansed of the effects of modern life.

Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, however, could not find in the palace his two uncles, namely Dhṛtarāṣṭra and Vidura, along with Gāndhārī, the daughter of King Subala. He was anxious to see them and, therefore, asked Sañjaya, the private secretary of Dhṛtarāṣṭra.

TEXT 32

तत्र सञ्जयमासीनं पप्रच्छोद्विग्नमानसः ।
गावल्गणे क्व नस्ततो बृद्धो हीनश्च नेत्रयोः ॥३२॥

tatra sañjayaṁ āsīnaṁ
papracchodvigna-mānasaḥ
gāvalgaṇe kva nas tāto
vrddho hīnaś ca netrayoḥ

tatra—there; *sañjayaṁ*—unto Sañjaya; *āsīnaṁ*—seated; *papraccha*—inquired from; *udvigna-manasaḥ*—filled with anxiety; *gāvalgaṇe*—the son of Gāvalgan, Sañjaya; *kva*—where is; *naḥ*—our; *tātaḥ*—uncle; *vrddhaḥ*—old; *hīnaś ca*—as also bereft of; *netrayoḥ*—by the eyes.

TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, full of anxiety, turned to Sañjaya, who was sitting there, and said: O Sañjaya, where is our uncle, who is old and blind?

TEXT 33

अम्बा च हतपुत्राऽऽर्ता पितृव्यः क्व गतः सुहृत् ।
अपि मय्यकुतप्रज्ञे हतबन्धुः स भार्यया ।
आशंसमानः शुभलं गङ्गायां दुःखितोऽपतत् ॥३३॥

ambā ca hata-putrā'rtā
pitṛvyaḥ kva gataḥ suhṛt
api mayy akṛta-prajñe
hata-bandhuḥ sa bhāryayā
āśaṁsamānaḥ śamalaṁ
gaṅgāyām duḥkhito'patat

ambāḥ—mother aunt; *ca*—and; *hata-putrā*—who had lost all her sons; *ārtā*—in a sorry plight; *pitṛvyaḥ*—uncle Vidura; *kva*—where; *gataḥ*—gone; *suhṛt*—well-wisher; *api*—whether; *mayi*—unto me; *akṛtaprajñe*—ungrateful; *hata-bandhuḥ*—one who has lost all his sons; *saḥ*—along with; *bhāryayā*—

his wife; *āsaṁsa-mānaḥ*—in doubtful mind; *śamalam*—offenses; *gaṅgāyām*—in the Ganges water; *duḥkḥitaḥ*—in distressed mind; *apatat*—fell down.

TRANSLATION

Where is my well-wisher, uncle Vidura, and mother Gāndhārī, who is very afflicted due to all her sons' demise? My uncle Dhṛtarāṣṭra was also very mortified due to the death of all his sons and grandsons. Undoubtedly I am very ungrateful. Did he, therefore, take my offenses very seriously and, along with his wife, drown himself in the Ganges?

PURPORT

The Pāṇḍavas, especially Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira and Arjuna, anticipated the aftereffects of the Battle of Kurukṣetra, and therefore Arjuna declined to execute the fighting. The fight was executed by the will of the Lord, but the effects of family aggrievement, as they thought of it before, had come to be true. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was always conscious of the great plight of his uncle Dhṛtarāṣṭra and aunt Gāndhārī, and therefore he took all possible care of them in their old age and aggrieved conditions. When, therefore, he could not find his uncle and aunt in the palace, naturally his doubts arose, and he conjectured that they went down to the water of the Ganges. He thought himself ungrateful because when the Pāṇḍavas were fatherless, Mahārāja Dhṛtarāṣṭra gave them all royal facilities to live, and in return he had killed all his sons in the Battle of Kurukṣetra. As a pious man, Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira took into account all his unavoidable misdeeds, and he never thought of the misdeeds of his uncle and company. Dhṛtarāṣṭra had suffered the effects of his own misdeeds by the will of the Lord, but Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was only thinking of his own unavoidable misdeeds. That is the nature of a good man and devotee of the Lord. A devotee never finds fault with others, but tries to find out his own, and thus rectify them as far as possible.

TEXT 34

पितर्युपरते पाण्डौ सर्वाङ्गः सुहृदः शिशून् ।
अराक्षतां व्यसनतः पितृव्यौ क गतावितः ॥३४॥

pitary uparate pāṇḍau
sarvān naḥ suhṛdaḥ śiśūn
arākṣatām vyasanataḥ
pitṛvyau kva gatāvitaḥ

pitari—upon my father; *uparate*—falling down; *pāṇḍau*—Mahārāja Pāṇḍu; *sarvān*—all; *naḥ*—us; *suhṛdaḥ*—well-wisher; *śiśūn*—small children; *arākṣatām*—protected; *vyasanataḥ*—from all kinds of dangers; *pitṛvyau*—uncles; *kva*—where; *gatau*—have departed; *itaḥ*—from this place.

TRANSLATION

When my father Pāṇḍu fell down and we were all small children, these two uncles gave us protection from all kinds of calamities. They were always our good well-wishers. Alas, where have they gone from here?

TEXT 35

सूत उवाच
कृपया स्नेहवैकुल्यात्सुलो विरहकशितः ।
आत्मेष्टव्यमचक्षुणो न प्रत्याहतिपीडितः ॥३५॥

sūta uvāca
kṛpayā sneha-vaiklavyāt
sūto viraha-karṣitaḥ
ātmeṣṭvaram acakṣāṇo
na pratyāhāti pīḍitaḥ

sūtaḥ uvāca—Sūta Gosvāmī said; *kṛpayā*—out of full compassion; *sneha-vaiklavyāt*—mental derangement due to profound affection; *sūtaḥ*—Saṅjaya; *viraha-karṣitaḥ*—distressed by separation; *ātma-īṣṭvaram*—his master; *acakṣāṇaḥ*—having not seen; *na*—did not; *pratyāha*—replied; *atipīḍitaḥ*—being too aggrieved.

TRANSLATION

Sūta Gosvāmī said: Saṅjaya, having not seen his own master, Dhṛtarāṣṭra, due to compassion for his grief and mental condition, could not properly reply to Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira.

PURPORT

Saṅjaya was the personal assistant of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira for a very long time, and thus he had the opportunity to study the life of Dhṛtarāṣṭra. And when he saw at last that Dhṛtarāṣṭra had left home without his know-

ledge, even his sorrows had no bound. He was fully compassionate toward Dhṛtarāṣṭra because in the game of the Battle of Kurukṣetra, King Dhṛtarāṣṭra had lost everything, men and money, and at last the King and the Queen had to leave home in utter frustration. He studied the situation in his own way because he did not know that the inner vision of Dhṛtarāṣṭra was awakened by Vidura and that therefore he had left home in enthusiastic cheerfulness for a better life after departure from the dark well of home. Unless one is convinced of a better life after renunciation of the present life, one cannot stick to the renounced order of life simply by artificial dress or staying out of the home.

TEXT 36

विमृज्याश्रूणि पाणिभ्यां विष्टभ्यात्मानमात्मना ।
अजातशत्रुं प्रत्युचे प्रभोः पादावनुसरन् ॥३६॥

*vimṛjyāśrūṇi pāṇibhyāṁ
viṣṭabhyātmānam ātmanā
ajāta-śatruṁ pratyūce
prabhoḥ pādāvanusmaran*

vimṛjya—smearing; *śrūṇi*—tears of the eyes; *pāṇibhyām*—with his hands; *viṣṭabhya*—situated; *ātmanām*—the mind; *ātmanā*—by intelligence; *ajāta-śatruṁ*—unto Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira; *pratyūce*—began to reply; *prabhoḥ*—of his master; *pādau*—feet; *anusmaran*—thinking after.

TRANSLATION

First he slowly pacified his mind by intelligence, and wiping away his tears and thinking of the feet of his master Dhṛtarāṣṭra, he began to reply to Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira.

TEXT 37

सञ्जय उवाच
नीहं वेद व्यवसितं पित्रोर्वः कुलनन्दन ।
गान्धार्या वा महाबाहो मुषितोऽस्मि महात्मभिः ॥३७॥

*sañjaya uvāca
nāhaṁ veda vyavasitaṁ
pitror vaḥ kula-nandana
gāndhāryā vā mahā-bāho
muṣito'smi mahātmabhiḥ*

sañjayaḥ uvāca—Sañjaya said; *na*—not; *aham*—myself; *veda*—in knowledge; *vyavasitaṁ*—determination; *pitroḥ*—of your uncles; *vaḥ*—your; *kula-nandana*—O descendant of the Kuru dynasty; *gāndhāryāḥ*—by Gāndhārī; *vā*—or; *mahā-bāho*—O great King; *muṣitaḥ*—cheated; *asmi*—I have been; *mahātmabhiḥ*—great souls.

TRANSLATION

Sañjaya said: My dear descendant of the Kuru dynasty, I have no information of the determination of your two uncles and Gāndhārī. O King, I have been cheated by those great souls.

PURPORT

That great souls cheat others may be astonishing to know, but it is a fact that great souls cheat others for a great cause. It is said that Lord Kṛṣṇa also advised Yudhiṣṭhira to tell a lie before Droṇācārya, and it was also for a great cause. The Lord wanted it, and therefore it was a great cause. Satisfaction of the Lord is the criterion of the bona fides, and the highest perfection of life is to satisfy the Lord by one's occupational duty. That is the verdict of *Gītā* and *Bhāgavatam*. * Dhṛtarāṣṭra and Vidura, followed by Gāndhārī, did not disclose their determination to Sañjaya, although he was constantly with Dhṛtarāṣṭra as his personal assistant. Sañjaya never thought that Dhṛtarāṣṭra could perform any act without consulting him. But Dhṛtarāṣṭra's going away from home was so confidential that it could not even be disclosed to Sañjaya. Sanātana Gosvāmī also cheated the keeper of the prison house while going away to see Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, and similarly Raghunātha Dāsa Gosvāmī also cheated his priest and left home for good to satisfy the Lord. To satisfy the Lord, anything is good, for it is in relation with the Absolute Truth. We also had the same opportunity to cheat the family members and leave home to engage in the necessary for a great cause, and there is no loss for any party in such transcendental fraud.

*yataḥ pravṛttir bhūtānāṁ yena sarvaṁ idaṁ tatam
svakarmaṇā tam abhyarcya siddhiṁ vindati mānavaḥ. (Bg. 18.46)

ataḥ pumbhir duija-śreṣṭhā varṇāśrama-vibhāgaśah
svanuṣṭhitasya dharmasya sarṁsiddhir hari-toṣaṇam (Bhāg. 1.2.13)

TEXT 38

अथाजगाम भगवान् नारदः सहतुम्बुरुः ।

प्रत्युत्थायामिवाद्याह सातुजोऽभ्यर्चयन्मुनिम् ॥३८॥

*athājagāma bhagavān
nāradaḥ saha-tumburuḥ
prat yutthāyābhivād yāha
sānujo'bharcayan munim*

atha—thereafter; *ajagāma*—arrived; *bhagavān*—the godly personality; *nāradaḥ*—Nārada; *saha tumburuḥ*—along with his *tumburu* (musical instrument); *prat yutthāya*—having gotten up from their seats; *abhivādya*—offering their due obeisances; *āha*—said; *sa-anujaḥ*—along with younger brothers; *abharcayan*—thus while receiving in a proper mood; *munim*—the sage.

TRANSLATION

While Sañjaya was thus speaking, Śrī Nārada, the powerful devotee of the Lord, appeared on the scene. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira and his brothers received him properly by getting up from their seats and offering obeisances.

PURPORT

Devarṣi Nārada is described herein as *bhagavān* due to his being the most confidential devotee of the Lord. The Lord and His very confidential devotees are treated on the same level by those who are actually engaged in the loving service of the Lord. Such confidential devotees of the Lord are very much dear to the Lord because they travel everywhere to preach the glories of the Lord in different capacities and try their utmost to convert the nondevotees of the Lord into devotees in order to bring them to the platform of sanity. Actually a living being cannot be a nondevotee of the Lord because of his constitutional position, but when one becomes a nondevotee or nonbeliever, it is to be understood that the person concerned is not in a sound condition of life. The confidential devotees of the Lord treat such illusioned living beings, and therefore they are most pleasing in the eyes of the Lord. The Lord says in the *Bhagavad-gītā* that no one is dearer to Him than one who actually preaches the glories of the Lord to convert the nonbelievers and nondevotees. Such personalities as Nārada must be offered all due respects, like those offered to the Personality of Godhead Himself, and Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, along with his noble brothers, were examples for others in receiving a pure devotee of the Lord like Nārada, who had no other business save and except singing the glories of the Lord along with his *vīṇā*, a musical stringed instrument.

TEXT 39

युधिष्ठिर उवाच

नाहं वेद गतिं पित्रोर्भगवन् क्व गतावितः ।

अम्बा वा हतपुत्राऽर्ता क्व गता च तपसिनी ॥३९॥

*yudhiṣṭhira uvāca
nāhaṁ veda gatiṁ pitroḥ
bhagavan kva gatāv itaḥ
ambā vā hata-putrārtā
kva gatā ca tapasvinī*

yudhiṣṭhiraḥ uvāca—Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira said; *na*—do not; *aham*—myself; *veda*—know it; *gatiṁ*—departure; *pitroḥ*—of the uncles; *bhagavan*—O godly personality; *kva*—where; *gatau*—gone; *itaḥ*—from this place; *ambā*—mother aunt; *vā*—either; *hata-putrā*—bereft of her sons; *ārtā*—aggrieved; *kva*—where; *gatā*—gone; *ca*—also; *tapasvinī*—ascetic.

TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira said: O godly personality, I do not know where my two uncles have gone. Nor can I find my ascetic aunt who is grief-stricken by the loss of all her sons.

PURPORT

Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, as a good soul and devotee of the Lord, was always conscious of the great loss of his aunt and her sufferings as an ascetic. An ascetic is never disturbed by all kinds of sufferings, and that makes him strong and determined on the path of spiritual progress. Queen Gāndhārī is a typical example of an ascetic by her marvelous character in many trying situations. She was an ideal woman as mother, wife and ascetic, and in the history of the world such character in a woman is rarely found.

TEXT 40

कर्णधार इवापारे भगवान् पारदर्शकः ।

अथावमाषे भगवान् नारदो मुनिसत्तमः ॥४०॥

*karṇa-dhāra ivāpāre
bhagavān pāra-darśakaḥ
athābabhāṣe bhagavān
nārado muni-sattamaḥ*

karṇadhāra—captain of the ship; *iva*—like; *apāre*—in the extensive oceans; *bhagavān*—representative of the Lord; *pāradarśakaḥ*—one who can give directions to the other end; *atha*—thus; *ababhāse*—began to say; *bhagavān*—the godly personality; *nāradaḥ*—the great sage Nārada; *muni-sattamaḥ*—the greatest among the devotee-philosophers.

TRANSLATION

You are like a captain of a ship in a great ocean and you can direct us to our destination. Thus addressed, the godly personality, Devarṣi Nārada, greatest of the philosopher devotees, began to speak.

PURPORT

There are different types of philosophers, and the greatest of all of them are those who have seen the Personality of Godhead and have surrendered themselves in the transcendental loving service of the Lord. Among all such pure devotees of the Lord, Devarṣi Nārada is the chief, and therefore he has been described herein as the greatest of all philosopher devotees. Unless one is a sufficiently learned philosopher by hearing the *Vedānta* philosophy from a bona fide spiritual master, one cannot be a learned philosopher devotee. One must be very faithful, learned and renounced, otherwise one cannot be a pure devotee. A pure devotee of the Lord can give us direction towards the other end of nescience. Devarṣi Nārada used to visit the palace of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira because the Pāṇḍavas were all pure devotees of the Lord, and the Devarṣi was always ready to give them good counsel whenever needed.

TEXT 41

नारद उवाच

मा कंचन शुचो राजन् यदीश्वरवशं जगत् ।
लोकाः सपाला यस्येमे वहन्ति बलिमीशितुः ।
स संयुनक्ति मृतानि स एव वियुनक्ति च ॥४१॥

nārada uvāca
mā kañcana śuco rājan
yad īśvara-vaśam jagat
lokāḥ sapālā yasyeme
vahanti balim īśituḥ
sa saṁyunakti bhūtāni
sa eva viyunakti ca

nāradaḥ uvāca—Nārada said; *mā*—never; *kañcana*—by all means; *śucaḥ*—do you lament; *rājan*—O King; *yat*—because; *īśvara-vaśam*—under the control of the Supreme Lord; *jagat*—world; *lokāḥ*—all living beings; *sapālāḥ*—including their leaders; *yasya*—whose; *ime*—all these; *vahanti*—do bear; *balim*—means of worship; *īśituḥ*—for being protected; *saḥ*—he; *saṁyunakti*—gets together; *bhūtāni*—all living beings; *saḥ*—he; *eva*—also; *viiyunakti*—disperses; *ca*—and.

TRANSLATION

Śrī Nārada said: O pious King, do not lament for anyone, for everyone is under the control of the Supreme Lord. Therefore all living beings and their leaders carry on worship to be well protected. It is He only who brings them together and disperses them.

PURPORT

Every living being, either in this material world or in the spiritual world, is under the control of the Supreme Lord, the Personality of Godhead. Beginning from Brahmājī, the leader of this universe, down to the insignificant ant, all are abiding by the order of the Supreme Lord. Thus the constitutional position of the living being is subordination under the control of the Lord. The foolish living being, especially man, artificially rebels against the law of the Supreme and thus becomes chastised as an *āśūra* or lawbreaker. A living being is placed in a particular position by the order of the Supreme Lord, and he is again shifted from that place by the order of the Supreme Lord or His authorized agents. Brahmā, Śiva, Indra, Candra, Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira or, in modern history, Napoleon, Akbar, Alexander, Gandhi, Subhas or Nehru, all are servants of the Lord, and they are placed in and removed from their respective positions by the supreme will of the Lord. None of them is independent. Even though such men or leaders rebel so as not to recognize the supremacy of the Lord, they are put under still more rigorous laws of the material world by different miseries. Only the foolish man, therefore, says that there is no God. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was being convinced of this naked truth because he was greatly overwhelmed by the sudden departure of his old uncles and aunt. Mahārāja Dhṛtarāṣṭra was placed in that position according to his past deeds; he had already suffered or enjoyed the benefits accrued to him in the past, but due to his good luck, somehow or other he got a good younger brother, Vidura, and by his instruction he had left to achieve salvation by closing all accounts in the material world.

Ordinarily no one can change the course of one's due happiness and distress by plan. Everyone has to accept them as they come under the subtle arrangement of *kāla*, or invincible time. There is no use trying to counteract them. The best thing is, therefore, that one should endeavor to achieve salvation, and this prerogative is given only to man because of his developed condition of mental activities and intelligence. Only for man are there different Vedic instructions for attainment of salvation during the human form of existence. One who misuses this opportunity of advanced intelligence is verily condemned and put into different types of miseries, either in this present life or in the future. That is the way the Supreme controls everyone.

TEXT 42

यथा गावो नसि प्रोतास्तन्त्यां बद्धाः चदामभिः ।
वाक्तन्त्यां नामभिर्वद्वा वहन्ति बलिमीशितुः॥४२॥

yathā gāvo nasi protās
tantyām baddhās ca dāmabhiḥ
vāktantyām nāmabhir baddhā
vahanti balim īśituḥ

yathā—as much as; *gāvaḥ*—cow; *nasi*—by the nose; *protāḥ*—women; *tantyām*—by the thread; *baddhāḥ*—bound up by; *ca*—also; *dāmabhiḥ*—by ropes; *vāktantyām*—in the network of Vedic hymns; *nāmabhiḥ*—by nomenclatures; *baddhāḥ*—conditioned; *vahanti*—carry on; *balim*—orders; *īśituḥ*—for being controlled by the Supreme Lord.

TRANSLATION

As a cow, bound through the nose by a long rope, is conditioned, so also human beings are bound by different Vedic injunctions and are conditioned to obey the orders of the Supreme.

PURPORT

Every living being, whether a man or an animal or a bird, etc., thinks that he is free by himself, but actually no one is free from the severe laws of the Lord. The laws of the Lord are severe because they cannot be disobeyed in any circumstance. The manmade laws may be evaded by cunning outlaws, but in the codes of the supreme lawmaker, there is not the slightest possibility of neglecting the laws. A slight change in the course of

God-made law can bring about a massive danger to be faced by the lawbreaker. Such laws of the Supreme are generally known as the codes of religion under different conditions, but the principle of religion everywhere is one and the same, namely, obey the orders of the Supreme God. (Codes of Religion) That is the condition of material existence. All living beings in the material world have taken up the risk of conditioned life by their own selection and are thus entrapped by the laws of material nature. The only way to get out of the entanglement is to agree to obey the Supreme. But instead of becoming free from the clutches of *māyā* or illusion, foolish human beings become bound up by different nomenclatures, being designated as *brāhmaṇas*, *kṣatriyas*, *vaiśyas*, *śūdras*, Hindus, Mussulmans, Indians, Europeans, Americans, Chinese, and many others, and thus they carry out the orders of the Supreme Lord under the influence of respective scriptural or legislative injunctions. The statutory laws of the state are imperfect imitation replicas or Religious Codes. The secular state, or the godless state, allows the citizens to break the laws of God, but restricts them from disobeying the laws of the state; the result is that the people in general suffer more by breaking the laws of God than by obeying the imperfect laws made by man. Every man is imperfect by constitution under conditions of material existence, and there is not the least possibility of enacting a perfect legislation by the most materially advanced man. On the other hand, there is no such imperfection in the laws of God. If they are educated in the laws of God, there is no necessity of a makeshift legislative council of aimless men. There is necessity of change in the makeshift laws of man, but there is no change in the God-made laws because they are made perfect by the all-perfect Personality of Godhead. (Codes of Religion) Scriptural injunctions are made by liberated representatives of God in consideration of different conditions of living, and by carrying on the orders of the Lord gradually, the conditioned living beings become free from the clutches of material existence. The factual position of the living being is, however, that he is the eternal servitor of the Supreme Lord. In his liberated state he renders service to the Lord in transcendental love and thus enjoys a life of full freedom, even sometimes on the equal level with the Lord or sometimes more than the Lord. But in the conditioned material world, every living being wants to be the Lord of other living beings, and thus by the illusion of *māyā* such mentality of lording it becomes a cause of further extension of conditional life. So in the material world the living being is still more conditioned, until he surrenders unto the Lord by reviving his original state of eternal servitorship. That is the last instruction of the *Bhagavad-gītā* and all other recognized scriptures of the world.

TEXT 43

यथा क्रीडोपस्कराणां संयोगविगमाविह ।
इच्छया क्रीडितुः स्यातां तथैवेच्छया नृणाम् ॥४३॥

*yathā kṛīḍopaskarāṇāṁ
saṁyoga-vigamāv iha
icchayā kṛīḍituh syātām
tathāiveśecchayā nṛṇām*

yathā—as much as; *kṛīḍa-paskarāṇām*—playthings; *saṁyoga*—union; *vigamau*—disunion; *iha*—as much as; *icchayā*—by the will of; *kṛīḍituh*—just to play a part; *syātām*—takes place; *tathā*—so also; *eva*—certainly; *īśa*—the Supreme Lord; *icchayā*—by the will of; *nṛṇām*—of the human being.

TRANSLATION

As a player sets up and disperses his playthings according to his own sweet will, so the supreme will of the Lord brings men together and separates them.

PURPORT

We must know for certain that the particular position in which we are now set up is an arrangement of the supreme will in terms of our own acts in the past. The Supreme Lord is present as the localized Paramātmā in the heart of every living being, as it is said in the *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 13.22), and therefore He knows everything of our activities in every stage of our lives. The reactions of our actions are rewarded by Him by placing us in some particular place. A rich man gets his son born with a silver spoon in his mouth, but the child who came as the rich man's son deserved such a place, and therefore he is placed there by the will of the Lord. And at a particular moment when the child has to be removed from that place, he is also carried by the will of the Supreme, even if the child or the father does not wish to be separated from the happy relation. The same thing happens in the case of a poor man also. Neither rich man nor poor man has any control over such meetings or separations of living beings. The example of a player and his playthings should not be misunderstood. One may argue that the Lord is bound to award the reactionary results of our own actions, and thus the example of a player cannot be applied. But it is not so. We

must always remember that the Lord is the supreme will, and He is not bound by any law. Generally the law of *karma* is that one is awarded the result of one's own actions, but in special cases, by the will of the Lord, such resultant actions are changed also. But this change can be effected by the will of the Lord only, and no other. Therefore, the example of the player cited in this verse is quite appropriate, for the Supreme Will is absolutely free to do whatever He likes; and because He is all-perfect, there is no mistake in any of His actions or reactions. These changes of resultant actions are especially rendered by the Lord when a pure devotee is involved. It is assured in the *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 9.30-31) that the Lord saves a pure devotee who has surrendered unto Him without reservation from all sorts of reactions of sins, and there is no doubt about this. There are hundreds of examples of this by the Lord in the history of the world. If the Lord is able to change the resultant reactions of one's past deeds, then certainly He is not Himself bound up by any action or reaction of His own deeds. He is perfect and transcendental to all laws.

TEXT 44

यन्मन्यसे ध्रुवं लोकमध्रुवं वा न चोभयम् ।
सर्वथा न हि शोच्यास्ते स्नेहादन्यत्र मोहजात् ॥४४॥

*yan manyase dhruvaṁ lokam
adhruvaṁ vā na cobhayam
sarvathā na hi śocyās te
snehād anyatra mohajāṭ*

yat—even though; *manyase*—you think; *dhruvam*—Absolute Truth; *lokam*—persons; *adhruvam*—nonreality; *vā*—either; *na*—or not; *ca*—also; *ubhayam*—or bothwise; *sarvathā*—in all circumstances; *na*—never; *hi*—certainly; *śocyāḥ*—subject for lamentation; *snehāt*—due to affection; *anyatra*—or otherwise; *mohajāṭ*—due to bewilderment.

TRANSLATION

O King, in all circumstances, whether you consider the soul to be an eternal principle, or the material body to be perishable, or everything to exist in the impersonal Absolute Truth, or everything to be an inexplicable combination of matter and spirit, feelings of separation are due only to illusory affection and nothing more.

PURPORT

The actual fact is that every living being is an individual part and parcel of the Supreme Being, and his constitutional position is subordinate cooperative service. Either in his conditional material existence or in his liberated position of full knowledge and eternity, the living entity is eternally under the control of the Supreme Lord. But those who are not conversant with factual knowledge put forward many speculative propositions about the real position of the living entity. It is admitted, however, by all schools of philosophy, that the living being is eternal and that the covering body of five material elements is perishable and temporary. The eternal living entity transmigrates from one material body to another by the law of *karma*, and material bodies are perishable by their fundamental structures. Therefore there is nothing to be lamented in the case of the soul's being transferred into another body, or the material body perishing at a certain stage. There are others also who believe in the merging of the spirit soul in the Supreme Spirit when it is uncovered by the material encagement, and there are others also who do not believe in the existence of spirit or soul, but believe in tangible matter. In our daily experience we find so many transformations of matter from one form to another, but we do not lament such changing features. In either of the above cases, the force of divine energy is uncheckable; no one has any hand in it, and thus there is no cause of grief.

TEXT 45

तस्माज्जह्य वैकुण्ठमज्ञानकृतमात्मनः ।
कथं त्वनाथाः कृपणा वर्तेरस्ते च मां विना ॥४५॥

tasmā jahi aṅga vaikṛāyam
ajñāna-kṛtam ātmanaḥ
katham tvaṅāthāḥ kṛpāṇā
varteraṁ te ca mām vinā

tasmāt—therefore; *jahi*—give up; *aṅga*—O King; *vaikṛāyam*—disparity of the mind; *ajñāna*—ignorance; *kṛtam*—due to; *ātmanaḥ*—of yourself; *katham*—how; *tu*—but; *anāthāḥ*—helpless; *kṛpāṇā*—poor creatures; *varteraṁ*—be able to survive; *te*—they; *ca*—also; *mām*—me; *vinā*—without.

TRANSLATION

Therefore give up your anxiety due to ignorance of the self. You are now thinking of how they, who are helpless, poor creatures, will exist without you.

PURPORT

When we think of our kith and kin being helpless and dependent on us, it is all due to ignorance. Every living creature is allowed all protection by the order of the Supreme Lord in terms of each one's acquired position in the world. The Lord is known as *bhūta-bhṛt*, one who gives protection to all living beings. One should discharge his duties only; only the Supreme Lord can give protection to anyone else. This is explained more clearly in the following verse.

TEXT 46

कालकर्मगुणाधीनो देहोऽयं पाञ्चभौतिकः ।
कथमन्यास्तु गोपायेत्सर्पस्तो यथा परम् ॥४६॥

kāla-karma-guṇādhiṇo
deho'yaṁ pāṇca-bhautikaḥ
katham anyāṁs tu gopāyet
sarpa-grasto yathā param

kālaḥ—eternal time; *karma*—action; *guṇa*—modes of nature; *ādhiṇaḥ*—under the control of; *dehaḥ*—material body and mind; *ayaṁ*—this; *pāṇca*—five; *bhautikaḥ*—made of the five elements; *katham*—how; *anyān*—others; *tu*—but; *gopāyet*—give protection; *sarpa-grastaḥ*—one who is bitten by the snake; *yathā*—as much as; *param*—others.

TRANSLATION

This gross material body made of five elements is already under the control of eternal time [kāla], action [karma] and the modes of material nature [guṇa]. How, then, can it, being already in the jaws of the serpent, protect others?

PURPORT

The freedom movements of the world and political, economic, social, and cultural propaganda can do no benefit to anyone due to their being controlled by superior power. A conditioned living being is under the full control of material nature represented by eternal time and activities under the dictation of different modes of nature. There are three material modes of nature, namely goodness, passion and ignorance. Unless one is situated in the mode of goodness, one cannot see things as they are. The passionate and the ignorant cannot even see things as they are. Therefore a person who is passionate and ignorant cannot direct his activities on the right path. Only the man in the quality of goodness can help to a certain extent. Most persons are passionate and ignorant, and therefore, their plans and projects can hardly do any good to others. Above the modes of nature

there is eternal time, which is called *kāla* because it changes the shape of everything in the material world. Even if we are able to do something temporarily beneficial, time will see that the good project is frustrated in course of time. The only thing which is possible to be done is to get rid of the eternal time, *kāla*, which is compared to *kāla-sarpa*, or the cobra snake whose bite is always lethal. No one can be saved from the bite of a cobra. The best remedy for getting out of the clutches of the cobralike *kāla* or its integrity, the modes of nature, is *bhakti-yoga*, as it is recommended in the *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 14.26). The highest perfectional project of philanthropic activities is to engage everyone in the act of preaching *bhakti-yoga* all over the world because that alone can save the people from the control of *māyā* or the material nature represented by *kāla*, *karma* and *guṇa*, as described above. The *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 14.26) confirms this definitely.

TEXT 47

अहस्तानि सहस्तानामपदानि चतुष्पदाम् ।
फल्युनि तत्र महतां जीवो जीवस्य जीवनम् ॥४७॥

ahastāni sa-hastānām
apadāni catuṣ-padām
phalgūni tatra mahatām
jīvo jīvasya jīvanam

ahastāni—those who are devoid of hands; *sa-hastānām*—of those who are endowed with hands; *apadāni*—those who are endowed with legs; *catuṣ-padām*—of those who have four legs; *phalgūni*—those who are weak; *tatra*—there; *mahatām*—of the powerful; *jīvaḥ*—the living being; *jīvasya*—of the living being; *jīvanam*—subsistence.

TRANSLATION

Those who are devoid of hands are prey for those who have hands; those devoid of legs are prey for the four-legged. The weak are the subsistence of the strong, and the general rule holds that one living being is food for another.

PURPORT

A systematic law of subsistence in the struggle for existence is there by the supreme will, and there is no escape for anyone by any amount of planning. The living beings who have come to the material world against the will of the Supreme Being are under the control of a supreme power called *māyā-śakti*, the deputed agent of the Lord, and this *daivī māyā* is

meant to pinch the conditioned souls by threefold miseries, one of which is explained here in this verse: *the weak is the subsistence of the strong*. No one is strong enough to protect himself from the onslaught of a stronger, and by the will of the Lord there are systematic categories of the weak, the stronger and the strongest. There is nothing to be lamented if a tiger eats a weaker animal, including a man, because that is the law of the Supreme Lord. But although the law states that a human being must subsist on another living being, there is the law of good sense also, for the human being is meant to obey the laws of the scriptures also. This is impossible for other animals. The human being is meant for self-realization, and for that purpose he is not to eat anything which is not first offered to the Lord. The Lord accepts from His devotee all kinds of food preparations made of vegetable, namely fruits and leaves and grains. Fruits, leaves and milk in different varieties can be offered to the Lord, and after the Lord accepts the foodstuff, the devotee can partake of the *prasādam* by which all sufferings in the struggle for existence will be gradually mitigated. This is confirmed in the *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 9.22). Even those who are accustomed to eat animals can offer foodstuff, not to the Lord directly, but to an agent of the Lord, under certain conditions of religious rites. Injunctions of the scriptures are not meant to encourage the eaters of animals, but to restrict them by regulated principles.

The living being is the source of subsistence for other stronger living beings. No one should be very anxious for his subsistence in any circumstances because there are living beings everywhere, and no living being starves for want of food at any place. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira is advised by Nārada not to worry about his uncles' suffering for want of food, for they could live on vegetables available in the jungles as *prasādam* of the Supreme Lord and thus realize the path of salvation.

Exploitation of the weaker living being by the stronger is the natural law of existence; there is always an attempt to devour the weak in different kingdoms of the living being. There is no possibility of checking this tendency by any artificial means under material conditions, but it can only be checked by awakening the spiritual sense of the human being by practice of spiritual regulations. The spiritual regulative principles, however, do not allow a man to slaughter weaker animals on one side and teach others peaceful coexistence. If man does not allow the animals peaceful coexistence, how can he expect peaceful existence in human society? The blind leaders must therefore understand the Supreme Being and then try to implement the kingdom of God. The kingdom of God or *Rāmarājya* is impossible without the awakening of God consciousness in the mass mind of the people of the world.

TEXT 48

तदिदं भगवान् राजन्नेक आत्माऽऽत्मनां स्वदृक् ।
अन्तरोऽन्तरो माति पश्य तं माययोरुधा ॥४८॥

*tad idam bhagavān rājann
eka ātmātmānām svadr̥k-
antaro'nantaro bhāti
paśya tam māyayorudhā*

tat—therefore; *idam*—this manifestation; *bhagavān*—the Personality of Godhead; *rājan*—O King; *ekaḥ*—one without a second; *ātmā*—the Supersoul; *ātmanām*—by His energies; *svadr̥k*—qualitatively like Him; *antaraḥ*—without; *anantaraḥ*—within and by Himself; *bhāti*—so manifests; *paśya*—look; *tam*—unto Him only; *māyayā*—by manifestations of different energies; *urudhā*—appears to be many.

TRANSLATION

Therefore, O King, you should look to the Supreme Lord only, who is one without a second and who manifests Himself by different energies and is both within and without.

PURPORT

The Supreme Lord Personality of Godhead is one without a second, but He manifests Himself by different energies because He is by nature blissful. The living beings are also manifestations of His marginal energy, qualitatively one with the Lord, and there are innumerable living beings both within and without the external and internal energies of the Lord. Since the spiritual world is a manifestation of the Lord's internal energy, the living beings within that internal potency are qualitatively one with the Lord without contamination from the external potency. Although qualitatively one with the Lord, the living being, due to contamination of the material world, is pervertedly manifested, and therefore he experiences so-called happiness and distress in the material world. Such experiences are all ephemeral and do not affect the spirit soul. The perception of such ephemeral happiness and distress is due only to the forgetfulness of his qualities, which are equal to the Lord's. There is, however, a regular current by which to rectify the fallen condition of the living being by the Lord Himself from within and without. From within He corrects the desiring living being as localized Paramātmā, and from without He corrects by His manifestations, the spiritual master and the revealed scriptures. One should look unto the Lord; one should not be disturbed by the so-called

manifestations of happiness or distress, but he should try to cooperate with the Lord in His outward activities for correcting the fallen souls. By His order only one should become a spiritual master and cooperate with the Lord. One should not become a spiritual master for one's personal benefit or for some material gain or as an avenue of business or occupation for earning livelihood. Bona fide spiritual masters who look unto the Supreme Lord to cooperate with Him are actually qualitatively one with the Lord, and the forgetful ones are perverted reflections only. Yudhiṣṭhira Mahārāja is advised, therefore, by Nārada not to be disturbed with the affairs of so-called happiness and distress, but to look only unto the Lord to execute the mission for which the Lord has descended. That was his prime duty.

TEXT 49

सोऽयमद्य महाराज भगवान् भूतमात्रनः ।
कालरूपोऽवतीर्णोऽस्याममात्राय सुरद्विषाम् ॥४९॥

*so'yam adya mahārāja
bhagavān bhūta-bhāvanaḥ
kāla-rūpo'vatīrṇo'syām
abhāvāya sura-dviṣām*

saḥ—that Supreme Lord; *ayam*—the Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa; *adya*—at present; *mahārāja*—O King; *bhagavān*—the Personality of Godhead; *bhūta-bhāvanaḥ*—the creator or the father of everything created; *kāla-rūpaḥ*—in the disguise of devouring time; *avatīrṇaḥ*—descended; *asyām*—upon the world; *abhāvāya*—for eliminating; *sura-dviṣām*—those who are against the will of the Lord.

TRANSLATION

That Supreme Personality of Godhead Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa in the guise of all devouring time [kāla-rūpa] has now descended on earth to eliminate the envious from the world.

PURPORT

There are two classes of human beings, namely the envious and the obedient. Since the Supreme Lord is one and the father of all living beings, the envious living beings are also His sons, but they are known as the *asuras*. But the living beings who are obedient to the Supreme Father are called *devatās*, or demigods, because they are not contaminated by the material conception of life. The *asuras* are not only envious of the Lord in even denying the existence of the Lord, but they are also envious of all other living beings. The predominance of *asuras* in the world is occasionally

rectified by the Lord when He eliminates them from the world and establishes a rule of *devatās* like the Pāṇḍavas. His designation as *kāla* in disguise is significant. He is not at all dangerous, but He is the transcendental form of eternity, knowledge and bliss. For the devotees His factual form is disclosed, and for the nondevotees He appears like *kāla-rūpa* which is causal form. This causal form of the Lord is not at all pleasing to the *asuras*, and therefore they think of the Lord as formless in order to feel secure that they will not be vanquished by the Lord.

TEXT 50

निष्पादितं देवकृत्यमवशेषं प्रतीक्षते ।
तावद् यूयमवेक्ष्मन् भवेद् यावदिहेश्वरः ॥५०॥

niṣpāditam deva-kṛtyam
avaśeṣam pratīkṣate
tāvad yūyam avekṣadhvam
bhaved yāvad iheśvaraḥ

niṣpāditam—performed; *deva-kṛtyam*—what was to be done on behalf of the demigods; *avaśeṣam*—the rest; *pratīkṣate*—being awaited; *tāvat*—up to that time; *yūyam*—all of you Pāṇḍavas; *avekṣadhvam*—observe and wait; *bhaved*—may; *yāvat*—as long as; *iha*—in this world; *īśvaraḥ*—the Supreme Lord.

TRANSLATION

The Lord has already performed His duties to help the demigods, and He is awaiting the rest. You Pāṇḍavas may wait as long as the Lord is here on earth.

PURPORT

The Lord descends from His abode (Kṛṣṇaloka), the topmost planet in the spiritual sky, in order to help the demigod administrators of this material world when they are greatly vexed by the *asuras*, who are not only envious of the Lord but also of His devotees. As referred to above, the conditioned living beings contact material association by their own choice, dictated by a strong desire to lord it over the resources of the material world and become imitation lords of all they survey. Everyone is trying to become an imitation God; there is keen competition amongst such imitation gods, and such competitors are generally known as *asuras*. When there are too many *asuras* in the world, then it becomes a hell for those who are devotees of the Lord. Due to the growth of the *asuras*, the mass of people who are generally devoted to the Lord by nature and the

pure devotees of the Lord, including the demigods in higher planets, pray to the Lord for relief, and the Lord either descends personally from His abode or deposes some of his devotees to remodel the fallen condition of human society, or even animal society. Such disruptions take place not only in the human society but also amongst animals, birds or other living beings, including the demigods in the higher planets. Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa descended personally to vanquish *asuras* like Kama, Jarasandha, Śiśupāla, etc., and during the reign of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira almost all these *asuras* were killed by the Lord. Now he was awaiting the annihilation of His own dynasty, called the Yadu-dynasty, who appeared by His will in this world. He wanted to take them away before His own departure to His eternal abode. Nārada, like Vidura, did not disclose the imminent annihilation of the Yadu dynasty, but indirectly gave a hint to the King and his brothers to wait till the incident happens and the Lord departs.

TEXT 51

धृतराष्ट्रः सह भ्रात्रा गान्धार्या च स्वभार्या ।
दक्षिणेन हिमवत ऋषीणामाश्रमं गतः ॥५१॥

dhṛtarāṣṭraḥ saha bhrātrā
gāndhārīyā ca sva-bhāryayā
dakṣiṇena himavata
ṛṣīṇām āśramam gataḥ

dhṛtarāṣṭraḥ—Dhṛtarāṣṭra; *saha*—alongwith; *bhrātrā*—his brother Vidura; *gāndhārīyā*—Gāndhārī also; *ca*—and; *sva-bhāryayā*—his own wife; *dakṣiṇena*—by the southern side; *himavataḥ*—of the Himalayan mountains; *ṛṣīṇām*—of the ṛṣis; *āśramam*—in shelter; *gataḥ*—he has gone.

TRANSLATION

O King, your uncle, Dhṛtarāṣṭra, his brother Vidura and his wife Gāndhārī have gone to the southern side of the Himalayan mountains where there are shelters of the great sages.

PURPORT

To pacify the mourning Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, Nārada first of all spoke from the philosophical point of view, and then he began to describe the future movements of his uncle, which he could see by his foreseeing powers, and thus began to describe as follows.

TEXT 52

स्रोतोभिः सप्तभिर्या वै स्रुवनी सप्तधा व्यधात् ।
सप्तानां प्रीतये नाना सप्तस्रोतः प्रचक्षते ॥५२॥

*srotobhiḥ saptabhir yā vai
svardhunī saptadhā vyadhāt
saptānām prītaye nāmā
sapta-srotaḥ pracakṣate*

srotobhiḥ—by currents; *saptabhiḥ*—by seven (divisions); *yā*—the river; *vai*—certainly; *svardhunī*—the sacred Ganges; *saptadhā*—seven branches; *vyadhāt*—created; *saptānām*—of the seven; *prītaye*—for the satisfaction of; *nāmā*—various; *sapta-srotaḥ*—seven sources; *pracakṣate*—known by name.

TRANSLATION

The place is called Saptasrota (divided by seven) because there the waters of the sacred Ganges divide into seven branches. This was done for the satisfaction of the seven great ṛṣis.

TEXT 53

स्नानानुसवनं तस्मिन्नुत्ता चाग्नीन्याविधि ।
अभ्यक्ष उपशान्तात्मा स आस्ते विगतैषणः ॥५३॥

*snātvānusavanam tasmīn
hutvā cāgnīn yathāvidhi
abbhakṣa upaśāntātmā
sa āste vigataiṣaṇaḥ*

snātvā—by taking bath; *anusavanam*—regularly three times (morning, noon and evening); *tasmīn*—in that Ganges divided into seven; *hutvā*—by performing the *Agni-hotra* sacrifice; *ca*—also; *agnīn*—in the fire; *yathāvidhi*—just according to the tenets of the scripture; *abbhakṣaḥ*—fasting by drinking only water; *upaśānta*—completely controlled; *ātmā*—the gross senses and the subtle mind; *ṣaḥ*—Dhṛtarāṣṭra; *āste*—would be situated; *vigata*—devoid of; *eiṣaṇaḥ*—thoughts in relation with family welfare.

TRANSLATION

On the banks at Saptasrota, Dhṛtarāṣṭra is now engaged in beginning *aṣṭāṅga-yoga* by bathing three times daily, in the morning, noon and evening, by performing the *Agnihotra* sacrifice with fire and by drinking only water. This helps one control the mind and the senses and frees one completely from thoughts of familial affection.

PURPORT

The *yoga* system is a mechanical way to control the senses and the mind and divert them from matter to spirit. The preliminary processes are the sitting posture, meditation, spiritual thoughts, manipulation of air passing within the body, and gradual situation in trance, facing the Absolute Person Paramātmā. Such mechanical ways of rising up to the spiritual platform prescribe some regulative principles of taking bath daily three times, fasting as far as possible, sitting and concentrating the mind on spiritual matters and thus gradually becoming free from *viśaya* or material objectives. Material existence means to be absorbed in the material objective, which is simply illusory. House, country, family, society, children, property, business, etc., are some of the material coverings of the spirit *ātmā*, and the *yoga* system helps one to become free from all these illusory thoughts and gradually turn towards the Absolute Person Paramātmā. By material association and education, we learn simply to concentrate on flimsy things, but *yoga* is the process of forgetting them altogether. Modern so-called *yogīs* and *yoga* systems manifest some magical feats, and ignorant persons are attracted by such false things, or they accept the *yoga* system as a cheap healing process for diseases of the gross body. But factually the *yoga* system is the process of learning to forget what we have acquired throughout the struggle for existence. Dhṛtarāṣṭra was all along engaged in improving family affairs by raising the standard of living of his sons or by usurping the property of the Pāṇḍavas for the sake of his own sons. These are common affairs for a man grossly materialistic and without knowledge of the spiritual force. He does not see how this can drag one from heaven to hell. By the grace of his younger brother Vidura, Dhṛtarāṣṭra was enlightened and could see his grossly illusory engagements, and by such enlightenment he was able to leave home for spiritual realization. Śrī Nārada-deva was just foretelling the way of his spiritual progress in a place which was sanctified by the flow of the celestial Ganges. Drinking water only without solid food is also considered fasting. This is necessary for advancement of spiritual knowledge. A foolish man wants to be a cheap *yogī* without observing the regulative principles. A man who has no control over the tongue at first can hardly become a *yogī*. *Yogī* and *bhogī* are two opposite terms. The *bhogī* or the merryman who eats and drinks cannot be a *yogī*, for a *yogī* is never allowed to eat and drink unrestrictedly. We may note with profit how Dhṛtarāṣṭra began his *yoga* system by drinking water only and sitting calmly in a place with a spiritual atmosphere, deeply absorbed in the thoughts of the Lord Hari, the Personality of Godhead.

TEXT 54

जितासनो जितश्वासः प्रत्याहृतषडिन्द्रियः ।
जिह्मामनया च्चस्तरजःसच्चतमोमलः ॥५४॥

jītasano jītaśvāsaḥ
pratyā-hṛta-ṣaḍ-indriyaḥ
hari-bhāvanayā dhvasta-
rajaḥ sattva-tamomalaḥ

jīta-āsanaḥ—one who has controlled the sitting posture; *jīta-śvāsaḥ*—one who has controlled the breathing process; *pratyā-hṛta*—turning back; *ṣaḍ*—six; *indriyaḥ*—senses; *hari*—the Absolute Personality of Godhead; *bhāvanayā*—absorbed in; *dhvasta*—conquered; *rajaḥ*—passion; *sattva*—goodness; *tamaḥ*—ignorance; *malaḥ*—contaminations.

TRANSLATION

One who has controlled the sitting postures [the yogic *āsana*] and the breathing process can turn the senses toward the Absolute Personality of Godhead and thus become immuned from the contaminations of the modes of material nature, namely mundane goodness, passion and ignorance.

PURPORT

The preliminary activities of the way of *yoga* are *āsana*, *prāṇāyāma*, *pratyāhāra*, *dhyanā*, *dhāraṇā*, etc. Mahārāja Dhṛtarāṣṭra was to attain success in those preliminary actions because he was seated in a sanctified place and was concentrating upon one objective, namely the Supreme Personality of Godhead (Hari). Thus all his senses were being engaged in the service of the Lord. This process directly helps the devotee to get freedom from the contaminations of the three material modes of nature. Even the highest mode, the material mode of goodness, is also a cause of material bondage, and what to speak of the other qualities, namely passion and ignorance. Passion and ignorance increase the material propensities of hankering for material enjoyment, and a strong sense of lust provokes the accumulation of wealth and power. One who has conquered these two base mentalities and has raised himself on the platform of goodness, which is full of knowledge and morality, cannot also control the senses, namely the eyes, the tongue, the nose, the ear and touch. But one who has surrendered himself unto the lotus feet of Lord Hari, as above mentioned, can transcend all influences of the modes of material nature and be fixed in the service of the Lord. The *bhakti-yoga* process, therefore, directly applies senses to the loving service of the Lord. This prohibits the performer from

engaging in material activities. This process of turning the senses from material attachment to the loving transcendental service of the Lord is called *pratyāhāra*, and the very process is called *prāṇāyāma*, ultimately ending in *samādhi*, or absorption in pleasing the Supreme Lord Hari by all means.

TEXT 55

विज्ञानात्मनि संयोज्य क्षेत्रज्ञे प्रविलाप्य तम् ।
ब्रह्मण्यात्मानमाधारे षटम्बरमिवाम्बरे ॥५५॥

vijñānātmani saṁyojya
kṣetrajñe pravilāpya tam
brahmaṇy ātmānam ādhāre
ghaṭāmbaram ivāmbare

vijñāna—purified identity; *ātmani*—of intelligence; *saṁyojya*—perfectly fixing up; *kṣetrajñe*—in the matter of the living being; *pravilāpya*—merging; *tam*—him; *brahmaṇi*—in the Supreme; *ātmānam*—pure living being; *ādhāre*—in the reservoir; *ghaṭāmbaram*—sky within the block; *iva*—like; *ambare*—in the supreme sky.

TRANSLATION

Dhṛtarāṣṭra will have to amalgamate his pure identity with intelligence and then merge into the Supreme Being with knowledge of his qualitative oneness, as a living entity, with the Supreme Brahman. Being freed from the blocked sky, he will have to rise to the spiritual sky.

PURPORT

The living being, by his desiring to lord it over the material world and declining to cooperate with the Supreme Lord, contacts the sum total of the material world, namely the *mahat-tattva*, and from the *mahat-tattva* his false identity, with the material world, intelligence, mind, and the senses, is developed. This covers his pure spiritual identity. By the yogic process, when his pure identity is realized, which is known as self-realization, then one has to revert to the original position by amalgamating the five gross elements and the subtle elements, mind and intelligence into the *mahat-tattva* again. Thus getting freed from the clutches of the *mahat-tattva*, he has to merge in the existence of the Supersoul. In other words, he has to realize that qualitatively he is non-different from the Supersoul, and thus he transcends the material sky by his pure identical intelligence and thus becomes engaged in the transcendental loving service of the Lord. This is the highest perfectional development of spiritual identity, which was attained by Dhṛtarāṣṭra by the grace of Vidura and the Lord. The

Lord's mercy was bestowed upon him by his personal contact with Vidura, and when he was actually practicing the instructions of Vidura, the Lord helped him to attain the highest perfectional stage.

A pure devotee of the Lord does not live in any planet of the material sky, nor does he feel any contact with material elements. His so-called material body does not exist, being surcharged with the spiritual current of the Lord's identical interest, and thus he is permanently freed from all contaminations of the sum total of the *mahat-tattva*. He is always in the spiritual sky, which he attains by being transcendental to the sevenfold material coverings by the effect of his devotional service. The conditioned souls are within the coverings, whereas the liberated soul is far beyond the cover.

TEXT 56

ध्वस्तायागुणोदको निरुद्धकरणाशयः ।
निवर्तिताखिलाहार आस्ते स्थाणुविचलः ।
तस्यान्तरायो मैवाम्भूः संन्यस्ताखिलकर्मणः ॥५६॥

*dhvasta-māyā-guṇodarko
niruddha-karaṇāśayaḥ
nivartitākhilāhāra
āste sthāṇuḥ ivācalaḥ
tasyāntarāyo maivābhūḥ
sannyastākhila-karmaṇaḥ*

dhvasta—being destroyed; *māyā-guṇa*—the modes of material nature; *udarkaḥ*—aftereffects; *niruddha*—being suspended; *karaṇa-āśayaḥ*—the senses and the mind; *nivartita*—stopped; *akhila*—all; *āhāraḥ*—food for the senses; *āste*—is sitting; *sthāṇuḥ*—immovable; *iva*—like; *adhuni-ācalaḥ*—fixed up; *tasya*—his; *antarāyaḥ*—hindrances; *mā iva*—never like that; *abhūḥ*—be; *sannyasta*—renounced; *akhila*—all sorts; *karmaṇaḥ*—material duties.

TRANSLATION

He will have to suspend all the actions of the senses, even from the outside, and will have to be impervious to interactions of the senses, which are influenced by the modes of material nature. After renouncing all material duties, he must become immovably established, beyond all sources of hindrances on the path.

PURPORT

Dhṛtarāṣṭra had attained, by the yogic process, the stage of negation of all sorts of material reaction. The effects of the material modes of nature

draw the victim to the indefatigable desires of enjoying matter, but one can escape such false enjoyment by the yogic process. Every sense is always busy in searching for its food, and thus the conditioned soul is assaulted from all sides and has no chance to become steady in any pursuit. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was advised by Nārada not to disturb his uncle by attempting to bring him back home. He was now beyond the attraction of anything material. The material modes of nature (the *guṇas*) have their different modes of activities, but above the material modes of nature there is a spiritual mode also which is absolute. *Nirguṇa* means without reaction. The spiritual mode and its effect are identical; therefore the spiritual quality is distinguished from its material counterpart by the word *nirguṇa*. After complete suspension of the material modes of nature, one is admitted to the spiritual sphere, and action dictated by the spiritual modes is called devotional service or *bhakti*. *Bhakti* is therefore *nirguṇa* attained by direct contact with the Absolute.

TEXT 57

स वा अद्यतनाद् राजन् परतः पञ्चमेऽहनि ।
कलेवरं हास्यति स्वं तच्च मसीमविष्यति ॥५७॥

*sa vā adya-tanād rājan
parataḥ pañcame'hani
kalevaram hāsyati svam
tac ca bhasmībhaviṣyati*

saḥ—he; *vā*—in all probability; *adya*—today; *tanāt*—from; *rājan*—O King; *parataḥ*—ahead; *pañcame*—on the fifth; *ahani*—day; *kalevaram*—body; *hāsyati*—shall quit; *svam*—his own; *tat*—that; *ca*—also; *bhasmī*—ashes; *bhaviṣyati*—will turn into.

TRANSLATION

O King, he will quit his body, most probably, on the fifth day from today. And his body will turn to ashes.

PURPORT

Nārada Muni's prophecy prohibited Yudhiṣṭhira Mahārāja to go to the place where his uncle was staying because even after quitting the body by his own mystic power, Dhṛtarāṣṭra would not be in need of any funeral ceremony because Nārada Muni indicated that his body by itself would burn to ashes. The perfection of the *yoga* system is attained by such mystic power: the *yogī* is able to quit his body by his own choice of time and can

attain any planet he desires by turning the present body into ashes by self-made fire.

TEXT 58

दह्यमानेऽग्निभिर्देहे पत्युः पत्नी सहोदरे ।
बहिः स्थिता पतिं साञ्ची तमग्निमु वेक्ष्यति ॥५८॥

*dahyamāne 'gnibhir dehe
pat yuḥ patnī sahoḍaje
bahīḥ sthitā patiṁ sādhuḥ
tam agnim anu vekṣyati*

dahyamāne—while it is burning; *agnibhiḥ*—by the fire; *dehe*—the body; *pat yuḥ*—of the husband; *patnī*—the wife; *saha-udaje*—along with the thatched cottage; *bahīḥ*—outside; *sthitā*—situated; *patiṁ*—unto the husband; *sāddvī*—the chaste lady; *tam*—that; *agnim*—fire; *anu vekṣyati*—looking with great attention shall enter the fire.

TRANSLATION

While outside observing her husband who will burn in the fire of mystic power along with his thatched cottage, his chaste wife will enter the fire with rapt attention.

PURPORT

Gāndhārī was an ideal chaste lady, a life companion of her husband, and therefore when she saw her husband burning in the fire of mystic *yoga* along with his cottage of leaves, she despaired. She left home after losing her one hundred sons, and in the forest she saw that her most beloved husband was also burning. Now she actually felt alone, and therefore entered the fire of her husband and followed her husband to death. This entering of a chaste lady into the fire of her dead husband is called the *satī* rite, and the action is considered to be most perfect for a woman. In a later age, this *satī* rite became an obnoxious criminal affair because the ceremony was forced upon even an unwilling woman. In this fallen age it is not possible for any lady to follow the *satī* rite as chastely as it was done by Gāndhārī and others in past ages. A chaste wife like Gāndhārī would feel the separation of her husband to be more burning than actual fire. Such a lady can observe the *satī* rite voluntarily, and there is no criminal force by anyone. When the rite became a formality only and force was applied upon a lady to follow the principle, actually it became criminal, and therefore the ceremony was to be stopped by state law. This prophecy of Nārada Muni to Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira forbade him to go to his widow aunt.

TEXT 59

विदुरस्तु तदाश्चर्यं निशाम्य कुरुनन्दन ।
हर्षशोकयुतस्तस्माद् गन्ता तीर्थनिषेवकः ॥५९॥

*viduras tu tad āścaryam
niśāmy kuru-nandana
harṣa-śoka-yutaḥ tasmād
gantā tīrtha-niṣevakaḥ*

viduraḥ—Vidura also; *tu*—but; *tad*—that incidence; *āścaryam*—wonderful; *niśāmya*—seeing; *kuru-nandana*—O son of the Kuru dynasty; *harṣa*—delight; *śoka*—grief; *yutaḥ*—affected by; *tasmāt*—from that place; *gantā*—went away; *tīrtha*—place of pilgrimage; *niṣevakaḥ*—for being enlivened.

TRANSLATION

Vidura, being affected with delight and grief, will then leave that place of sacred pilgrimage.

PURPORT

Vidura was astonished to see the marvelous departure of his brother Dhṛtarāṣṭra as a liberated *yogī*, for in his past life he was much attached to materialism. Of course it was only due to Vidura that his brother attained the desirable goal of life. He was therefore glad to learn about it. But he was sorry that he could not make his brother turn into a pure devotee. This was not done by Vidura because of Dhṛtarāṣṭra's being inimical to the Pāṇḍavas, who were all devotees of the Lord. An offense at the feet of a Vaiṣṇava is more dangerous than an offense at the lotus feet of the Lord. Vidura was certainly very liberal to bestow mercy upon his brother Dhṛtarāṣṭra, whose past life was very materialistic. But ultimately the result of such mercy certainly depended on the will of the Supreme Lord in the present life; therefore Dhṛtarāṣṭra attained liberation only, and after many such liberated states of life one can attain to the stage of devotional service. Vidura was certainly very mortified by the death of his brother and sister-in-law, and the only remedy to mitigate such lamentation was to go out to pilgrimage. Thus Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira had no chance to call back Vidura, his surviving uncle.

TEXT 60

इत्युक्त्वाथारुह्य स्वर्गं नारदः सहस्रम्बुरः ।
शुषिष्ठिरो वचस्तस्य हृदि कृत्वाजहाच्छुचः

ity uktvāthāruhat svargam
nāradaḥ saha-tumburuḥ
yudhiṣṭhīro vacas tasya
hṛdi kṛtvājahāc chucaḥ

iti—thus; uktvā—having addressed; atha—thereafter; āruhat—ascended; svargam—outer space; nāradaḥ—the great sage Nārada; saha—along with; tumburuḥ—his stringed instrument; yudhiṣṭhīraḥ—Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira; vacaḥ—instructions; tasya—of his; hṛdi kṛtvā—keeping in the heart; ajahāt—gave up; śucaḥ—all lamentations.

TRANSLATION

Having spoken thus, the great sage Nārada, along with his vīnā, ascended into outer space. Yudhiṣṭhira kept his instruction in his heart and so was able to get rid of all lamentations.

PURPORT

Śrī Nāradaḥ is an eternal spaceman, having been endowed with a spiritual body by the grace of the Lord. He can travel in the outer spaces of both the material and spiritual worlds without restriction and can approach any planets by mechanical means. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was a pious king, and his previous life as the son of a maidservant. Because of his association with pure devotees, he was elevated to the position of an eternal spaceman and thus had freedom of movement. One should therefore try to follow in the footsteps of Nārada Muni and not make a futile effort to reach other planets by mechanical means. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was a pious king, and therefore he could see Nārada Muni occasionally; anyone who desires to see Nārada Muni must first be pious and follow in the footsteps of Nārada Muni.

Thus end the Bhaktivedānta purports of the First Canto, Thirteenth Chapter, of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, entitled “Dhṛtarāṣṭra Quits Home.”

CHAPTER FOURTEEN

Disappearance of Lord Kṛṣṇa

TEXT 1

सूत उवाच

सम्प्रस्थिते द्वारकायां जिष्णौ बन्धुदिदृक्षया ।
ज्ञातुं च पुण्यश्लोकस्य कृष्णस्य च विचेष्टितम् ॥ १ ॥

sūta uvāca
samprasthite dvārakāyām
jiṣṇau bandhu-didṛkṣayā
jñātum ca puṇya-ślokasya
kṛṣṇasya ca viceṣṭitam

śrī sūtaḥ uvāca—Śrī Sūta Gosvāmī said; samprasthite—having gone to; dvārakāyām—the city of Dvārakā; jiṣṇau—Arjuna; bandhu—friends and relatives; didṛkṣayā—for meeting them; jñātum—to know; ca—also; puṇya-ślokasya—of one whose glories are sung by Vedic hymns; kṛṣṇasya—of Lord Kṛṣṇa; ca—and; viceṣṭitam—further programs of work.

TRANSLATION

Śrī Sūta Gosvāmī said: Arjuna went to Dvārakā to see Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa and other friends and also to learn from the Lord of His next activities.

PURPORT

As stated in the Bhagavad-gītā, the Lord descended on earth for the protection of the faithful and annihilation of the impious, so after the Battle of Kurukṣetra and establishment of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, the mission of the Lord was complete. The Pāṇḍavas, especially Śrī Arjuna, were eternal companions of the Lord, and therefore Arjuna went to Dvārakā to hear from the Lord of His next program of work.

TEXT 2

व्यतीताः कतिचिन्मासास्तदा नायात्ततोऽर्जुनः ।
ददर्श घोररूपाणि निमित्तानि कुरुद्वहः ॥ २ ॥

*vyatītāḥ katicin māsāḥ
tadā nāyāt tato 'rjunaḥ
dadarśa ghora-rūpāṇi
nimittāni kurūdvaḥ*

vyatītāḥ—after passing away; *katicit*—a few; *māsāḥ*—months; *tadā*—at that time; *na āyāt*—did not return; *tataḥ*—from there; *arjunaḥ*—Arjuna; *dadarśa*—observed; *ghora*—fearful; *rūpāṇi*—appearances; *nimittāni*—various causes; *kurūdvaḥ*—Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira.

TRANSLATION

A few months passed, and Arjuna did not return. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira then began to observe some inauspicious omens, which were fearful in themselves.

PURPORT

Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa the Supreme Personality of Godhead is *ad infinitum*, more powerful than the most powerful sun of our experience. Millions and billions of suns are created by Him and annihilated by Him within His one breathing period. In the material world the sun is considered to be the source of all productivity and material energy, and due to the sun only we can have the necessities of life. Therefore, during the personal presence of the Lord on the earth, all paraphernalia of our peace and prosperity, especially religion and knowledge, were in full display because of the Lord's presence, just as there is a full flood of light in the presence of the glowing sun. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira observed some discrepancies in his kingdom, and therefore he became very anxious about Arjuna, who was long absent, and there was also no news about Dvārakā's well-being. He suspected the disappearance of Lord Kṛṣṇa, otherwise there would have been no possibility of fearful omens.

TEXT 3

कालस्य च गतिं रौद्रां त्रिपर्यस्तर्तुवर्षिणः ।
पापीयसीं नृणां वार्तां क्रोधलोभानृतात्मनाम् ॥ ३ ॥

*kālasya ca gatiṁ raudrāṁ
viparyastar tu dharmiṇaḥ
pāpīyaśiṁ nṛṇāṁ vārtāṁ
krodha-lobhānṛtātmanām*

kālasya—of the eternal time; *ca*—also; *gatiṁ*—direction; *raudrāṁ*—fearful; *viparyastaḥ*—discrepancies; *tu*—but; *dharmiṇaḥ*—specific function; *pāpīyaśiṁ*—sinful; *nṛṇām*—of the human being; *vārtām*—means of livelihood; *krodha*—anger; *lobha*—greed; *anṛta*—falsehood; *ātmanām*—of the people.

TRANSLATION

He saw that the direction of eternal time had changed, and this was very fearful. There were disruptions in the seasonal regularities. The people in general had become very greedy, angry and deceitful. And he saw that they were adopting foul means of livelihood.

PURPORT

When civilization is disconnected from the loving relation of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, symptoms like changes of seasonal regulations, foul means of livelihood, greed, anger and fraudulence become rampant. The change of seasonal regulations refers to the atmosphere of one season becoming manifest in another season, for example the rainy season being transferred to autumn, or the fruits and flowers of one season fructifying in another season. A godless man is invariably greedy, angry and fraudulent. Such a man can earn his livelihood by any means, black or white. During the reign of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, all the above symptoms were conspicuous by their absence. But Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was astonished to experience even a slight change in the godly atmosphere of his kingdom, and at once he suspected the disappearance of the Lord. Foul means of livelihood implies deviation from one's occupational duty. There are prescribed duties for everyone, such as the *brāhmaṇa*, *kṣatriya*, *vaiśya* and *śūdra*, but any one of them who deviates from his prescribed duty and declares another's duty to be his own is following a foul and improper duty. A man becomes too greedy for wealth and power when he has no higher objective in life and when he thinks that this earthly life of a few years is all in all. Ignorance is the cause for all these anomalies in human society, and to remove this ignorance, especially in this age of degradation, the powerful sun is there to distribute light in the shape of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam.

TEXT 4

जिह्मप्रायं व्यवहृतं शास्त्रमिश्रं च सौहृदम् ।
पितृमातृसुहृद्भ्रातृदम्पतीनां च कल्कनम् ॥ ४ ॥

*jihmaprāyaṁ vyavahṛtaṁ
sāthya-miśraṁ ca sauhṛdam
pitṛ-mātr-suhṛd-bhrātṛ-
dampatīnāṁ ca kalkanam*

jihma-prāyam—cheating; *vyavahṛtam*—in all ordinary transactions; *sāthya*—duplicity; *miśraṁ ca*—adulterated in and; *sauhṛdam*—regarding friendly well-wishers; *pitṛ*—father; *mātr*—regarding the mother; *suhṛt*—well-wishers; *bhrātṛ*—one's own brother; *dampatīnām*—regarding husband and wife; *ca*—also; *kalkanam*—mutual quarrel.

TRANSLATION

All ordinary transactions and dealings became polluted with cheating, even between friends. And in familial affairs, there was always misunderstanding between fathers and mothers and sons, and between well-wishers and between brothers. Even between husband and wife there was always strain and quarrel.

PURPORT

A conditioned living being is endowed with four principles of malpractice, namely errors, insanity, inability and cheating. These are signs of imperfection, and out of the four the propensity to cheat others is most prominent. And this cheating practice is there in the conditioned souls because the conditioned souls are primarily in the material world imbued with an unnatural desire to lord it over the material world. A living being in his pure state is not conditioned by the laws because in his pure state he is conscious that a living being is eternally subservient to the Supreme Being, and thus it is always good for him to remain subservient, instead of falsely trying to lord it over the property of the Supreme Lord. In the conditioned state the living being is not satisfied even if he actually becomes the lord of all that he surveys, which he never becomes, and therefore he becomes the victim of all kinds of cheating, even with his nearest and most intimate relations. In such an unsatisfactory state of

affairs, there is no harmony, even between father and sons or between husband and wife. But all these contending difficulties can be mitigated by one process, and that is devotional service of the Lord. The world of hypocrisy can be checked only by counteraction of devotional service of the Lord and nothing else. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, having observed the disparities, conjectured the disappearance of the Lord from the earth.

TEXT 5

निमित्तान्यत्यरिष्टानि काले त्वनुगते नृणाम् ।
लोभाद्यधर्मप्रकृतिं दृष्ट्वाचानुजं नृपः ॥ ५ ॥

*nimittāny atyarīṣṭāni
kāle tv anugate nṛṇām
lobhādy-adharma-prakṛtiṁ
dṛṣṭvovācānujaṁ nṛpaḥ*

nimittāni—causes; *ati*—very serious; *arīṣṭāni*—bad omens; *kāle*—in course of time; *tu*—but; *anugate*—passing away; *nṛṇām*—of humanity at large; *lobhādi*—agreed, etc.; *adharma*—irreligious; *prakṛti*—habits; *dṛṣṭvā*—having observed; *uvāca*—said; *anuja*—younger brother; *nṛpaḥ*—the King.

TRANSLATION

In course of time it came to pass that people in general became accustomed to greed, anger, pride, etc. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, observing all these omens, spoke to his younger brother.

PURPORT

A pious king like Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira at once became perturbed when there were such inhuman symptoms as greed, anger, irreligiosity and hypocrisy rampant in society. And it appears from this statement that all these symptoms of degraded society were unknown to the people of the time, and it was astonishing for them to have experienced them with the advent of the Kali-yuga or the age of quarrel.

TEXT 6

युधिष्ठिर उवाच

सम्प्रेषितो द्वारकायां जिष्णुर्वन्धुदिदक्षया ।
ज्ञातुं च पुण्यश्लोकस्य कृष्णस्य च विचेष्टितम् ॥ ६ ॥

*yudhiṣṭhira uvāca
sampreṣīto dvārakāyām
jīṣṇur bandhu-didṛkṣayā
jñātum ca puṇya-ślokaśya
kṛṣṇasya ca viceṣṭitam*

yudhiṣṭhiraḥ uvāca—Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira said; *sampreṣītaḥ*—has gone to; *dvārakāyām*—Dvārakā; *jīṣṇuḥ*—Arjuna; *bandhu*—friends; *didṛkṣayā*—for the sake of meeting; *jñātum*—to know; *ca*—also; *puṇya-ślokaśya*—of the Personality of Godhead; *kṛṣṇasya*—of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa; *ca*—and; *viceṣṭitam*—program of work.

TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira said to his younger brother Bhīmasena: Bhīmasena, I sent Arjuna to Dvārakā to meet his friends and to learn from the Personality of Godhead Kṛṣṇa of His program of work.

TEXT 7

गताः सप्ताधुना मासा भीमसेन तवानुजः ।
नायाति कस्य वा हेतोर्नाहं वेदेदमज्ञसा ॥ ७ ॥

*gatāḥ saptādhunā māsā
bhīmasena tavānujaḥ
nāyāti kasya vā hetor-
nāhaṁ vededam añjasā*

gatāḥ—has gone; *sapta*—seven; *adhunā*—to date; *māsāḥ*—months; *bhīmasena*—O Bhīmasena; *tava*—your; *anujaḥ*—younger brother; *na*—does not; *āyāti*—come back; *kasya*—for what; *vā*—or; *hetor*—reason; *na*—not; *aham*—I; *veda*—know; *idam*—this; *añjasā*—factually.

TRANSLATION

Since he departed, seven months have passed, yet he has not returned. I do not know factually how things are going there.

TEXT 8

अपि देवर्षिणाऽऽदिष्टः स कालोऽयमुपस्थितः ।
यदाऽऽत्मनोऽङ्गमाक्रीडं भगवानुत्तिसृक्षति ॥ ८ ॥

*api devarṣiṇādiṣṭaḥ
sa kālo 'yam upasthitaḥ
yadātmano 'ṅgam ākriḍaṁ
bhagavān utsisṛkṣati*

api—whether; *devarṣiṇā*—by the demigod-saint (Nārada); *ādiṣṭaḥ*—instructed; *saḥ*—that; *kālaḥ*—eternal time; *ayam*—this; *upasthitaḥ*—arrived; *yadā*—when; *ātmanaḥ*—of His own self; *aṅgam*—plenary portion; *ākriḍam*—manifestation; *bhagavān*—the Personality of Godhead; *utsisṛkṣati*—is going to quit.

TRANSLATION

Is He going to quit His earthly pastimes, as Devarṣi Nārada indicated? Has that time already arrived?

PURPORT

As we have discussed many times, the Supreme Personality of Godhead Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa has many plenary expansions, and each and every one of them, although equally powerful, executes different functions. In the *Bhagavad-gītā* there are different statements by the Lord, and each of these statements is meant for different plenary portions or portions of the plenary portions. For example, Śrī Kṛṣṇa the Lord says in the *Bhagavad-gītā*: “Whenever and wherever there is a decline in religious practice, O descendant of Bharata, and a predominant rise of irreligion—at that time I descend Myself.” (Bg. 4.7)

“O son of Kuntī [Arjuna], I am the taste of water, the light of the sun and the moon, the syllable *om* in the Vedic *mantras*; I am the sound in ether and ability in man.” (Bg. 7.8)

“If I should cease to work, then all these worlds would be put to ruination. I would also be the cause of creating unwanted population, and I would thereby destroy the peace of all sentient beings.” (Bg. 3.24)

"Whatever action is performed by a great man, common men will follow in his footsteps. And whatever standards he sets by exemplary acts, all the world pursues." (Bg. 3.21)

All the above statements of the Lord apply to different plenary portions of the Lord, namely His expansions of Saṅkarṣaṇa, Vāsudeva, Pradyumna, Aniruddha, Nārāyaṇa, etc. All these expansions are He Himself by different transcendental expansions, and still the Lord as Śrī Kṛṣṇa functions in a different sphere of transcendental exchange with different grades of devotees. And yet Lord Kṛṣṇa as He is appears once in the day of Brahmā (or after a lapse of 864 trillion solar years) in each and every universe, and all His transcendental pastimes are displayed in each and every universe in a routine spool. But in that routine spool the functions of Lord Kṛṣṇa, Lord Vāsudeva, etc., are complex problems for the layman. There is no difference between the Lord's Self and the Lord's transcendental body. The expansions execute differential activities. When the Lord, however, appears in His person as Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, His other plenary portions also join in Him by His inconceivable potency called *yogamāyā*, and thus the Lord Kṛṣṇa of Vṛndāvana is different from the Lord Kṛṣṇa of Mathurā or the Lord Kṛṣṇa of Dvārakā. The *virāṭa rūpa* of Lord Kṛṣṇa is also different from Him, by His inconceivable potency. The *virāṭa rūpa* exhibited on the Battlefield of Kurukṣetra is the material conception of His form. Therefore when Lord Kṛṣṇa was apparently killed by the bow and arrow of the hunter, it should be understood that the Lord left His so-called material body in the material world. The Lord is *kaivalya*, and for Him there is no difference between matter and spirit because everything is created from Him. Therefore His quitting one sort of body or accepting another body does not mean that He is like the ordinary living being. All such activities are simultaneously one and different by His inconceivable potency. When Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was lamenting the possibility of His disappearance, it was just in pursuance of a custom of lamenting the disappearance of a great friend, but factually the Lord never quits His transcendental body, as is misconceived by less intelligent persons. Such less intelligent persons have been condemned by the Lord Himself in the *Bhagavad-gītā*, and they are known as the *mūḍhas*. That the Lord left His body means that He left again His plenary portions in the respective *dhāmas* (transcendental abodes), as He left His *virāṭa rūpa* in the material world.

TEXT 9

यस्मान् सम्पदो राज्यं दाराः प्राणाः कुलं प्रजाः ।
आसन् सपत्नविजयो लोकाश्च यदनुग्रहात् ॥ ९ ॥

yasmān naḥ sampado rājyaṁ
dārāḥ prāṇāḥ kulam prajāḥ
āsan sapatna-vijayo
lokāś ca yad-anugrahāt

yasmāt—from whom; naḥ—our; sampadaḥ—opulence; rājyaṁ—kingdom; dārāḥ—good wives; prāṇāḥ—existence of life; kulam—dynasty; prajāḥ—subjects; āsan—have become possible; sapatna—competitors; vijayaḥ—conquering; lokāḥ—future accommodation in higher planets; ca—and; yat—by whose; anugrahāt—by the mercy of.

TRANSLATION

From Him only, all our kingly opulence, our good wives, lives, progeny, our control over our subjects, victory over our enemies and future accommodations in higher planets, have become possible. All this is due to His causeless mercy upon us.

PURPORT

Material prosperity consists of a good wife, good home, sufficient land, good children, aristocratic family relations, victory over competitors and, by pious work, attainment of accommodations in the higher celestial planets for better facilities of material amenities. These facilities are earned not only by one's hard manual labor or by unfair means, but by the mercy of the Supreme Lord. Prosperity earned by one's personal endeavor also depends on the mercy of the Lord. Personal labor must be there in addition to the Lord's benediction, but without the Lord's benediction no one is successful simply by personal labor. The modernized man of Kali-yuga believes in personal endeavor and denies the benediction of the Supreme Lord. Even a great *sannyāsī* of India delivered speeches in Chicago protesting the benedictions of the Supreme Lord. But as far as Vedic *śāstras* are concerned, as we find in the pages of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, the ultimate sanction for all success rests in the hands of the Supreme Lord. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira admits this truth in his personal success, and it behooves one to follow in the footsteps of a great king and devotee of the Lord to make life a full success. If one could achieve success without the sanction of the Lord then no medical practitioner would fail to cure a patient. Despite the most advanced treatment of a suffering patient by the most up-to-date medical practitioner, there is death, and even in the most hopeless case, without medical treatment, a patient is cured astonishingly. Therefore the

conclusion is that God's sanction is the immediate cause for all happenings, good or bad. Any successful man should feel grateful to the Lord for all he has achieved.

TEXT 10

पश्योत्पातान्नरव्याघ्र दिव्यान् भौमान् सदैहिकान् ।
दास्यन् शंसतोऽद्राक्ष्यं नो बुद्धिमोहनम् ॥१०॥

paśyotpātān nara-vyāghra
divyān bhaumān sa-daihikān
dāruṇān śaṁsato 'dūrād
bhayaṁ no buddhi-mohanam

paśya—just see; *utpātān*—disturbances; *nara-vyāghra*—O man of tigerlike strength; *divyān*—happenings in the sky or by planetary influence; *bhaumān*—happenings on the earth; *sa-daihikān*—happenings of the body and the mind; *dāruṇān*—awfully dangerous; *śaṁsataḥ*—indicating; *adūrāt*—in the near future; *bhayaṁ*—danger; *naḥ*—our; *buddhi*—intelligence; *mohanam*—deluding.

TRANSLATION

Just see, O man with a tiger's strength, how many miseries due to celestial influences, earthly reactions and bodily pains—all very dangerous in themselves—are forboding danger in the near future by deluding our intelligence.

PURPORT

Material advancement of civilization means advancement of the reactions of the threefold miseries due to celestial influence, earthly reactions and bodily or mental pains. By the celestial influence of the stars there are many calamities like excessive heat, cold, rains or no rains, and the after-effects are famine, disease, and epidemic, and the aggregate result is agony of the body and the mind. Man-made material science cannot do anything to counteract all these threefold miseries. They are all punishments from the superior energy of *māyā* under the direction of the Supreme Lord. Therefore our constant touch with the Lord by devotional service can give us relief without being disturbed in the discharge of our human duties. The

asuras, however, do not believe in the existence of God, and they make their own plans to counteract all these threefold miseries, and so they meet with failures every time. The *Bhagavad-gītā* clearly states that the reaction of material energy is never to be conquered because of the binding effects of the three modes. They can simply be overcome by one who surrenders fully in devotion under the lotus feet of the Lord. (Bg. 7.14)

TEXT 11

ऊर्ध्वबाहवो मङ्गं स्फुरन्त्यङ्ग पुनः पुनः ।
वेपथुश्चापि हृदये आरादास्यन्ति विप्रियम् ॥११॥

ūrv-akṣi-bāhavo mahyaṁ
sphuranty aṅga punaḥ punaḥ
vepathuś cāpi hṛdaye
ārād dāsyanti vipriyam

ūru—thighs; *akṣi*—eyes; *bāhavaḥ*—the arms; *mahyam*—in my; *sphuranti*—quivering; *aṅga*—left side of the body; *punaḥ punaḥ*—again and again; *vepathuḥ*—palpitations; *cā*—also; *api*—certainly; *hṛdaye*—in the heart; *ārāt*—due to fearfulness; *dāsyanti*—indicating; *vipriyam*—undesirables.

TRANSLATION

The left side of my body, my thighs, arms and eyes are all quivering again and again. I am having heart palpitations due to fear. All this indicates undesirable happenings.

PURPORT

Material existence is full of undesirables. Things we do not want are forced upon us by some superior energy, and we do not see that these undesirables are under the grip of the three modes of material nature. When a man's eyes, arms and thighs all quiver constantly, one must know that something is going to happen which is undesirable. These undesirables are compared with fire in a forest. No one goes in the forest to set fire, but fire automatically takes place in the forest, creating inconceivable calamities for the living beings of the forest. Such fire cannot be extinguished by any human efforts. The fire can only be extinguished by the mercy of the Lord, who sends clouds to pour water on the forest. Similarly, undesirable

happenings in life cannot be checked by any number of plans. Such miseries can be removed only by the mercy of the Lord, who sends His bona fide representatives to enlighten human beings and thus save them from all calamities.

TEXT 12

शिवैषोद्यन्तपादित्यमभि रौत्यनलानना ।
मामङ्ग सारमेयोऽयमभिरेभत्यभीरुवत् ॥१२॥

śivaiṣod yantam ādityam
abhirauty analānanā
mām aṅga sārameyo 'yam
abhirebhaty abhīruvat

śivā—jackal; eṣā—this; udyantam—rising; ādityam—unto the sun; abhi—towards; rauti—crying; anala—fire; ānanā—face; mām—unto me; aṅga—O Bhīma; sārameyaḥ—dog; ayam—this; abhirebhati—barking; abhīruvat—without fear.

TRANSLATION

Just see, O Bhīma, how the she-jackel cries at the rising sun and vomits fire and how the dog barks at me fearlessly.

PURPORT

These are some bad omens indicating something undesirable in the near future.

TEXT 13

श्रुताः कुर्वन्ति मां सव्यं दक्षिणं पशवोऽपरे ।
बाह्याश्च पुरुषव्याघ्र लक्ष्ये रुदतो मम ॥१३॥

śastāḥ kurvanti mām savyam
dakṣiṇam paśavo 'pare
vāhāś ca puruṣa-vyāghra
lakṣaye rudato mama

śastāḥ—useful animals like the cow; kurvanti—are keeping; mām—me; savyam—on the left; dakṣiṇam—circumambulating; paśavaḥ apare—other lower animals like asses; vāhān—the horses (carriers); ca—also; puruṣa-vyāghra—O tiger among men; lakṣaye—are seen; rudataḥ—weeping; mama—of mine.

TRANSLATION

O Bhīmasena, tiger amongst men, now useful animals like cows are passing me on my left side, and lower animals like the asses are circumambulating me. My horses appear to weep upon seeing me.

TEXT 14

मृत्युदूतः कपोतोऽयमुलूकः कम्पयन् मनः ।
प्रत्युलूकश्च कुह्वनैर्विश्वम् वै शून्यमिच्छतः ॥१४॥

mṛtyu-dūtaḥ kapoto 'yam
ulūkaḥ kampayan manaḥ
prat yulūkaś ca kuhvānair
viśvam vai śūnyam icchataḥ

mṛtyu—death; dūtaḥ—messenger of; kapotaḥ—pigeon; ayam—this; ulūkaḥ—owl; kampayan—trembling; manaḥ—mind; prat yulūkaḥ—the rivals of owls (crows); ca—and; kuhvānaiḥ—shrieking scream; viśvam—the cosmos; vai—either; śūnyam—void; icchataḥ—wishing.

TRANSLATION

Just see! This pigeon is like a messenger of death. The shrieks of the owls and their rival crows make my heart tremble. It appears that they want to make a void of the whole universe.

TEXT 15

धूम्रा दिशः परिधयः कम्पते भूः सहाद्रिभिः ।
निर्घातश्च महांस्तात साकं च स्तनयित्नुभिः ॥१५॥

*dhūmrā diśaḥ paridhayaḥ
kampate bhūḥ sahādrībhiḥ
nirghātaś ca mahāns tāta
sākam ca stanayitnubhiḥ*

dhūmrāḥ—smoky; *diśaḥ*—all directions; *paridhayaḥ*—encirclement; *kampate*—throbbing; *bhūḥ*—the earth; *saha adribhiḥ*—along with the hills and mountains; *nirghātaḥ*—bolt from the blue; *ca*—also; *mahān*—very great; *tāta*—that; *sākam*—lightning; *ca*—also; *stanayitnubhiḥ*—thundering sound without any cloud.

TRANSLATION

Just see how the smoke encircles the sky. It appears that the earth and mountains are throbbing. Just hear the cloudless thunder and see the bolts from the blue.

TEXT 16

वायुर्वाति खरस्पर्शो रजसा विमृजंस्तमः ।
अमृग् वर्षन्ति जलदा बीभत्समिव सर्वतः ॥१६॥

*vāyur vāti khara-sparśo
rajasā visrjams tamaḥ
asrg varṣanti jaladā
bībhatsam iva sarvataḥ*

vāyuh—wind; *vāti*—blowing; *khara-sparśaḥ*—sharply; *rajasā*—by the dust; *visrjan*—creating; *tamaḥ*—darkness; *asrk*—blood; *varṣanti*—is raining; *jaladāḥ*—the cloud; *bībhatsam*—disastrous; *iva*—like; *sarvataḥ*—everywhere.

TRANSLATION

The wind blows violently, blasting dust everywhere and creating darkness. Clouds are raining everywhere with bloody disasters.

TEXT 17

सूर्यं हतप्रभं पश्य ग्रहमर्दं मिथो दिवि ।
ससंकुलैर्भूतगणैर्ज्वलिते इव रोदसी ॥१७॥

*sūryam hata-prabham paśya
graha-mardam mitho divi
sasankulair bhūta-gaṇair
jvalite iva rodasī*

sūryam—the sun; *hata-prabham*—its rays declining; *paśya*—just see; *graha-mardam*—clashes of the stars; *mithaḥ*—among one another; *divi*—in the sky; *sasankulaiḥ*—being mixed with; *bhūta-gaṇaiḥ*—by the living entities; *jvalite*—being ignited; *iva*—as if; *rodasī*—crying.

TRANSLATION

The rays of the sun are declining, and the stars appear to be fighting amongst themselves. Confused living entities appear to be ablaze and weeping.

TEXT 18

नद्यो नदाश्च क्षुभिताः सरांसि च मनांसि च ।
न ज्वलत्यग्निराज्येन कालोऽयं किं विधास्यति ॥१८॥

*nadyo nadāś ca kṣubhitāḥ
sarāṁsi ca manāṁsi ca
na jvalaty agnir ājyena
kālo 'yam kim vidhāsyati*

nadyaḥ—rivers; *nadāḥ ca*—and the tributaries; *kṣubhitāḥ*—all perturbed; *sarāṁsi*—reservoirs of water; *ca*—and; *manāṁsi*—the mind; *ca*—also; *na*—does not; *jvalati*—ignite; *agniḥ*—fire; *ājyena*—with the help of butter; *kālāḥ*—the time; *ayam*—extraordinary it is; *kim*—what; *vidhāsyati*—going to happen.

TRANSLATION

Rivers, tributaries, ponds, reservoirs and the mind are all perturbed. Butter no longer ignites fire. What is this extraordinary time? What is going to happen?

TEXT 19

न पिबन्ति स्तनं वत्सान दुष्टान्ति च मातरः ।
रुदन्त्यश्वमुखा गावो न हृष्यन्त्यृषभा व्रजे ॥१९॥

na pibanti stanam vatsā
na duhyanti ca mātaraḥ
rudant yāśru-mukhā gāvo
na hṛṣyanti y ṛṣabhā vraje

na—does not; pibanti—suck; stanam—breast; vatsāḥ—the calf; na—does not; duhyanti—allow milking; ca—also; mātaraḥ—the cow; rudanti—crying; āśru-mukhāḥ—with a fearful face; gāvaḥ—the cow; na—does not; hṛṣyanti—take pleasure; ṛṣabhāḥ—the bull; vraje—in the pasturing ground.

TRANSLATION

The calves do not suck the teats of the cows, nor do the cows give milk. They are standing, crying, tears in their eyes, and the bulls take no pleasure in the pasturing grounds.

TEXT 20

दैवतानि रुदन्तीव सिद्यन्ति ह्युचलन्ति च ।
इमे जनपदा ग्रामाः पुरोद्यानाकराश्रमाः ।
अष्टश्रियो निरानन्दाः किमर्षं दर्शयन्ति नः ॥२०॥

daivatāni rudantīva
svidyanti hy uccalanti ca
ime jana-padā grāmāḥ
purodyānākarāśramāḥ
bhraṣṭa-śriyo nirānandāḥ
kim agham darśayanti naḥ

daivatāni—the Deities in the temples; rudanti—seem to be crying; iva—like that; svidyanti—lamenting; hi—certainly; uccalanti—as if going out; ca—also; ime—this; jana-padāḥ—city; grāmāḥ—villages; pura—towns; udyāna—gardens; ākara—mines; āśramāḥ—hermitages, etc.; bhraṣṭa—devoid of; śriyaḥ—beauties; nirānandāḥ—bereft of all happiness; kim—what sort of; agham—calamities; darśayanti—shall manifest; naḥ—to us.

TRANSLATION

The Deities seem to be crying in the temple, lamenting and perspiring. They seem about to leave. All the cities, villages, towns, gardens, mines

and hermitages are now devoid of beauty and bereft of all happiness. I do not know what sort of calamities are now awaiting us.

TEXT 21

मन्य एतैर्महोत्पातैर्नूनं भगवतः पदैः ।
अनन्यपुरुषश्रीभिर्हीना भूतसौभगा ॥२१॥

manya etair mahotpātair
nūnam bhagavataḥ padaiḥ
ananya-puruṣa-śrībhīr-
hīnā bhūh hata-saubhagā

manye—you may take it for granted; etaiḥ—by all these; mahā—great; utpātaiḥ—upsurges; nūnam—for want of; bhagavataḥ—of the Personality of Godhead; padaiḥ—the marks on the sole of the foot; ananya—extraordinary; puruṣa—of the Supreme Personality; śrībhīr—by the auspicious signs; hīnā—dispossessed; bhūh—the earth; hata-saubhagā—without the fortune.

TRANSLATION

I think that all these earthly disturbances preclude some greater loss to the good fortune of the world. The world was fortunate to have been marked with the footprints of the lotus feet of the Lord. These signs indicate that this will no longer be.

TEXT 22

इति चिन्तयतस्तस्य दृष्टारिष्टेन चेतसा ।
राज्ञः प्रत्यागमद् ब्रह्मन् यदुपुर्याः कपिध्वजः ॥२२॥

iti cintayatas tasya
dṛṣṭāriṣṭena cetasā
rājñāḥ pratyāgamad brahman
yadu-puryāḥ kapi-dhvajaḥ

iti—thus; cintayataḥ—while thinking to himself; tasya—of him; dṛṣṭā—by observing; ariṣṭena—bad omens; cetasā—by the mind; rājñāḥ—of the king; prati—back; āgamat—came; brahman—O brāhmaṇas; yadu-puryāḥ—from the kingdom of the Yadus; kapi-dhvajaḥ—Arjuna.

TRANSLATION

O Brāhmaṇa Śaunaka, while Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, observing the inauspicious signs on the earth at that time, was thus thinking to himself, Arjuna came back from the city of the Yadus [Dvārakā].

TEXT 23

तं पादयोर्निपतितमयथापूर्वमातुरम् ।
अधोवदनमग्निन्दून् सृजन्तं नयनाञ्जयोः ॥२३॥

*taṁ pādāyor nipatitam
ayathā-pūrvam āturam
adhovadanam abbindūn
sṛjantam nayanāñjayoḥ*

tam—him (Arjuna); *pādāyoḥ*—at the feet; *nipatitam*—bowing down; *ayathā-pūrvam*—unprecedented; *āturam*—dejected; *adhovadanam*—downward face; *abbindūn*—drops of water; *sṛjantam*—creating; *nayana-abjayoḥ*—from the lotuslike eyes.

TRANSLATION

When he bowed at his feet, the King saw that his dejection was unprecedented. His head was down, and tears glided from his lotus eyes.

TEXT 24

विलोक्योद्विग्नहृदयो विच्छायमनुजं नृपः ।
पृच्छति स्म सुहृन्मध्ये संस्मरन्नादेरितम् ॥२४॥

*vilokyodvigna-hṛdayo
vicchāyam anujam nṛpaḥ
pṛcchati sma suhṛn madhye
saṁsmaran nāraderitam*

vilokya—by seeing; *udvigna*—anxious; *hṛdayaḥ*—heart; *vicchāyam*—pale appearance; *anujam*—Arjuna; *nṛpaḥ*—the King; *pṛcchati*—asked; *sma*—in the past; *suhṛt*—friends; *madhye*—amongst; *saṁsmaran*—remembering; *nārada*—Sage Nārada; *iritam*—indicated by.

TRANSLATION

Seeing Arjuna pale due to heartfelt anxieties, the King, remembering the indications of the sage Nārada, questioned him in the midst of friends.

TEXT 25

युधिष्ठिर उवाच

कच्चिदानर्तपुर्यां नः स्वजनाः सुखमाप्सते ।
मधुभोजदशार्हसात्वतान्धकवृष्णयः ॥२५॥

*yudhiṣṭhira uvāca
kaccid ānartapuryām naḥ
sva-janāḥ sukham āsate
madhu-bhoja-daśārharha-
sātvatāndhaka-vṛṣṇayaḥ*

yudhiṣṭhiraḥ uvāca—Yudhiṣṭhira said; *kaccit*—whether; *ānartapuryām*—of Dvārakā; *naḥ*—our; *sva-janāḥ*—relatives; *sukham*—happily; *āsate*—are passing their days; *madhu*—Madhu; *bhoja*—Bhoja; *daśārha*—Daśārha; *ārha*—Ārhā; *sātvata*—Sātvata; *andhaka*—Andhaka; *vṛṣṇayaḥ*—of the family of Vṛṣṇi.

TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira said: My dear brother, please tell me whether our friends and relatives, such as Madhu, Bhoja, Daśārha, Ārhā, Sātvata, Andhaka and the members of the Yadu family, are all passing their days in happiness.

TEXT 26

शूरो मातामहः कचित्स्वस्त्यास्ते वाथ मारिषः ।
मातुलः सानुजः कचित्कुशल्यावकुन्दुमिः ॥२६॥

*śūro mātāmaḥ kaccit
svasty āste vātha māriṣaḥ
mātulaḥ sānujaḥ kaccit
kuśaly ānaka-dundubhiḥ*

śūro—hero; *mātāmaḥ*—father-in-law; *kaccit*—whether; *svasty āste*—are passing their days; *vātha*—and; *māriṣaḥ*—demons; *mātulaḥ*—uncle; *sānujaḥ*—brother-in-law; *kaccit*—whether; *kuśaly ānaka-dundubhiḥ*—of the family of Kuśalya and the family of Dundubhi.

śūrah—Śūrasena; *mātāmahaḥ*—maternal grandfather; *kaccit*—whether; *svasti*—all good; *āste*—passing his days; *vā*—or; *atha*—therefore; *māriṣaḥ*—respectful; *mātulaḥ*—maternal uncle; *sa-anujaḥ*—with his younger brothers; *kaccit*—whether; *kuśalī*—all well; *ānaka-dundubhiḥ*—Vasudeva.

TRANSLATION

Is my respectable grandfather Śūrasena in a happy mood? And are my maternal uncle and his younger brothers all doing well?

TEXT 27

सप्त स्वसारस्तत्पत्न्यो मातुलान्यः सहात्मजाः ।
आसते सन्नुषाः क्षेमं देवकीप्रभुत्वाः स्वयम् ॥२७॥

sapta sva-sāras tat-patnyo
mātulānyaḥ sahātmajaḥ
āste sasnuṣāḥ kṣemaṁ
devakī-pramukhāḥ svayam

sapta—seven; *sva-sārah*—own sisters; *tat-patnyaḥ*—his wives; *mātulānyaḥ*—maternal aunts; *saha*—along with; *ātmajaḥ*—sons and grandsons; *āsate*—are all; *sasnuṣāḥ*—with their daughters-in-law; *kṣemam*—happiness; *devakī*—Devakī; *pramukhāḥ*—headed by; *svayam*—personally.

TRANSLATION

His seven wives, headed by Devakī, are all sisters. Are they and their sons and daughters-in-law all happy?

TEXTS 28-29

कचिद्राजाऽऽहुको जीवत्यसत्पुत्रोऽस्य चानुजः ।
हृदीकः ससुतोऽक्रूरो जयन्तगदसारणाः ॥२८॥
आसते कुशलं कचिद्ये च शत्रुजिदादयः ।
कचिदास्ते सुखं रामो भगवान् सात्वतां प्रभुः ॥२९॥

kaccid rājā "huko jīvaty
asat-putro 'sya cānujaḥ
hṛdikaḥ sasuto 'krūro
jayanta-gada-sāraṇāḥ

āsate kuśalaṁ kaccid-
ye ca śatrujit ādayaḥ
kaccid āste sukhaṁ rāmo
bhagavān sātvatām prabhuḥ

kaccit—whether; *rājā*—the King; *āhukaḥ*—another name of Ugrasena; *jīvati*—still living; *asat*—mischievous; *putraḥ*—son; *asya*—his; *ca*—also; *anujaḥ*—younger brother; *hṛdikaḥ*—Hṛdika; *sa-sutaḥ*—along with sons such as; *akrūrah*—Akrūra; *jayanta*—Jayanta; *gada*—Gada; *sāraṇāḥ*—Sāraṇā; *āsate*—are they all; *kuśalam*—in happiness; *kaccit*—whether; *ye*—they; *ca*—also; *śatrujit*—Śatrujit; *ādayaḥ*—headed by; *kaccit*—whether; *āste*—are they; *sukham*—all right; *rāmaḥ*—Balarāma; *bhagavān*—the Personality of Godhead; *sātvatām*—of the devotees; *prabhuḥ*—protector.

TRANSLATION

Ugrasena's sons, Kāṁsa and his younger brother Devaka, are still living. Is Ugrasena happy? Are Hṛdika and sons, Kṛtavarmā, Akrūra, Jayanta, Gada, Sāraṇā and Śatrujit, all happy? How is Balarāma, the Personality of Godhead and the protector of devotees?

PURPORT

Hastināpura, the capital of the Pāṇḍavas, was situated somewhere near present New Delhi, and the kingdom of Ugrasena was situated in Mathurā. While returning to Delhi from Dvārakā, Arjuna must have visited the city of Mathurā, and therefore the inquiry about the King of Mathurā is valid. Amongst various names of the relatives, the name of Rāma or Balarāma, eldest brother of Lord Kṛṣṇa, is added with the word Personality of Godhead because Lord Balarāma is the immediate expansion of *Viṣṇu-tattva* as *prakāśa-vigraha* of Lord Kṛṣṇa. The Supreme Lord, although one without a second, expands Himself as many other living beings. The *Viṣṇu-tattva* living beings are expansions of the Supreme Lord, and all of them are qualitatively and quantitatively equal with the Lord. But expansions of the *jīva-śakti*, the category of the ordinary living beings, are not at all equal with the Lord. One who considers the *jīva-śakti* and the *Viṣṇu-tattva* to be on an equal level is considered a condemned soul of the world. Śrī Rāma or Balarāma is the protector of the devotees of the Lord. Baladeva acts as the spiritual master of all devotees, and by His causeless mercy the fallen souls are delivered. Śrī Baladeva appeared as Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu during the advent of Lord Caitanya, and the great Lord Nityānanda Prabhu exhibited His causeless mercy by delivering a pair of extremely fallen

souls, namely Jagai and Madhai. Therefore it is particularly mentioned herein that Balarāma is the protector of the devotees of the Lord. By His divine grace only one can approach the Supreme Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, and thus Śrī Balarāma is the mercy incarnation of the Lord, manifested as the spiritual master, the savior of the pure devotees.

TEXT 30

प्रद्युम्नः सर्ववृष्णीनां सुखमास्ते महारथः ।
गम्भीरयोऽनिरुद्धो वर्धते मगवानुत ॥३०॥

*pradyumnaḥ sarva-vṛṣṇīnām
sukham āste mahā-rathaḥ
gambhīra-ayo 'niruddho
vardhate bhagavān uta*

pradyumnaḥ—Pradyumna (a son of Lord Kṛṣṇa); *sarva*—all; *vṛṣṇīnām*—of the members of the Vṛṣṇi family; *sukham*—happiness; *āste*—are in; *mahā-rathaḥ*—the great general; *gambhīra*—deeply; *rayaḥ*—dexterity; *aniruddhaḥ*—Aniruddha (another grandson of Lord Kṛṣṇa); *vardhate*—flourishing; *bhagavān*—the Personality of Godhead; *uta*—must.

TRANSLATION

How is Pradyumna, the great general of the Vṛṣṇi family? Is He happy? And is Aniruddha, the plenary expansion of the Personality of Godhead, faring well?

PURPORT

Pradyumna and Aniruddha are also expansions of the Personality of Godhead, and thus They are also *Viṣṇu-tattva*. At Dvārakā Lord Vāsudeva is engaged in His transcendental pastimes along with His plenary expansions, namely Saṅkarṣaṇa, Pradyumna and Aniruddha, and therefore each and every one of Them can be addressed as the Personality of Godhead, as it is mentioned in connection with the name Aniruddha.

TEXT 31

सुषेणश्चरुदेष्णश्च साम्बो जाम्बवतीसुतः ।
अन्ये च कार्ष्णिप्रवराः सपुत्रा ऋषमादयः ॥३१॥

*suṣeṇaś cārudeṣṇaś ca
sāmba jāmbavatī-sutaḥ
anye ca kārṣṇi-pravarāḥ
sa-putrā ṛṣabhādayaḥ*

suṣeṇaḥ—Suṣeṇa; *cārudeṣṇaḥ*—Cārudeṣṇa; *ca*—and; *sāmbaḥ*—Sāmba; *jāmbavatī-sutaḥ*—the son of Jāmbavatī; *anye*—others; *ca*—also; *kārṣṇi*—the sons of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *pravarāḥ*—all chieftains; *sa-putrāḥ*—along with their sons; *ṛṣabha*—Ṛṣabha; *ādayaḥ*—etc.

TRANSLATION

Are all the chieftain sons of Lord Kṛṣṇa, such as Suṣeṇa, Cārudeṣṇa, Sāmba the son of Jāmbavatī, Ṛṣabha and all others, along with their sons, all doing well?

PURPORT

As already mentioned, Lord Kṛṣṇa had married 16,108 wives, and each of them had ten sons. Therefore $16,108 \times 10 = 161,080$ sons. They all grew up, and each of them had as many sons as their father, and the whole aggregate was something near 1,610,800 family members of the Lord. The Lord is the father of all living beings, who are countless in number; therefore only a few of them are called to associate with the Lord in His transcendental pastimes as the Lord of Dvārakā on this earth. It is not astonishing if the Lord maintained a visible family consisting of so many members. It is better to refrain from comparing the Lord's position with ours, and it becomes a simple truth as soon as we understand at least a partial calculation of the Lord's transcendental position. King Yudhiṣṭhira, while inquiring about the Lord's sons and grandsons at Dvārakā, mentioned only the chieftains amongst them, otherwise it was impossible for him to remember all the names of the Lord's family members.

TEXTS 32-33

तथैवातुचराः शौरैः श्रुतदेवोद्भवदयः ।
सुनन्दनन्दशोर्ष्या ये चान्ये सात्वर्तमाः ॥३२॥
अपि स्वस्त्यासते सर्वे रामकृष्णभुजाश्रयाः ।
अपि सरान्ति कुशलमस्माकं बद्धसौहृदाः ॥३३॥

*tathāivānucarāḥ śaureḥ
śrutadevoddhavādayaḥ
sunanda-nanda-śiṣya
ye cānye sātva-tarṣabhāḥ
api svasty āsate sarve
rāma-kṛṣṇa-bhujāśrayāḥ
api smaranti kuśalam
asmākaṁ baddha-sauhṛdāḥ*

tathā eva—similarly; *anucarāḥ*—constant companions; *śaureḥ*—of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa such as; *śrutadeva*—Śrutadeva; *uddhava-ādayaḥ*—Uddhava and others; *sunanda*—Sunanda; *nanda*—Nanda; *śiṣya*—other leaders; *ye*—all of them; *ca*—and; *anye*—others; *sātva*—liberated souls; *tarṣabhāḥ*—the best men; *api*—if; *svasti*—doing well; *āsate*—are; *sarve*—all of them; *rāma*—Balarāma; *kṛṣṇa*—Lord Kṛṣṇa; *bhujāśrayāḥ*—under the protection of; *api*—if also; *smaranti*—do remember; *kuśalam*—welfare; *asmākaṁ*—about ourselves; *baddha-sauhṛdāḥ*—bound by eternal friendship.

TRANSLATION

Also, are Uddhava and others, Nanda, Sunanda and other leaders of liberated souls who are constant companions of the Lord, who are protected by Lord Balarāma and Kṛṣṇa, all doing well in their respective functions? Do they, who are all eternally bound in friendship with us, remember our welfare?

PURPORT

The constant companions of Lord Kṛṣṇa, such as Uddhava, etc., are all liberated souls, and they had descended along with Lord Kṛṣṇa on this material world to fulfill the mission of the Lord. The Pāṇḍavas are also liberated souls who descended along with Lord Kṛṣṇa to serve Him in His transcendental pastimes on this earth. As stated in the *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 4.5), the Lord and His eternal associates, who are also liberated souls like the Lord, come down on this earth at certain intervals. The Lord remembers them all, but His associates, although liberated souls, forget due to their being *tatasthā-śakti*, or marginal potency of the Lord. That is the difference between the *Viṣṇu-tattva* and *jīva-tattvas*. The *jīva-tattvas* are infinitesimal potential particles of the Lord, and therefore they require the protection of the Lord at all times. And to the eternal servitors of the Lord, the Lord is pleased to give all protection at all times. The liberated souls never, therefore, think themselves as free as the Lord or as powerful

as the Lord, but they always seek the protection of the Lord in all circumstances, both in the material world and in the spiritual world. This dependence of the liberated soul is constitutional, just as sparks of a fire can exhibit the glow of fire along with the fire and not independently. Independently the glow of the sparks is extinguished, although the quality of fire or the glowing is there. Thus those who give up the protection of the Lord and become so-called lords themselves, out of spiritual ignorance, come back again to this material world, even after prolonged *tapasya* of the severest type. That is the verdict of all Vedic literature.

TEXT 34

भगवानपि गोविन्दो ब्रह्मण्यो भक्तवत्सलः ।
कचित्पुरे सुधर्मायां सुखमास्ते सुहृद्वृतः ॥३४॥

*bhagavān api govindo
brahmaṇyo bhakta-vatsalaḥ
kaccit pure sudharmāyām
sukham āste suhṛd-vṛtaḥ*

bhagavān—the Personality of Godhead, Kṛṣṇa; *api*—also; *govindaḥ*—one who enlivens the cows and the senses; *brahmaṇyaḥ*—devoted to the devotees or the *brāhmaṇas*; *bhakta-vatsalaḥ*—affectionate to the devotees; *kaccit*—whether; *pure*—in Dvārakā Purī; *sudharmāyām*—pious assembly; *sukham*—happiness; *āste*—does enjoy; *suhṛd-vṛtaḥ*—surrounded by friends.

TRANSLATION

Is Lord Kṛṣṇa, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, who gives pleasure to the cows, senses and the *brāhmaṇas*, who is very affectionate towards His devotees, enjoying the pious assembly at Dvārakā Purī surrounded by friends?

PURPORT

Here in this particular verse the Lord is described as *Bhagavān*, *Govinda*, *Brahmaṇya* and *Bhaktavatsala*. He is *Bhagavān svayam*, or the original Supreme Personality of Godhead full with all opulences, all power, all knowledge, all beauty, all fame and all renunciation. No one is equal to or greater than Him. He is Govinda because He is the pleasure of the cows and the senses. Those who have purified their senses by devotional service of the Lord can render unto Him real service and thereby derive transcen-

dental pleasure out of such purified senses. Only the impure conditioned living being cannot derive any pleasure from the senses, but being illu- sioned by false pleasures of the senses, he becomes servant of the senses. Therefore, we need His protection for our own interest. The Lord is the protector of cows and the brahminical culture. A society which is devoid of cow protection and brahminical culture is not under the direct pro- tection of the Lord, just as the prisoners in the jails are not under the protection of the king but under the protection of a severe agent of the king. Without cow protection and cultivation of the brahminical qualities in human society, at least for a section of members of the society, no human civilization can prosper at any length. By brahminical culture or by developing the dormant qualities of goodness, namely truthfulness, equanimity, sense control, forbearance, simplicity, general knowledge, transcendental knowledge, and firm faith in the Vedic wisdom, one can become a *brāhmaṇa* and thus see the Lord as He is. And after surpassing the brahminical perfection, one has to become a devotee of the Lord so that His loving affection in the form of proprietor, master, friend, son and lover can be transcendently achieved. The stage of a devotee, which attracts the transcendental affection of the Lord, does not develop unless one has developed the qualities of a *brāhmaṇa* as above mentioned. The Lord is inclined to a *brāhmaṇa* of quality and not of false prestige. Those who are less than a *brāhmaṇa* by qualification cannot establish any relation with the Lord, just as fire cannot be kindled from the raw earth unless there is wood, although there is a relation between wood and the earth. Since the Lord is all-perfect in Himself, there could not be any question of His welfare, and Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira refrained from asking this question. He simply inquired about His residential place, Dvārakā Purī, where pious men assemble. The Lord stays only where pious men assemble and takes pleasure in their glorifying the Supreme Truth. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was anxious to know about the pious men and their pious acts in the city of Dvārakā.

TEXTS 35-36

मङ्गलाय च लोकानां क्षेमाय च भवाय च ।
आस्ते यदुकुलाम्बोधरायोऽनन्तसखः पुमान् ॥३५॥
यद्वाहुदण्डगुप्तायां स्वपुर्यां यदवाहः चित्ताः ।
क्रीडन्ति परमानन्दं महापौरुषिका इव ॥३६॥

maṅgalāya ca lokānām
kṣemāya ca bhavāya ca
āste yadu-kulāmbhodhāu
ādyo 'nanta-sakhaḥ pumān
yad bāhu-daṇḍa-guṇṭāyām
sva-puryām yadavaḥ 'rcitāḥ
kṛṇḍanti paramānandaṁ
mahā-pauruṣikā iva

maṅgalāya—for all good; *ca*—also; *lokānām*—of all the planets; *kṣemāya*—for protection; *ca*—and; *bhavāya*—for elevation; *ca*—also; *āste*—is there; *yadu-kula-ambhodhau*—in the ocean of the Yadu dynasty; *ādyah*—the original; *ananta-sakhaḥ*—in the company of Ananta (Balarāma); *pumān*—the supreme enjoyer; *yat*—whose; *bāhu-daṇḍa guṇṭāyām*—being protected by His arms; *sva-puryām*—in His own city; *yadavaḥ*—the members of the Yadu family; *arcitāḥ*—as they deserve; *kṛṇḍanti*—are relishing; *paramā-nandaṁ*—transcendental pleasure; *mahā-pauruṣikāḥ*—the residents of the spiritual sky; *iva*—like.

TRANSLATION

The original Personality of Godhead, the enjoyer, and Balarāma, the primeval Lord Ananta, are staying in the ocean of the Yadu dynasty for the welfare, protection and general progress of the entire universe. And the members of the Yadu dynasty, being protected by the arms of the Lord, are enjoying life like the residents of the spiritual sky.

PURPORT

As we have discussed many times, the Personality of Godhead Viṣṇu resides within each and every universe in two capacities, namely as the Garbhodakaśāyī Viṣṇu and the Kṣīrodakaśāyī Viṣṇu. The Kṣīrodakaśāyī Viṣṇu has His own planet on the northern top of the universe, and there is a great ocean of milk where the Lord resides on the bed of the Ananta incarnation of Baladeva. Thus Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira has compared the Yadu dynasty to the ocean of milk and Śrī Balarāma to the Ananta where Lord Kṛṣṇa resides. He has compared the citizens of Dvārakā to the liberated inhabitants of the Vaikuṇṭhalokas. Beyond the material sky, further than we can see with our eyes and beyond the sevenfold coverings of the universe, there is the Causal Ocean in which all the universes are floating like footballs, and beyond the Causal Ocean there is an unlimited span of

spiritual sky generally known as the effulgence of Brahman. Within this effulgence there are innumerable spiritual planets, and they are known as the Vaikuṇṭha planets. Each and every Vaikuṇṭha planet is many, many times bigger than the biggest universe within the material world, and in each of them there are innumerable prototypes of Viṣṇu inhabitants who look exactly like Lord Viṣṇu. These inhabitants are known as the Mahā-pauruṣikas, or persons directly engaged in the service of the Lord. They are happy in those planets and are without any kind of misery, and they live perpetually in full youthfulness, enjoying life in full bliss and knowledge without fear of birth, death, old age or disease, and without the influence of *kāla*, eternal time. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira has compared the inhabitants of Dvārakā to the Mahāpauruṣikas of Vaikuṇṭhaloka because they are so happy with the Lord. In the *Bhagavad-gītā* there are many references to the Vaikuṇṭhalokas, and they are mentioned there as *Mad-dhāma*, or the kingdom of the Lord.

TEXT 37

यत्पादशुश्रूषणमुत्थकर्मणा
सत्यादयो द्व्यष्टसहस्रयोषितः ।
निर्जित्य संख्ये त्रिदशांस्तदाशिषो
हरन्ति वज्रायुधवल्लभोचिताः ॥३७॥

yat-pāda-śuśrūṣaṇa-mukhya-karmaṇā
satyādayo dvyaṣṭa-sahasra-yoṣitaḥ
nirjitya saṅkhye tridaśāns tad-aśiṣo
haranti vajrāyudha-vallabhocitāḥ

yat—whose; pāda—feet; śuśrūṣaṇa—administration of comforts; mukhya—the most important; karmaṇā—by the acts of; satyā-ādayaḥ—queens headed by Satyabhāmā; dvyaṣṭa—twice eight; sahasra—thousand; yoṣitaḥ—the fair sex; nirjitya—by subduing; saṅkhye—in the battle; tridaśān—of the denizens of heaven; tad-aśiṣaḥ—what is enjoyed by the demigods; haranti—do take away; vajra-āyudha-vallabha—the wives of the personality who controls the thunderbolt; ucitāḥ—deserving.

TRANSLATION

The queens at Dvārakā, headed by Satyabhāmā, simply by administering comforts at the lotus feet of the Lord, which is the most important of

all services, induced the Lord to conquer the demigods. Thus the queens enjoy things which are prerogatives of the wives of the controller of thunderbolts.

PURPORT

Satyabhāmā: One of the principal queens of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa at Dvārakā. After killing Narakāśura, Lord Kṛṣṇa visited the palace of Narakāśura accompanied by Satyabhāmā. He went to Indraloka also with Satyabhāmā, and she was received by Śacīdevī, who introduced her to the mother of the demigods, Aditi. Aditi was very much pleased with Satyabhāmā, and she benedicted her with the blessings of permanent youth as long as Lord Kṛṣṇa remained on the earth. Aditi also took her with her to show her the special prerogatives of the demigods in the heavenly planets. When she saw the *pārijāta* flower, she desired to have it in her palace at Dvārakā. After that, she came back to Dvārakā along with her husband and expressed her willingness to have the *pārijāta* flower at her palace. Satyabhāmā's palace was especially bedecked with valuable jewels, and even in the hottest season of summer the inside of the palace remained cool, as if air-conditioned. She decorated her palace with various flags, heralding the news of her great husband's presence there. Once, along with her husband, she met Draupadī, and she was anxious to be instructed by Draupadī in the ways and means of pleasing her husband. Draupadī was expert in this affair because she kept five husbands, the Pāṇḍavas, and all were very much pleased with her. On receipt of Draupadī's instructions, she was very much pleased and offered her good wishes and returned back to Dvārakā. She was the daughter of Śatrujit. After the departure of Lord Kṛṣṇa, when Arjuna visited Dvārakā, all the queens, including Satyabhāmā and Rukmiṇī, lamented for the Lord with great feelings. At the last stage of her life, she left for the forest to undergo severe penances.

Satyabhāmā instigated her husband to get the *pārijāta* flower from the heavenly planets, and the Lord got it even by force from the demigods, as a common husband secures things to please his wife. As already explained, the Lord had very little to do with so many wives to carry out their orders like an ordinary man. But because the queens accepted the high quality of devotional service, namely administering the Lord all comforts, the Lord played the part of a faithful complete husband. No earthly creature can expect to have things from the heavenly kingdom, especially the *pārijāta* flowers which are simply to be used by the demigods. But due to their becoming the Lord's faithful wives, all of them enjoyed the special

prerogatives of the great wives of the denizens of heaven. In other words, since the Lord is the proprietor of everything within His creation, it is not very astonishing for the queens of Dvārakā to have any rare thing from any part of the universe.

TEXT 38

यद्बाहुदण्डाभ्युदयानुजीविनो
यदुप्रवीरा ह्यकुतोभया मुहुः ।
अधिक्रमन्त्यङ्घ्रिभिराहतां बलात्
समां सुधर्मा सुरसत्त्वमोक्षिताम् ॥३८॥

yad bāhu-daṇḍābhyudayaānujīvinō
yadu-pravīrā hy akuto-bhayā muhuḥ
adhikramanti aṅghribhir āhṛtām balāt
sabhām sudharmām sura-sattamocitām

yat—whose; bāhu-daṇḍa—arms; abhyudaya—influenced by; anujīvināḥ—always living; yadu—the members of the Yadu dynasty; pravīrāḥ—great heroes; akutaḥ-bhayāḥ—fearless in every respect; muhuḥ—constantly; adhikramanti—traversing; aṅghribhiḥ—by foot; āhṛtām—brought about; balāt—by force; sabhām—assembly house; sudharmām—Sudharmā; sura-sattama—the best among the demigods; ucitām—deserving.

TRANSLATION

The great heroes of the Yadu dynasty, being protected by the arms of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, always remain fearless in every respect. And therefore their feet trample over the Sudharmā assembly house, which the best demigods deserved but which was taken away from them.

PURPORT

Those who are directly servitors of the Lord are not only protected by the Lord from all fearfulness, but also enjoy the best of things, even if they are forcibly accumulated. The Lord is equal in behavior to all living beings, but He is partial to His pure devotees, being very affectionate toward them. The city of Dvārakā was flourishing, being enriched with

the best of things in the material world. The state assembly house is constructed according to the dignity of the particular state. In the heavenly planet, the state assembly house called Sudharmā was deserving of the dignity of the best of the demigods. Such an assembly house is never meant for any state on the globe because the human being on the earth is unable to construct it, however far a particular state may be materially advanced. But during the time of Lord Kṛṣṇa's presence on the earth, the members of the Yadu family forcibly brought the celestial assembly house to earth and placed it at Dvārakā. They were able to use such force because they were certain of the indulgence and protection of the Supreme Lord Kṛṣṇa. In other words, the Lord is provided with the best things in the universe by His pure devotees. Lord Kṛṣṇa was provided with all kinds of comforts and facilities available within the universe by the members of the Yadu dynasty, and in return such servitors of the Lord were protected and fearless.

A forgetful conditioned soul is fearful. But a liberated soul is never fearful, just as a small child completely dependent on the mercy of his father is never fearful of anyone. Fearfulness is a sort of illusion for the living being when he is in slumber and forgetting his eternal relation with the Lord. Since the living being is never to die by his constitution, as stated in the *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 2.20), then what is the cause of fearfulness? A person may be fearful of a tiger in dream, but another man who is awake by his side sees no tiger there. The tiger is a myth for both of them, namely the person dreaming and the person awake, because actually there is no tiger; but the man forgetful of his awakened life is fearful, whereas the man who has not forgotten his position is not at all fearful. Thus the members of Yadu dynasty were fully awake in their service of the Lord, and therefore there was no tiger for them to be afraid of at any time. Even if there were a real tiger, the Lord was there to protect them.

TEXT 39

कच्चित्तेजनामयं तात भ्रष्टतेजा विभासि मे ।
अलब्धमानोऽवज्ञातः किं वा तात चितोपितः ॥३९॥

kaccit te 'nāmayaṁ tāta
bhraṣṭa-tejā vibhāsi me
alabdha-māno 'vajñātaḥ
kiṁ vā tāta ciroṣitaḥ

kaccit—whether; *te*—your; *anāmayam*—health is all right; *tāta*—my dear brother; *bhraṣṭa*—bereft of; *tejāḥ*—luster; *vibhāsi*—appear; *me*—to me; *alabdha-mānaḥ*—without respect; *avajātaḥ*—neglected; *kim*—whether; *vā*—or; *tāta*—my dear brother; *ciroṣitaḥ*—because of long residence.

TRANSLATION

My brother Arjuna, please tell me whether your health is all right. You appear to have lost your bodily luster. Is this due to others disrespecting and neglecting you because of your long stay at Dvārakā?

PURPORT

From all angles of vision, the Mahārāja inquired from Arjuna about the welfare of Dvārakā, but he concluded at last that as long as Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa Himself was there, nothing inauspicious could happen. But at the same time, Arjuna appeared to be bereft of his bodily luster, and thus he inquired of his personal welfare and asked so many vital questions.

TEXT 40

कच्चिन्नाभिहतोऽभावैः शब्दादिभिरमङ्गलैः ।
न दत्तमुक्तमर्थिभ्य आशया यत्प्रतिश्रुतम् ॥४०॥

kaccin nābhihato 'bhāvaiḥ
śabdāḍibhir amaṅgalaiḥ
na dattam uktam arthibhya
āśayā yat pratiśrutam

kaccit—whether; *na*—could not; *abhihataḥ*—addresses by; *abhāvaiḥ*—unfriendly; *śabda-āḍibhiḥ*—by sounds; *amaṅgalaiḥ*—inauspicious; *na*—did not; *dattam*—give in charity; *uktam*—is said; *arthibhyaḥ*—unto one who asked; *āśayā*—with hope; *yat*—what; *pratiśrutam*—promised to be paid.

TRANSLATION

Has someone addressed you with unfriendly words or threatened you? Could you not give charity to one who asked, or could you not keep your promise to someone?

PURPORT

A *kṣatriya* or a rich man is sometimes visited by persons who are in need of money. When they are asked for a donation, it is the duty of the possessor of wealth to give in charity in consideration of the person, place and time. If a *kṣatriya* or a rich man fails to comply with this obligation, he must be very sorry for this discrepancy. Similarly, one should not fail to keep his promise to give in charity. These discrepancies are sometimes causes of despondency, and thus failing, a person becomes subjected to criticism, which might also be the cause of Arjuna's plight.

TEXT 41

कच्चिच्च ब्राह्मणं बालं गां वृद्धं रोगिणं स्त्रियम् ।
शरणोपसृतं सत्त्वं नात्याशीः शरणप्रदः ॥४१॥

kaccit tvam brāhmaṇam bālam
gām vṛddham rogiṇam striyam
śaraṇopasṛtam sattvam
nātyākṣiḥ śaraṇa-pradaḥ

kaccit—whether; *tvam*—yourself; *brāhmaṇam*—the *brāhmaṇas*; *bālam*—the child; *gām*—the cow; *vṛddham*—old; *rogiṇam*—the diseased; *striyam*—the woman; *śaraṇa-upsṛtam*—having approached for protection; *sattvam*—any living being; *na*—whether; *atyākṣiḥ*—not given shelter; *śaraṇa-pradaḥ*—deserving protection.

TRANSLATION

You are always the protector of the deserving living beings, such as *brāhmaṇas*, children, cows, women and the diseased. Could you not give them protection when they approached you for shelter?

PURPORT

The *brāhmaṇas*, who are always engaged in researching knowledge for the society's welfare work, both materially and spiritually, deserve the protection of the king in all respects. Similarly, the children of the state, the cow, the diseased person, the woman and the old man specifically

require the protection of the state or a *kṣatriya* king. If such living beings do not get protection by the *kṣatriya*, or the royal order, or by the state, it is certainly shameful for the *kṣatriya* or the state. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was anxious to know about this discrepancy on the part of Arjuna, if such things had actually happened.

TEXT 42

कच्चित्त्वं नागमोऽगम्यां गम्यां वासत्कृतां स्त्रियम् ।
पराजितो वाय मवान्नोत्तमैर्नसमैः पथि ॥४२॥

kaccit tvam nāgamo 'gamyām
gamyām vāsāt-kṛtām striyam
parājito vātha bhavān
nottamair nāsamaiḥ pathi

kaccit—whether; *tvam*—yourself; *na*—not; *agamaḥ*—did contact; *agamyām*—impeachable; *gamyām*—acceptable; *vā*—either; *asat-kṛtām*—improperly treated; *striyam*—a woman; *parājitaḥ*—defeated by; *vā*—either; *atha*—after all; *bhavān*—your good self; *na*—not; *uttamaiḥ*—by superior power; *na*—nor; *asamaiḥ*—by equals; *pathi*—on the road.

TRANSLATION

Have you contacted a woman of impeachable character, or have you not properly treated a deserving woman? Or have you been defeated on the way by someone who is inferior or equal to you?

PURPORT

It appears from this verse that during the time of the Pāṇdavas free contact between man and woman was allowed in certain conditions only. The higher caste men, namely the *brāhmaṇas* and *kṣatriyas*, could accept a woman of the *vaiśya* or the *śūdra* community, but a man from the lower castes could not contact a woman of the higher caste. Even a *kṣatriya* could not contact a woman of the *brāhmaṇa* caste. The wife of a *brāhmaṇa* is considered one of the seven mothers (namely one's own mother, the wife of the spiritual master or teacher, the wife of a *brāhmaṇa*, the wife of a king, the cow, the nurse, and the earth). Such contact between man and woman was known as *uttama* and *adhama*. Contact of a *brāhmaṇa* with a

kṣatriya woman is *uttama*, but the contact of a *kṣatriya* with a woman of a *brāhmaṇa* is *adhama* and therefore condemned. A woman approaching a man for contact should never be refused, but at the same time the discretion as above mentioned may also be considered. Bhīma was approached by Hidimbi from a community lower than the *śūdras*, and Yayāti refused to marry the daughter of Śukrācārya because of his being a *brāhmaṇa*. Vyāsadeva, a *brāhmaṇa*, was called to beget Pāṇdu and Dhṛtarāṣṭra. Satyavatī belonged to a family of fishermen, but Parāśara, a great *brāhmaṇa*, begot in her Vyāsadeva. So there are so many examples of such contacts with woman, but in all cases the contacts were not abominable nor were the results of such contacts bad. Contact between man and woman is natural, but that also must be carried out under regulated principles so that social consecration may not be disturbed nor unwanted worthless population be increased for the unrest of the world.

It is abominable for a *kṣatriya* to be defeated by one who is inferior in strength or equal in strength. If one is defeated at all, he should be defeated by some superior power. Arjuna was defeated by Bhīmadeva, and Lord Kṛṣṇa saved him from the danger. This was not insult for Arjuna because Bhīmadeva was far superior to Arjuna in all ways, namely age, respect and strength. But Karṇa was equal to Arjuna, and therefore Arjuna was in crisis when fighting with Karṇa. It was felt by Arjuna, and therefore Karṇa was killed even by crooked means. Such are the engagements of the *kṣatriyas*, and Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira inquired from his brother whether anything undesirable happened on the way home from Dvārakā.

TEXT 43

अपिस्वित्यर्थं भुङ्क्थास्त्वं सम्भोज्यान् वृद्धबालकान् ।
जुगुप्सितं कर्म किंचित्कृतवान्न यदक्षमम् ॥४३॥

apisvit parya-bhuñkthās tvam
sambhojyān vṛddha-bālakān
jugupsitam karma kiñcit
kṛtavān na yad akṣamam

apisvit—if it were so that; *parya*—by leaving aside; *bhuñkthāḥ*—have dined; *tvam*—yourself; *sambhojyān*—deserving to dine together; *vṛddha*—the old men; *bālakān*—boys; *jugupsitam*—abominable; *karma*—action; *kiñcit*—something; *kṛtavān*—you must have done; *na*—not; *yat*—that which; *akṣamam*—unpardonable.

TRANSLATION

Have you not taken care of old men and boys who deserve to dine with you? Have you left them and taken your meals alone? Have you committed some unpardonable mistake which is considered to be abominable?

PURPORT

It is the duty of a householder to feed first of all the children and old members of the family, the *brāhmaṇas* and the invalids. Besides that, an ideal householder is required to call for any unknown hungry man to come and dine before he himself goes to take his meals. He is required to call for such a hungry man thrice on the road. The neglect of this prescribed duty of a householder, especially in the matter of the old men and children, is unpardonable.

TEXT 44

कच्चिन् प्रेष्ठतमेनाथ हृदयेनात्मबन्धुना ।
शून्योऽस्मि रहितो नित्यं मन्यसे तेऽन्यथा न रुक् ॥४४॥

kaccit preṣṭhatamenātha
hṛdayenātma-bandhunā
śūṇyo 'smi rahito nityaṁ
manyase te 'nyathā na ruk

kaccit—whether; *preṣṭhatamena*—unto the most dear one; *atha*—my brother Arjuna; *hṛdayena*—most intimate; *ātma-bandhunā*—own friend Lord Kṛṣṇa; *śūṇyaḥ*—void; *asmi*—I am; *rahitaḥ*—having lost; *nityaṁ*—for all time; *manyase*—you think; *te*—your; *anyathā*—otherwise; *na*—never; *ruk*—mental distress.

TRANSLATION

Or is it that you are feeling empty all the time because you might have lost your most intimate friend Lord Kṛṣṇa? O my brother Arjuna, I can think of no other reason for you becoming so dejected.

PURPORT

All the inquisitiveness of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira about the world situation was already conjectured by Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira on the basis of Lord Kṛṣṇa's disappearance from the vision of the world, and this was now

disclosed by him because of the acute dejection of Arjuna, which could not have been possible otherwise. So even though he was doubtful about it, he was obliged to inquire frankly from Arjuna on the basis of Śrī Nārada's indication.

Thus end the Bhaktivedanta purports to the First Canto, Fourteenth Chapter, of the Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, entitled "Disappearance of Lord Kṛṣṇa."

CHAPTER FIFTEEN

The Pāṇḍavas Retire Timely

TEXT 1

सुत उवाच,

एवं कृष्णसखः कृष्णो भ्रात्रा राज्ञाऽऽविकल्पितः ।
नानाशङ्कास्पदं रूपं कृष्णविश्लेषकर्षितः ॥ १ ॥

sūta uvāca
evam kṛṣṇa-sakhaḥ kṛṣṇo
bhrātrā rājñā 'vikalpitaḥ
nānā-śaṅkāspadam rūpaṁ
kṛṣṇa-viśleṣa-karṣitaḥ

sūtaḥ uvāca—Sūta Gosvāmī said; *evam*—thus; *kṛṣṇa-sakhaḥ*—the celebrated friend of Kṛṣṇa; *kṛṣṇaḥ*—Arjuna; *bhrātrā*—by his elder brother; *rājñā*—King Yudhiṣṭhira; *avikalpitaḥ*—speculated; *nānā*—various; *śaṅkā-āspadam*—based on many doubts; *rūpaṁ*—forms; *kṛṣṇa*—Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa; *viśleṣa*—feelings of separation; *karṣitaḥ*—became greatly bereaved.

TRANSLATION

Sūta Gosvāmī said: Arjuna, the celebrated friend of Lord Kṛṣṇa, was griefstricken because of his strong feeling of separation from Kṛṣṇa, over and above all Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira's speculative inquiries.

PURPORT

Being too much aggrieved, Arjuna practically became choked up, and therefore it was not possible for him to reply properly to the various speculative inquiries of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira.

TEXT 2

शोकेन शुष्यद्दन्तहृत्सरोजो हतप्रभः ।
विश्वं तमेवानुस्मरन्नाशक्नोत्यतिशयितुम् ॥ २ ॥

*śokena śuṣyadavadana-
hṛt-sarojo hata-prabhaḥ
vibhum tamevānusmaran-
nāśaknot pratibhāṣitum*

śokena—due to bereavement; *śuṣyat-avadana*—drying up of the mouth; *hṛt-sarojaḥ*—lotuslike heart; *hata*—lost; *prabhaḥ*—bodily luster; *vibhum*—the Supreme; *tam*—unto Lord Kṛṣṇa; *eva*—certainly; *anusmaran*—thinking within; *na*—could not; *āśaknot*—be able; *pratibhāṣitum*—properly replying.

TRANSLATION

Due to grief, Arjuna's mouth and lotuslike heart had become dried up. Therefore his body lost all luster. Now, remembering the Supreme Lord, he could hardly utter a word in reply.

TEXT 3

कृच्छ्रेण संतप्तम्य शुचः पाणिनाऽऽमृज्य नेत्रयोः ।
परोक्षेण समुच्चदप्रणयत्किञ्चिद्वक्तारः ॥ ३ ॥

*kṛcchreṇa saṁstabhya śucaḥ
pāṇinā "mṛjya netrayoḥ
parokṣeṇa samunnaddha-
praṇayaoutkaṇṭhya-kātarah*

kṛcchreṇa—with great difficulty; *saṁstabhya*—by checking the force; *śucaḥ*—of bereavement; *pāṇinā*—with his hands; *amṛjya*—smearing; *netrayoḥ*—the eyes; *parokṣeṇa*—due to being out of sight; *samunnaddha*—increasingly; *praṇaya-outkaṇṭhya*—eagerly thinking of the affection; *kātarah*—distressed.

TRANSLATION

With great difficulty he checked the tears of grief that smeared his eyes. He was very distressed because Lord Kṛṣṇa was out of his sight, and he increasingly felt affection for Him.

TEXT 4

सख्यं मैत्रीं सौहृदं च साध्यादिषु संसरन् ।
नृपमग्रजमित्याह बाष्पगद्गदया गिरा ॥ ४ ॥

*sakhyam maitrīm sauhṛdam ca
sārathyādiṣu saṁsmaran
nṛpam agrajam ity āha
bāṣpa-gadgadayā girā*

sakhyam—well-wishing; *maitrīm*—benediction; *sauhṛdam*—intimately related; *ca*—also; *sārathyādiṣu*—in becoming the chariot driver; *saṁsmaran*—remembering all these; *nṛpam*—unto the King; *agrajam*—the eldest brother; *iti*—thus; *āha*—said; *bāṣpa*—heavily breathing; *gadgadayā*—overwhelmingly; *girā*—by speeches.

TRANSLATION

Remembering Lord Kṛṣṇa and His well wishes, benefactions, intimate familial relations and His chariot driving, Arjuna, overwhelmed and breathing very heavily, began to speak.

PURPORT

The Supreme Living Being is perfect in all relations with His pure devotee. Śrī Arjuna is one of the typical pure devotees of the Lord reciprocating in the fraternal relationship, and the Lord's dealings with Arjuna are displays of friendship of the highest perfect order. He was not only a well-wisher of Arjuna, but also He was actually a benefactor, and to make it still more perfect the Lord tied him into a family relationship by arranging Subhadrā's marriage with him. And above all, the Lord agreed to become a chariot driver of Arjuna in order to protect His friend from warfare risks, and the Lord became actually happy when He established

the Pāṇḍavas to rule over the world. Arjuna remembered all these one after another, and thus he became overwhelmed with such thoughts.

TEXT 5

अर्जुन उवाच

वञ्चितोऽहं महाराज हरिणा बन्धुरूपिणा ।
येन मेऽपहृतं तेजो देवविस्मयनं महत् ॥ ५ ॥

arjuna uvāca
vañcito 'ham mahārāja
hariṇā bandhu-rūpiṇā
yena me 'pahṛtam tejo
deva-vismāpanam mahat

arjunaḥ uvāca—Arjuna said; *vañcitaḥ*—left by Him; *aham*—myself; *mahārāja*—O King; *hariṇā*—by the Personality of Godhead; *bandhu-rūpiṇā*—as if an intimate friend; *yena*—by whom; *me*—my; *apahṛtam*—I have been bereft; *tejaḥ*—power; *deva*—the demigods; *vismāpanam*—astounding; *mahat*—astounding.

TRANSLATION

Arjuna said: O King! The Supreme Personality of Godhead Hari, who treated me exactly like an intimate friend, has left me alone. Thus my astounding power, which astonished even the demigods, is no longer with me.

PURPORT

In the *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 10.41) the Lord says, “Anyone specifically powerful and opulent in wealth, strength, beauty, knowledge and all that is materially desirable is to be considered but a product of an insignificant portion of the complete whole of My energy.” No one, therefore, can be independently powerful in any measure without being endowed by the Lord. When the Lord descends on the earth along with His eternal ever liberated associates, He not only displays the divine energy possessed by Himself, but He also empowers His associate devotees with the required

energy to execute His mission of incarnation. It is also stated in the *Bhagavad-gītā*, Fourth Chapter, that the Lord and His eternal associates descend on the earth many times, but the Lord remembers all the different roles of incarnations, whereas the associates, by His supreme will, forget them. Similarly, the Lord takes away with Him all His associates when He disappears from the earth. The power and energy which were bestowed upon Arjuna were required for fulfillment of the mission of the Lord, but when His mission was fulfilled, the emergency powers were withdrawn from Arjuna because the astounding powers of Arjuna, which were astonishing even to the denizens of heaven, were no longer required, and they were now meant for going back home, back to Godhead. If endowment of powers and withdrawal of powers by the Lord are possible even for a great devotee like Arjuna, or even the demigods in heaven, then what to speak of the ordinary living beings who are but figs compared to such great souls. The lesson is, therefore, that no one should be puffed up for his borrowed powers from the Lord. The sane man should rather feel obliged to the Lord for such benefaction and must utilize such power for the service of the Lord. Such power can be withdrawn at any time by the Lord, so the best use of such power and opulence is to engage them in the service of the Lord.

TEXT 6

यस्य क्षणवियोगेन लोको ह्यप्रियदर्शनः ।
उक्थेन रहितो ह्येष मृतकः प्रोच्यते यथा ॥ ६ ॥

yasya kṣaṇa-viyogena
loko hy apriya-darśanaḥ
ukthēna rahito hy eṣa
mṛtakaḥ procyate yathā

yasya—whose; *kṣaṇa*—a moment; *viyogena*—by separation; *lokaḥ*—all the universe; *hi*—certainly; *apriya-darśanaḥ*—everything appears unfavorable; *ukthēna*—by life; *rahitaḥ*—being devoid of; *hi*—certainly; *eṣaḥ*—all these bodies; *mṛtakaḥ*—dead bodies; *procyate*—are designated; *yathā*—as it were.

TRANSLATION

I have just lost Him whose separation for a moment would render all the universes unfavorable and void, as bodies without life.

PURPORT

Factually for a living being there is no one dearer than the Lord. The Lord expands Himself by innumerable parts and parcels as *svāmśa* and *vibhinnāmśa*. Paramātmā is the *svāmśa* part of the Lord, whereas the *vibhinnāmśa* parts are the living beings. As the living being is the important factor in the material body, or without the living being the material body has no value, similarly without Paramātmā the living being has no *status quo*. Similarly, Brahman or Paramātmā has no *locus standi* without the Supreme Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa. This is thoroughly explained in the *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 15.18). They are all interlinked with one another or interdependent factors; thus in the ultimate issue the Lord is the *summum bonum* and therefore the vital principle of everything.

TEXT 7

यत्संश्रयाद् द्रुपदेह्युपागतानां
राज्ञां स्वयंवरमुखे स्मरदुर्मदानाम् ।
तेजो हृतं खलु मयाभिहतश्च मत्स्यः
सज्जीकृतेन धनुषाधिगता च कृष्णा ॥ ७ ॥

yat-saṁśrayād drupada-geham upāgatānām
rājñām svayaṁvara-mukhe smara-durmadānām
tejo hṛtaṁ khalu mayābhihataś ca matsyaḥ
sajjīkṛtena dhanuṣādhigatā ca kṛṣṇā

yat—by whose merciful; saṁśrayāt—by strength; drupada-geham—in the palace of King Drupada; upāgatānām—all those assembled; rājñām—of the princes; svayaṁvara-mukhe—on the occasion of the selection of the bridegroom; smara-durmadānām—all lusty in thought; tejah—power; hṛtam—vanquished; khalu—as it were; mayā—by me; abhihataḥ—pierced; ca—also; matsyaḥ—the fish target; sajjīkṛtena—by equipping the bow; dhanuṣā—by that bow also; adhigatā—gained; ca—also; kṛṣṇā—Draupadī.

TRANSLATION

Only by His merciful strength was I able to vanquish all the lusty princes assembled at the palace of King Drupada for the selection of the bridegroom. With my bow and arrow I could pierce the fish target and thereby gain the hand of Draupadī.

PURPORT

Draupadī was the most beautiful daughter of King Drupada, and when she was a young girl almost all the princes desired her hand. But Drupada Mahārāja decided to hand over his daughter to Arjuna only and therefore contrived a peculiar way. There was a fish hanging on the inner roof of the house under the protection of a wheel. The condition was that out of the princely order, one must be able to pierce the fish's eyes through the wheel of protection, and no one would be allowed to look up at the target. On the ground there was a water pot in which the target and wheel were reflected, and one had to fix his aim towards the target by looking at the trembling water in the pot. Mahārāja Drupada well knew that only Arjuna or alternately Karṇa could successfully carry out the plan. But still he wanted to hand his daughter to Arjuna. And in the assembly of the princely order, when Dhṛṣṭadyumna, the brother of Draupadī, introduced all the princes to his grown-up sister, Karṇa was also present in the game. But Draupadī tactfully avoided Karṇa as the rival of Arjuna, and she expressed her desire through her brother Dhṛṣṭadyumna that she was unable to accept anyone who was less than a *kṣatriya*. The *vaiśyas* and the *śūdras* are less important than the *kṣatriyas*. Karṇa was known as a son of a carpenter, who is a *śūdra*. So Draupadī avoided Karṇa by this plea. When Arjuna, in the dress of a poor *brāhmaṇa*, pierced the difficult target, everyone was astonished, and all of them, especially Karṇa, offered a stiff fight to Arjuna, but as usual by the grace of Lord Kṛṣṇa he was able to emerge very successful in the princely fight and thus gain the valuable hand of Kṛṣṇā, or Draupadī. Arjuna was lamentingly remembering the incidence in the absence of the Lord by whose strength only he was so powerful.

TEXT 8

यत्संनिधावह्यु खाण्डवमग्रयेऽदा-
मिन्द्रं च सामरगणं तरसा विजित्य ।
लब्धा सभा मयकृताद्भुतशिल्पमाया
दिग्भ्योऽहरन्नृपतयो बलिमच्चरे ते ॥ ८ ॥

yat-sannidhāv aham ukhāṇḍavam agnaye 'dām
indram ca sāmara-gaṇam tarasā vijitya
labdhā sabhā maya-kṛtādbhuta-śilpa-māyā
digbhyo 'haran nṛpatayo balim adhware te

yat—whose; *sannidhau*—being nearby; *aham*—myself; *u*—note of astonishment; *khāṇḍavam*—the protected forest of Indra, King of heaven; *agnaye*—unto the fire-god; *adām*—delivered; *indram*—Indra; *ca*—also; *sa*—along with; *amara-gaṇam*—the demigods; *tarasā*—with all dexterity; *vijīya*—having conquered; *labdhā*—having obtained; *sabhā*—assembly house; *maya-kṛtā*—built by Maya; *adbhuta*—very wonderful; *śilpa*—art and workmanship; *māyā*—potency; *digbhaḥ*—from all directions; *aharan*—collecting; *nṛpatayaḥ*—all princes; *balim*—presentations; *adhvare*—brought; *te*—unto you.

TRANSLATION

Because He was near me, it was possible for me to conquer with great dexterity the powerful King of heaven, Indradeva, along with his demigod associates and thus enable the fire-god to devastate the Khāṇḍava forest. And by His grace only the demon named Maya was saved from the blazing Khāṇḍava forest, and thus we could build our assembly house of wonderful architectural workmanship where all the princes assembled during the performance of Rājāsūya-yajña and paid you tributes.

PURPORT

The demon Mayadānava was an inhabitant of the forest Khāṇḍava, and when the Khāṇḍava forest was set on fire, he asked protection from Arjuna. Arjuna saved his life, and as a result of this the demon felt obliged. He reciprocated by building a wonderful assembly house for the Pāṇḍavas, which attracted the extraordinary attention of all state princes. They felt the supernatural power of the Pāṇḍavas, and thus without grudge all of them submitted and paid tributes to the Emperor. The demons possess wonderful and supernatural powers to create material wonders. But they are always disturbing elements of the society. The modern demons are the harmful material scientists who create some material wonders for disturbance in the society. For example, the creation of the nuclear weapons has caused some panic in the human society. Maya was also a materialist like that, and he knew the art of creating wonderful things. And yet Lord Kṛṣṇa wanted to kill him. When he was chased both by the fire and the wheel of Lord Kṛṣṇa, he took shelter of a devotee like Arjuna, who saved him from the wrath of the fire of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa. Devotees are therefore more merciful than the Lord, and in devotional service the mercy of a devotee is more valuable than the mercy of the Lord. Both the fire and

the Lord ceased from chasing the demon as soon as both of them saw that the demon was given shelter by a devotee like Arjuna. The demon, feeling obliged to Arjuna, wanted to do him some service to show his gratefulness, but Arjuna declined to accept anything from him in exchange. Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, however, being pleased with Maya for his taking shelter of a devotee, asked him to render service unto King Yudhiṣṭhira by building a wonderful assembly house. The process is that by the grace of the devotee the mercy of the Lord is obtained, and by the mercy of the Lord a chance to serve the Lord's devotee is obtained. The club of Bhīmasena was also a gift of Mayadānava.

TEXT 9

यत्तेजसा नृपशिरोऽङ्घ्रि महन्मत्वार्यम्
आर्योऽनुजस्त्व गजायुतसत्त्वविर्यः ।
तेनाहताः प्रमथनाथमत्वाय भूपा
यन्मोचितास्तदनयन् बलिमध्वरे ते ॥ ९ ॥

yat-tejasā nṛpa-śiro 'ṅghrim ahan makhārtham
āryo 'mujas tava gajāyuta-sattva-vīryaḥ
tenāhṛtāḥ pramatha-nātha-makhāya bhūpā
yan mocitās tad anayan balim-adhvare te

yat—whose; *tejasā*—by influence; *nṛpa-śiraḥ-aṅghrim*—one whose feet are adored by the heads of kings; *ahan*—the great; *makhārtham*—for the sacrifice; *āryaḥ*—respectable; *anujaḥ*—younger brother; *tava*—your; *gajāyuta*—ten thousand elephants; *sattva-vīryaḥ*—powerful existence; *tena*—by him; *āhṛtāḥ*—collected; *pramatha-nātha*—the lord of the ghosts (Mahābhairava); *makhāya*—for sacrifice; *bhūpāḥ*—kings; *yat mocitāḥ*—by whom they were released; *tat anayan*—all of them brought; *balim*—taxes; *adhvare*—presented; *te*—your.

TRANSLATION

Your respectable younger brother, who possesses the strength of ten thousand elephants, killed, by His grace, Jarāsandha, whose feet were worshiped by many kings. These kings had been brought for sacrifice in Jarāsandha's Mahābhairava-yajña, but they were thus released. Later they paid tribute to Your Majesty.

PURPORT

Jarāsandha was a very powerful king of Magadha, and the history of his birth and activities is also very interesting. His father, King Bṛhadratha, was also a very prosperous and powerful King of Magadha, but he had no son, although he married two daughters of the King of Kāśī. Being disappointed in not getting a son from either of the two queens, the King, along with his wives, left home to live in the forest for austerities, but in the forest he was benedicted by one great ṛṣi to have a son, and he gave him one mango to be eaten by the queens. The queens did so and were very soon pregnant. The King was very happy to see the queens bearing children, but when the ripe time approached, the queens delivered one child in two parts, one from each of the queens' wombs. The two parts were thrown in the forest, where a great she-demon used to live, and she was glad to have some delicate flesh and blood from the newly born child. Out of curiosity she joined the two parts, and the child became complete and regained life. The she-demon was known as Jarā, and being compassionate on the childless King, she went to the King and presented him with the nice child. The King was very pleased with the she-demon and wanted to reward her according to her desire. The she-demon expressed her desire that the child be named after her, and thus the child was surnamed Jarāsandha, or one who was joined by Jarā the she-demon. In fact, this Jarāsandha was born as one of the parts and parcels of the demon Viprachitti. The saint by whose benediction the queens bore the child was called Candra Kousik, who foretold of the child before his father Bṛhadratha.

Since he possessed demoniacal qualities from birth, naturally he became a great devotee of Lord Śiva, who is the lord of all ghostly and demonic men. Rāvaṇa was a great devotee of Lord Śiva, and so also King Jarāsandha. He used to sacrifice all arrested kings before Lord Mahābhairava (Śiva), and by his military power he defeated many small kings and arrested them to butcher before Mahābhairava. There are many devotees of Lord Mahābhairava or Kālabhairava in the province of Bihar, formerly called Magadha. Jarāsandha was a relative of Kāṁsa, the maternal uncle of Kṛṣṇa, and therefore after Kāṁsa's death King Jarāsandha became a great enemy of Kṛṣṇa, and there were many fights between Jarāsandha and Kṛṣṇa. Lord Kṛṣṇa wanted to kill him, but He also wanted that those who served as military men for Jarāsandha might not be killed. Therefore a plan was adopted to kill him. Kṛṣṇa, Bhīma and Arjuna together went to Jarāsandha in the dress of poor brāhmaṇas and begged charity from King Jarāsandha.

Jarāsandha never refused charity to any brāhmaṇa, and he performed many sacrifices also, yet he was not on a par with devotional service. Lord Kṛṣṇa, Bhīma and Arjuna asked Jarāsandha the facility of combating him, and it was settled that Jarāsandha would fight with Bhīma only. So all of them were both guests and combatants of Jarāsandha, and Bhīma and Jarāsandha fought every day for several days. Bhīma became disappointed, but Kṛṣṇa gave him hints about Jarāsandha's being joined together as an infant, and thus Bhīma dissected him again and so killed him. All the kings who were detained in the concentration camp to be killed before Mahābhairava were thus released by Bhīma. Feeling thus obliged to the Pāṇḍavas, they paid tribute to King Yudhiṣṭhira.

TEXT 10

पत्यास्तवाधिमक्खत्तममहामिषेक-
स्त्राधिष्ठचारुकरं कितवैः समायाम् ।
स्पृष्टं विकीर्य पदयोः पतिताश्रुमुखा
यस्तत्त्रियोऽकृत हतेशविमुक्त-केशः॥१०॥

patnyās tavādhimakha-kṛpta-mahā-bhīṣeka-
ślāghīṣṭha-cāru-kabaram kitavaiḥ sabhāyām
sprṣṭam vikīrya padaayoḥ patitāśrumukhyā
yas tat-striyo 'kṛta hateśa-vimukta-keśaḥ

patnyāḥ—of the wife; tava—your; adhimakha—during the great sacrificial ceremony; kṛpta—dressed; mahā-bhīṣeka—greatly sanctified; ślāghīṣṭha—thus glorified; cāru—beautiful; kabaram—clustered hair; kitavaiḥ—by the miscreants; sabhāyām—in the great assembly; sprṣṭam—being caught; vikīrya—being loosened; padaayoḥ—on the feet; patitāśru-mukhyāḥ—of the one who fell down with tears in the eyes; yaḥ—He; tat—their; striyaḥ—wives; akṛta—became; hateśa—bereft of husbands; vimukta-keśaḥ—loosened hair.

TRANSLATION

It was He only who loosened the hair of all the wives of the miscreants who dared open the cluster of your Queen's hair when she was nicely dressed and sanctified for the great Rājasūya sacrificial ceremony. At that time she fell down at the feet of Lord Kṛṣṇa with tears in her eyes.

PURPORT

Queen Draupadī had a beautiful bunch of hair which was sanctified in the ceremonial function of Rājasūya-yajña. But when she was lost in the bet, Duḥśāsana touched her glorified hair to insult her. Draupadī then fell down at the lotus feet of Lord Kṛṣṇa, and Lord Kṛṣṇa decided that all the wives of Duḥśāsana and company should have their hair loosened as a result of the Battle of Kurukṣetra. Thus after the Battle of Kurukṣetra, after all the sons and grandsons of Dhṛtarāṣṭra died in battle, all the wives of the family were obliged to loosen their hair as widows. In other words, all the wives of the Kuru family became widows because of Duḥśāsana's insulting a great devotee of the Lord. The Lord can tolerate insults upon Himself by any miscreant because the father tolerates even insults from the son. But He never tolerates insults upon His devotees. By insulting a great soul, one has to forego all the results of pious acts and benediction also.

TEXT 11

यो नो जुगोप वन एत्य दुरन्तकृच्छ्राद्
दुर्वससोऽरिरचितादयुताग्रभुग् यः ।
शक्नोतिष्टुपयुज्य यत्त्रिलोकीं
वृत्ताममंस्तं सलिले विनिमग्नसङ्घः ॥११॥

yo no jugopa vana etya duranta-kṛcchrāḍ
durvāsaso 'ri-racitād ayutāgrabhug yaḥ
śākāṇna-śiṣṭam upayujya yatas tri-lokīm
tṛptām amamsta salile vinimagna-saṅghaḥ

yaḥ—one who; naḥ—us; jugopa—gave protection; vana—forest; etya—getting in; duranta—dangerously; kṛcchrāt—trouble; durvāsasaḥ—of Durvāsā Muni; ari—enemy; racitāt—fabricated by; ayuta—ten thousand; grabhuk—one who eats before; yaḥ—that person; śāka-anna-śiṣṭam—remnants of foodstuff; upayujya—having accepted; yataḥ—because; tri-lokīm—all the three worlds; tṛptām—satisfied; amamsta—thought within the mind; salile—while in the water; vinimagna-saṅghaḥ—all merged into the water.

TRANSLATION

During our exile, Durvāsā Muni, who eats with his ten thousand disciples, intrigued with our enemies to put us in dangerous trouble. At

that time He [Lord Kṛṣṇa], simply by accepting the remnants of food, saved us. By His accepting food thus, the assembly of munis, while bathing in the river, felt sumptuously fed. And all the three worlds were also satisfied.

PURPORT

Durvāsā Muni: A powerful mystic *brāhmaṇa* determined to observe the principles of religion with great vows and under strict austerities. His name is associated with many historical events, and it appears that the great mystic could be both easily satisfied and easily annoyed like Lord Śiva. When he was satisfied, he could do tremendous good to the servitor, but if he was dissatisfied he could bring about the greatest calamity. Kumārī Kuntī, at her father's house, used to minister all kinds of services to all great *brāhmaṇas*, and being satisfied with her good reception Durvāsā Muni benedicted her with a power to call any demigod she desired. It is understood that he was a plenary incarnation of Lord Śiva, and thus he could easily be either satisfied or annoyed. He was a great devotee of Lord Śiva, and by his order he accepted the priesthood of King Śvetaketu because of the King's performance of sacrifice for one hundred years. Sometimes he used to visit the parliamentary assembly of the heavenly kingdom of Indradeva. He could travel in space by his great mystic powers, and it is understood that he travelled a great distance through space, even up to the Vaiṣṇava planets beyond material space. He travelled all these long distances within one year, during his quarrel with King Ambarīṣa, the great devotee and Emperor of the world.

He had about ten thousand disciples, and wherever he visited and became a guest of the great *kṣatriya* kings, he used to be accompanied by a number of followers. Once he visited the house of Duryodhana, the enemy cousin of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira. Duryodhana was intelligent enough to satisfy the *brāhmaṇa* by all means, and the great *ṛṣi* wanted to give some benediction to Duryodhana. Duryodhana knew his mystic powers, and he knew also that the mystic *brāhmaṇa*, if dissatisfied, could cause some havoc also, and thus he designed to engage the *brāhmaṇa* to show his wrath upon his enemy cousins the Pāṇḍavas. When the *ṛṣi* wanted to award some benediction to Duryodhana, the latter wished that he should visit the house of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, who was the eldest and chief among all his cousins. But by his request he would go to him after he had finished his meals with his Queen, Draupadī. Duryodhana knew that after Draupadī's dinner it would be impossible for Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira to receive such a large number of *brāhmaṇa* guests, and thus the *ṛṣi* would be annoyed and

would create some trouble for his cousin Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira. That was the plan of Duryodhana. Durvāsā Muni agreed to this proposal, and he approached the King in exile according to the plan of Duryodhana after the King and Draupadī had finished their meals.

On his arrival at the door of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, he was at once well received, and the King requested him to finish his noontime religious rites in the river and by that time the foodstuff would be prepared. Durvāsā Muni, along with his large number of disciples, went to take a bath in the river, and Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was in great anxiety for the guests. As long as Draupadī had not taken her meals, food could be served to any number of guests, but the *ṛṣi*, by the plan of Duryodhana, reached there after Draupadī had finished her meals.

When the devotees are put into difficulty, they have an opportunity to recollect the Lord with rapt attention. So Draupadī was thinking of Lord Kṛṣṇa in that dangerous position, and the all-pervading Lord could at once know the dangerous position of His devotees. He therefore came there on the scene and asked Draupadī to give whatever food she might have in her stock. On her being so requested by the Lord, Draupadī was sorrowful because the Supreme Lord asked her for some food and she was unable to supply it at that time. She said to the Lord that the mysterious dish which she had received from the sun-god could supply any amount of food if she herself had not eaten. But on that day she had already taken her meals, and thus they were in danger. By expressing her difficulties she began to cry before the Lord as only a woman would do in such a position. The Lord, however, asked Draupadī to bring up the cooking pots to see if there was any particle of foodstuff left, and on Draupadī's doing so, the Lord found some particle of vegetable sticking to the pot. The Lord at once picked it up and ate it. After doing so, the Lord asked Draupadī to call for her guests, the company of Durvāsā.

Bhīma was sent to call them from the river. Bhīma said, "Why are you delaying, sirs? Come on, the food is ready for you." But the *brāhmaṇas*, because of Lord Kṛṣṇa's accepting a little particle of food, felt sumptuously fed, even while they were in the water. They thought that since Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira must have prepared many valuable dishes for them and since they were not hungry and could not eat, the King would feel sorry, so it was better not to go there. Thus they decided to go away.

This incidence proves that the Lord is the greatest mystic, and therefore He is known as *yogeśvara*. Another instruction is that every householder must offer food to the Lord, and the result will be that everyone, even a company of guests numbering ten thousand, will be satisfied because of the Lord's being satisfied. That is the way of devotional service.

TEXT 12

यत्तेजसाथ मगवान् युधि शूलपाणि-
विस्मापितः सगिरिजोऽस्त्रमदानिजं मे।
अन्येऽपि चाहममुनेव कलेवरेण
प्राप्तो महेन्द्रभवने महदासनार्धम् ॥१२॥

yat-tejasātha bhagavān yudhi śūla-pāṇir-
vismāpitaḥ sa-girijo 'stram adān nijaṁ me
anye 'pi cāham amunaiva kalevareṇa
prāpto mahendra-bhavane mahad āsanārdham

yat—by whose; tejasā—by influence; atha—at one time; bhagavān—the Personality of God (Lord Śiva); yudhi—in the battle; śūla-pāṇi—one who has a trident in hand; vismāpitaḥ—astonished; sa-girijaḥ—along with the daughter of the Himalayan Mountains; astram—weapon; adāt—awarded; nijaṁ—of his own; me—unto me; anye api—so also others; ca—and; aham—myself; amunā—by this; eva—definitely; kalevareṇa—by the body; prāptaḥ—obtained; mahā-indra-bhavane—in the house of Indradeva; mahat—great; āsana-ardham—half-elevated seat.

TRANSLATION

It was by His influence only that in a fight I was able to astonish the Personality of God Lord Śiva and his wife, the daughter of Mount Himalaya. Thus he [Lord Śiva] became pleased with me and awarded me his own weapon. Other demigods also delivered their respective weapons to me, and in addition I was able to reach the heavenly planets in this present body and was allowed a half-elevated seat.

PURPORT

By the grace of the Supreme Personality of Godhead Śrī Kṛṣṇa, all other demigods, including Lord Śiva, were pleased with Arjuna. The idea is that one who is favored by Lord Śiva or any other demigod may not necessarily be favored by the Supreme Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa (Godhead). Rāvaṇa was certainly a great devotee of Lord Śiva, but he could not be saved from the wrath of the Supreme Personality of Godhead Lord Rāmacandra. And there are many instances like that in the histories of the *Purāṇas*. But here is an instance where we can see that Lord Śiva became pleased even in the

fight with Arjuna. The devotees of the Supreme Lord know how to respect the demigods, but the devotees of the demigods sometimes foolishly think that the Supreme Personality of Godhead is no greater than the demigods. By such a conception, one becomes an offender and ultimately meets with the same end as Rāvaṇa and others. The instances described by Arjuna during his friendly dealings with Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa are instructive for all who may be convinced by the lessons that one can achieve all favors simply by pleasing the Supreme Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa while the devotees or the worshipers of other demigods may achieve only partial benefits of life, which are also perishable, just as the demigods themselves are.

Another significance of the present verse is that Arjuna, by the grace of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, was able to reach the heavenly planet even with the selfsame body and was honored by the heavenly demigod Indradeva, being seated with him half elevated. One can reach the heavenly planets by the pious acts recommended in the *sāstras* in the category of fruitive activities. And as stated in the *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 9.21), when the reactions of such pious acts are spent, the enjoyer is again degraded to this earthly planet. The moon is also on the level with the heavenly planets, and only persons who have performed virtues only, namely performing sacrifices, giving in charity and undergoing severe austerities, etc., can be allowed to enter into the heavenly planets after the duration of life of the body. Arjuna was allowed to enter into the heavenly planets in the selfsame body simply by the grace of the Lord, otherwise it is not possible to do so. The present attempts to enter into the heavenly planets by the modern scientists will certainly prove futile because such scientists are not on the level of Arjuna. They are ordinary human beings without any assets of sacrifice, charity or austerities. The material body is influenced by the three modes of material nature, namely goodness, passion and ignorance. The present population is more or less influenced by the modes of passion and ignorance, and the symptoms for such influence are exhibited in their becoming very lusty and greedy. Such degraded fellows can hardly approach the higher planetary systems. Above the heavenly planets there are many other planets also, which only those who are influenced by goodness can reach. In heavenly and other planets within the universe, the inhabitants are all highly intelligent, many more times than the human beings, and they are all pious in the higher and the highest mode of goodness. They are all devotees of the Lord, and although their goodness is not unadulterated, still they are known as demigods possessing the maximum amount of good qualities possible within the material world.

TEXT 13

तत्रैव मे विहरतो भुजदण्डयुग्मं
गान्धर्वलक्ष्णमरातिवधाय देवाः ।
सेन्द्राः श्रिता यदनुमात्रितमाजसीद
तेनाहमद्य मुषितः पुरुषेण भूमना ॥१३॥

*tatraiva me viharato bhuja-daṇḍa-yugmaṁ
gāṇḍīva-lakṣaṇam arāti-vadhāya devāḥ
sendrāḥ śritā yad-anubhāvitam ājamīḍha
tenāham adya muṣitaḥ puruṣeṇa bhūmnā*

tatra—in that heavenly planet; *eva*—certainly; *me*—myself; *viharataḥ*—while staying as a guest; *bhuja-daṇḍa-yugmaṁ*—both of my arms; *gāṇḍīva*—the bow named Gāṇḍīva; *lakṣaṇam*—mark; *arāti*—a demon named Nivātakavaca; *vadhāya*—for killing; *devāḥ*—all the demigods; *sa*—along with; *indrāḥ*—the heavenly King, Indra; *śritāḥ*—taken shelter of; *yat*—by whose; *anubhāvitam*—made it possible to be powerful; *ājamīḍha*—of the descendant of King Ājamīḍha; *tena*—by Him; *aham*—myself; *adya*—at the present moment; *muṣitaḥ*—bereft of; *puruṣeṇa*—the Personality; *bhūmnā*—the Supreme.

TRANSLATION

When I stayed for some days as a guest in the heavenly planets, all the heavenly demigods, including King Indradeva, took shelter of my arms, which were marked with the Gāṇḍīva bow, to kill the demon named Nivātakavaca. O King, descendant of Ājamīḍha, at the present moment I am bereft of the Supreme Personality of Godhead by whose influence I was so powerful.

PURPORT

The heavenly demigods are certainly more intelligent, powerful and beautiful, and yet they had to take help from Arjuna because of his Gāṇḍīva bow, which was empowered by the grace of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa. The Lord is all-powerful, and by His grace His pure devotee also can be as

powerful as He may desire, and there is no limit to it. And when the Lord withdraws His power from anyone, he is powerless by the will of the Lord.

TEXT 14

यद्वान्धवः कुरुबलान्विमनन्तपार-

मेको रथेन ततरेऽहमतीर्यसत्त्वम् ।

प्रत्याहृतं बहु धनं च मया परेषां

तेजास्पदं मणिमयं च हृतं शिरोभ्यः ॥१४॥

*yad-bāndhavaḥ kuru-balābhim ananta-pāram-
eko rathena tatara 'ham atīrya-sattvam
pratyāhṛtaṁ bahu dhanam ca mayā pareṣāṁ
tejāspadam maṇimayaṁ ca hṛtaṁ śirobhyaḥ*

yad-bāndhavaḥ—by whose friendship only; *kuru-bala-abdhim*—the ocean of the military strength of the Kurus; *ananta-pāram*—which was insurmountable; *ekaḥ*—alone; *rathena*—being seated on the chariot; *tatara*—was able to cross over; *aham*—myself; *atīrya*—invincible; *sattvam*—existence; *pratyāhṛtam*—drew back; *bahu*—very large quantity; *dhanam*—wealth; *ca*—also; *mayā*—by me; *pareṣāṁ*—of the enemy; *tejāspadam*—source of brilliance; *maṇimayaṁ*—bedecked with jewels; *ca*—also; *hṛtam*—taken by force; *śirobhyaḥ*—from their heads.

TRANSLATION

The military strength of the Kauravas was like an ocean in which there dwelled many invincible existences, and thus it was insurmountable. But because of His friendship, I, seated on the chariot, was able to cross over it. And only by His grace was I able to regain the cows and also collect by force many helmets of the kings which were bedecked with jewels that were sources of all brilliance.

PURPORT

On the Kaurava side there were many stalwart commanders like Bhīṣma, Droṇa, Kṛpa and Karṇa, and their military strength was as insurmountable as the great ocean. And yet it was due to Lord Kṛṣṇa's grace that Arjuna alone, sitting on the chariot, could manage to vanquish them one after

another without difficulty. There were many changes of commanders on the other side, but on the Pāṇḍavas' side Arjuna alone on the chariot driven by Lord Kṛṣṇa could manage the whole responsibility of the great war. Similarly, when the Pāṇḍavas were living at the palace of Virāṭa incognito, the Kauravas picked a quarrel with King Virāṭa and decided to take away his large number of cows. Thus while taking away the cows, Arjuna fought with them incognito and was able to regain the cows along with some booty taken by force, the jewels set on the turbans of the royal order. Arjuna remembered that all this was possible by the grace of the Lord.

TEXT 15

यो मोक्षकर्णगुरुशत्यचमुच्यत-

राजन्यवर्गस्यमण्डितमण्डितासु ।

अग्रेचरो मम विमो रथयूथपाना-

मायुर्मनांसि च दृशासह ओज आर्चत ॥१५॥

*yo bhīṣma-karṇa-guru-śalya-camūṣu adabhra-
rājanya-varya-ratha-maṇḍala-maṇḍitāsu
agrecaro mama vibho ratha-yūthapānām-
āyur manāṁsi ca dṛśā saha oja ārcchat*

yaḥ—it is He only; *bhīṣma*—Bhīṣma; *karṇa*—Karṇa; *guru*—Droṇācārya; *śalya*—Śalya; *camūṣu*—in the midst of the military phalanx; *adabhra*—immense; *rājanya-varya*—great royal princes; *ratha-maṇḍala*—chain of chariots; *maṇḍitāsu*—being decorated with; *agrecaraḥ*—going forward; *mama*—of mine; *vibho*—O great King; *ratha-yūthapānām*—all the charioteers; *āyur*—duration of life or fruitive activities; *manāṁsi*—mental upsurges; *ca*—also; *dṛśā*—by glance; *saha*—along with; *ojaḥ*—strength; *ārcchat*—withdrew.

TRANSLATION

It was He only who withdrew the duration of life from everyone and who, in the battlefield, withdrew the speculative power and strength of enthusiasm from the great military phalanx made by the Kauravas headed by Bhīṣma, Karṇa, Droṇa, Śalya, etc. Their arrangement was expert and more than adequate, but He [Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa], while going forward, did all this.

PURPORT

The Absolute Personality of Godhead Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa by His plenary Paramātmā portion expands Himself in everyone's heart, and thus He directs everyone in the matter of recollection, forgetfulness, knowledge, the absence of intelligence and all psychological activities (Bg. 15.15). As the Supreme Lord, He can increase or decrease the duration of life of a living being. Thus the Lord conducted the Battle of Kurukṣetra according to His own plan. He wanted that battle to establish Yudhiṣṭhira as the Emperor of this planet, and to facilitate this transcendental business He killed all who were on the opposite party by His omnipotent will. The other party was equipped with all military strength supported by big generals like Bhīṣma, Droṇa, Śalya, etc., and it would have been physically impossible for Arjuna to win the battle had the Lord not helped him by every kind of tactic. Such tactics are generally followed by every statesman, even in modern warfare, but they are all done materially by powerful espionages, military tactics and diplomatic maneuvers. But because Arjuna was the Lord's affectionate devotee, the Lord did all this Himself without personal anxiety by Arjuna. That is the way of devotional service of the Lord.

TEXT 16

यदोऽपि मा प्रणिहितं गुरुभृशमकार्ष-
नपृत्रिगर्तशल्यसैन्यवबाहिकायैः ।

अस्त्रामोघमहिमानि निरूपितानि
नोपस्प्रशुरनृहरीदामिवसुराणि ॥१६॥

yad-doḥṣu mā praṇihitaṁ guru-bhīṣma-karṇa-
napṭr-trigarta-śalya-saindhava-bāhlikādyaiḥ
astrāṇy amogha-mahimāni nirūpitāni
nopasprśur nṛhari-dāsam ivāsuraṇi

yat—under whose; doḥṣu—protection of arms; mā praṇihitaṁ—myself being situated; guru—Droṇācārya; bhīṣma—Bhīṣma; karṇa—Karna; napṭr—Bhūriśravā; trigarta—King Suśarmā; śalya—Śalya; saindhava—King Jayadratha; bāhlika—brother of Mahārāja Sāntanu (Bhīṣma's father); ādyaiḥ—etc.; astrāṇi—weapons; amogha—invincible; mahimāni—very powerful; nirūpitāni—applied; na—not; upasprśuḥ—touch; nṛhari-dāsam—

servitor of Nṛsiṁhadeva (Prahlaḍa); *iva*—like; *asurāṇi*—weapons applied by the demons.

TRANSLATION

Great generals like Bhīṣma, Droṇa, Karna, Bhūriśravā, Suśarmā, Śalya, Jayadratha, Bāhlika, etc., all directed their invincible weapons against me. But by His [Lord Kṛṣṇa's] grace they could not even touch a hair of my head. Similarly, Prahlaḍa Mahārāja, the supreme devotee of Lord Nṛsiṁhadeva, was unaffected by the weapons the demons used against him.

PURPORT

The history of Prahlaḍa Mahārāja, the great devotee of Nṛsiṁhadeva, is narrated in the Seventh Canto of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*. Prahlaḍa Mahārāja, a small child of five years only, became the object of envy of his great father Hiraṇyakaśipu only for his son's becoming a pure devotee of the Lord. The demon father applied all his weapons to kill the devotee son Prahlaḍa, but by the grace of the Lord he was saved from all sorts of dangerous actions by his father. He was thrown in a fire, in boiling oil, from the top of a hill, underneath the legs of an elephant, and was administered poison. At last the father himself took up a chopper to kill his son, and thus Nṛsiṁhadeva appeared and killed the heinous father before the son. Thus no one can kill the devotee of the Lord. Similarly, Arjuna was also saved by the Lord, although all dangerous weapons were applied by his great opponents like Bhīṣma.

Karna: Born of Kuntī by the sun-god prior to her marriage with Mahārāja Pāṇḍu. Karna took his birth with bangles and earrings, extraordinary signs for an undaunted hero. In the beginning his name was Vasusena, but when he grew up he presented his natural bangles and earrings to Indradeva, and thenceforward he became known as Vaikartana. After his birth from maiden Kuntī, he was thrown in the Ganges. Later he was picked up by Adhirat, and he and his wife Radha brought him up as their own offspring. Karna was very charitable, especially toward the *brāhmaṇas*. There was nothing which he could not spare for a *brāhmaṇa*. In the same charitable spirit he gave in charity his natural bangles and earrings to Indradeva, who, being very much satisfied with him, gave him in return a great weapon called Śakti. He was admitted as one of the students of Droṇācārya, and from the very beginning there was some rivalry between him and Arjuna. Seeing his constant rivalry with Arjuna,

Duryodhana picked him up as his companion, and this gradually grew into greater intimacy. He was also present in the great assembly of Draupadī's *svayaṁvara* function, and when he attempted to exhibit his talent in that meeting, Draupadī's brother declared that Karna could not take part in the competition because of his being the son of a *śūdra* carpenter. Although he was refused in the competition, still when Arjuna was successful in piercing the fish target on the ceiling and Draupadī bestowed her garland to Arjuna, Karna and other disappointed princes offered an unusual stumbling block to Arjuna while he was leaving with Draupadī. Specifically Karna fought with him very valiantly, but all of them were defeated by Arjuna. Duryodhana was very much pleased with Karna because of his constant rivalry with Arjuna, and when he was in power, he enthroned Karna in the state of Aṅga. Being baffled in his attempt to win Draupadī, he advised Duryodhana to attack King Drupada, for after defeating him both Arjuna and Draupadī could be arrested. But Droṇācārya rebuked them for this conspiracy, and they refrained from the action. Karna was defeated many times, not only by Arjuna but also by Bhīmasena. He was the King of the kingdom of Bengal, Orissa and Madras combined. Later on he took an active part in the Rājāsūya sacrifice of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, and when there was gambling between the rival brothers, designed by Śakuni, Karna took part in the game, and he was very pleased when Draupadī was offered as a bet in the gambling. This fed his old grudge. When Draupadī was in the game he was very enthusiastic to declare the news, and it is he who ordered Duḥśāsana to take away the garments of both the Pāṇḍavas and Draupadī. He asked Draupadī to select another husband because, being lost by the Pāṇḍavas, she was rendered a slave of the Kurus. He was always an enemy of the Pāṇḍavas, and whenever there was an opportunity, he tried to curb them by all means. During the Battle of Kurukṣetra, he foresaw the conclusive result, and he expressed his opinion that due to Lord Kṛṣṇa's being the chariot driver of Arjuna, the battle should be won by him. He always differed with Bhīṣma, and sometimes he was proud enough to say that within five days he could finish up the Pāṇḍavas, if Bhīṣma would not interfere with his plan of action. But he was much mortified when Bhīṣma died. He killed Ghatotkach with the Śakti weapon obtained from Indradeva. His son, Brisasena, was killed by Arjuna. He killed the largest number of Pāṇḍava soldiers. At last there was a severe fight with Arjuna, and it is he only who was able to knock off the helmet of Arjuna. But it so happened that the wheel of his chariot got stuck in the battlefield mud, and when he got down to set the wheel right Arjuna took the opportunity and killed him, although he requested Arjuna not to do so.

Napti or Bhūriśravā: Bhūriśravā was the son of Somadutta, a member of the Kuru family. His other brother was Śalya. Both the brothers and the father also attended the *svayaṁvara* ceremony of Draupadī. All of them appreciated the wonderful strength of Arjuna due to his being the devotee friend of the Lord, and thus Bhūriśravā advised the sons of Dhṛtarāṣṭra not to pick any quarrel nor to fight with them. All of them also attended the Rājāsūya *yajña* of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira. He possessed one *akṣauhini* regiment of army, cavalry, elephants and chariots, and all these were employed in the Battle of Kurukṣetra on behalf of Duryodhana's party. He was counted by Bhīma as one of the Yuthapatis. In the Battle of Kurukṣetra he was especially engaged in a fight with Sātyaki, and he killed ten sons of Sātyaki. Later on, Arjuna cut off his hands, and he was ultimately killed by Sātyaki. After his death he merged into the existence of Viśvadeva.

Trigarta or Suśarmā: Son of Mahārāja Vṛddhakṣetra and the King of Trigarta Deśa, and he was also present in the *svayaṁvara* ceremony of Draupadī. He was one of the allies of Duryodhana, and he advised Duryodhana to attack the Matsyadeśa (Darbhanga). During the time of cow-stealing in Viratnagar, he was able to arrest Mahārāja Virāṭa, but later on Mahārāja Virāṭa was released by Bhīma, and in the Battle of Kurukṣetra he also fought very valiantly, but at the end he was killed by Arjuna.

Jayadratha: Another son of Mahārāja Vṛddhakṣetra. He was the King of Sindhu (modern Sind Pakistan) Deśa. His wife's name was Duḥśala. He was also present in the *svayaṁvara* ceremony of Draupadī, and he desired very strongly to have her hand, but he failed in the competition. But since then he sought always the opportunity to get in touch with Draupadī. When he was going to marry in the Śalya Deśa, on the way to Kamyavan he happened to see Draupadī again and was too much attracted to her. The Pāṇḍavas and Draupadī were then in exile, after losing their empire in gambling, and Jayadratha thought it wise to send news to Draupadī in an illicit manner through Kotisaśya, one of his associates. Draupadī at once refused vehemently the proposal of Jayadratha, but being so much attracted by the beauty of Draupadī, he tried again and again. Every time he was refused by Draupadī he tried to take her away forcibly on his chariot, and at first Draupadī gave him a good dashing, and he fell like a cut-root tree. But he was not discouraged, and he was able to force Draupadī to sit on the chariot. This incidence was seen by Dhaumya Muni, and he strongly protested the action of Jayadratha. He also followed the chariot, and through Dhatreyak the matter was brought to the notice of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira. The Pāṇḍavas then attacked the soldiers of Jayadratha and killed them all, and at last Bhīma caught hold of Jayadratha and beat him

very severely, almost dead. Then all but five hairs were cut off his head and he was taken to all the kings and introduced as the slave of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira. He was forced to admit himself to be the slave of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira before all the princely order, and in the same condition he was brought before Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was kind enough to order him released, and when he admitted to become a tributary prince under Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, Queen Draupadī also desired his release. After this incidence, he was allowed to return to his country. Being so insulted, he went to Gongotri in the Himalayas and undertook a severe type of penance to please Lord Śiva. He asked his benediction to defeat all the Pāṇḍavas, at least one at a time. Then the Battle of Kurukṣetra began, and he took sides with Duryodhana. In the first day's fight he was engaged with Mahārāja Drupada, then with Virāṭa and then with Abhimanyu. While Abhimanyu was being killed, mercilessly surrounded by seven great generals, the Pāṇḍavas came to his help, but Jayadratha, by the mercy of Lord Śiva, repulsed them with great ability. At this, Arjuna took a vow to kill him, and on hearing this, Jayadratha wanted to leave the warfield and asked permission from the Kauravas for this cowardly action. But he was not allowed to do so. On the contrary, he was obliged to fight with Arjuna, and while the fight was going on Lord Kṛṣṇa reminded Arjuna that the benediction of Śiva upon Jayadratha was that whoever would cause his head to fall to the ground would die at once. He therefore advised Arjuna to throw the head of Jayadratha directly onto the lap of his father, who was engaged in penances at the Samanta Pañcaka pilgrimage. This was actually done by Arjuna. Jayadratha's father was surprised to see a severed head on his lap, and he at once threw it to the ground. The father immediately died, his forehead being cracked in seven pieces.

TEXT 17

सौत्ये वृतः कुमतिनाऽऽत्मद ईश्वरो मे
यत्पादपद्ममभवाय भजन्ति मन्वाः ।
मां श्रान्तवाहमरयो रथिनो भुविष्ठं
न प्राहरन् यदनुभावनिरस्तचित्ताः ॥१७॥

sautye vṛtaḥ kumatinā 'tmada īśvaro me
yat-pāda-padmaṁ abhavāya bhajanti bhavyāḥ
mām śrānta-vāham arayo rathino bhuviṣṭhaṁ
na prāharan yad-anubhāva-nirasta-cittāḥ

sautye—regarding a chariot driver; vṛtaḥ—engaged; kumatinā—by bad consciousness; ātmada—one who delivers; īśvaraḥ—the Supreme Lord; me—my; yat—whose; pāda-padmaṁ—lotus feet; abhavāya—in the matter of salvation; bhajanti—do render service; bhavyāḥ—the intelligent class of men; mām—unto me; śrānta—thirsty; vāham—my horses; arayoḥ—the enemies; rathinaḥ—a great general; bhuviṣṭhaṁ—while standing on the ground; na—did not; prāharan—attack; yat—whose; anubhāva—mercy; nirasta—being absent; cittāḥ—mind.

TRANSLATION

It was by His mercy only that my enemies neglected to kill me when I descended from my chariot to get water for my thirsty horses. And it was due to my lack of esteem for my Lord that I dared engage Him as my chariot driver, for He is worshiped and offered services by the best men to attain salvation.

PURPORT

The Supreme Lord Personality of Godhead Śrī Kṛṣṇa is the object of worship both by impersonalists and by the devotees of the Lord. The impersonalists worship His glowing effulgence, emanating from His transcendental body of eternal form, bliss and knowledge, and the devotees worship Him as the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Those who are below even the impersonalists consider Him to be one of the great historical personalities. The Lord, however, descends to attract all by his specific transcendental pastimes, and thus He plays the part of the most perfect master, friend, son and lover. His transcendental relation with Arjuna was in friendship, and the Lord therefore played the part perfectly, as He did with His parents, lovers and wives. While playing in such a perfect transcendental relation, the devotee forgets, by the internal potency of the Lord, that his friend or son is the Supreme Personality of Godhead, although sometimes the devotee is bewildered by the acts of the Lord. After the departure of the Lord, Arjuna is conscious of his great friend, but there is no mistake on the part of Arjuna, nor any ill-estimation of the Lord. Intelligent men are attracted by the transcendental acting of the Lord with a pure unalloyed devotee like Arjuna.

In the warfield, scarcity of water is a well-known fact. Water is very rare there, and both the animals and men, working strenuously in the war-

field, constantly require water to quench their thirst. Especially wounded soldiers and generals feel very thirsty at the time of death, and it sometimes so happens that simply for want of water one has to die unavoidably. But such scarcity of water was solved in the Battle of Kurukṣetra by means of boring the ground. By God's grace, water can be easily obtained from any place if there is facility for boring the ground. The modern system works on the same principle of boring the ground, but modern engineers are still unable to dig immediately wherever necessary. It appears, however, from the history as far back as the days of the Pāṇḍavas, that big generals like Arjuna could at once supply water even to the horses, and what to speak of men, by drawing water from underneath the hard ground simply by penetrating the stratum with a sharp arrow, a method still unknown to the modern scientists.

TEXT 18

नर्मप्युदाररुचिरस्मितशोभितानि
हे पार्थ हेऽर्जुनसखे कुरुन्दनेति ।
संजल्पितानि नरदेव हृदिस्पृशानि
स्मर्तुर्लुठन्ति हृदयं मम माधवस्य ॥१८

narmāpy udāra-rucira-smita-śobhitāni
he pārtha he 'rjuna sakhe kuru-nandaneti
sañjalpitāni nara-deva hṛdi-sprśāni
smartur luṭhanti hṛdayaṁ mama mādhavasya

narmāpi—conversation in jokes; *udāra*—talked very frankly; *rucira*—pleasing; *smita-śobhitāni*—decorated with a smiling face; *he*—note of address; *pārtha*—O son of Pṛthā; *he*—note of address; *arjunaḥ*—Arjuna; *sakhe*—friend; *kuru-nandana*—son of the Kuru dynasty; *iti*—and so on; *sañjalpitāni*—such conversations; *nara-deva*—O King; *hṛdi*—heart; *sprśāni*—touching; *smartur*—by remembering them; *luṭhanti*—overwhelms; *hṛdayam*—heart and soul; *mama*—my; *mādhavasya*—of Mādhava (Kṛṣṇa).

TRANSLATION

O King! His jokings and frank talks were pleasing and beautifully decorated with smiles. And His addresses unto me as “O son of Pṛthā, O friend, O son of the Kuru dynasty,” and all such heartiness are now remembered by me, and thus I am overwhelmed.

TEXT 19

शय्यासानाटनविकृत्यनभोजनादि-
ष्वैक्यादयस्य ऋतवानिति विप्रलब्धः ।
सख्युः सखेव पितृवत्तनयस्य सर्वं
सेहे महान्महितया कुमतेरघं मे ॥१९

śayyāsanaṭana-vikatthana-bhojanādiṣv-
aikyād vayasya ṛtavān iti vipra-labdhaḥ
sakhyuḥ sakheva pitṛvat tanayasya sarvaṁ
sehe mahān mahitayā kumater aghaṁ me

śayya—sleeping on one bed; *āsana*—sitting on one seat; *aṭana*—walking together; *vikatthana*—self-adoration; *bhojana*—dining together; *ādiṣu*—and in all such dealings; *aikyāt*—because of oneness; *vayasya*—O my friend; *ṛtavān*—truthful; *iti*—thus; *vipra-labdhaḥ*—misbehaved; *sakhyuḥ*—unto a friend; *sakhā iva*—just like a friend; *pitṛvat*—just like the father; *tanayasya*—of a child; *sarvaṁ*—all; *sehe*—tolerated; *mahān*—great; *mahitayā*—by glories; *kumateḥ*—of one who is of low mentality; *aghaṁ*—offense; *me*—mine.

TRANSLATION

Generally both of us used to live together, sleep, sit and loiter together. And at the time of advertising for acts of chivalry, sometimes, if there were any irregularity, I used to reproach Him by saying, “My friend, You are very truthful.” Even in those hours when His value was minimized, He, being the Supreme Soul, used to tolerate all those utterings of mine, excusing me exactly as a true friend excuses his true friend, or a father excuses his son.

PURPORT

Since the Supreme Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa is all-perfect, His transcendental pastimes with His pure devotees never lack anything in any respect, either as a friend, son or lover. The Lord relishes the reproaches of friends, parents or fiancées more than the Vedic hymns which are offered to Him by great learned scholars and religionists in an official fashion.

TEXT 20

सोऽहं नृपेन्द्र रहितः पुरुषोत्तमेन
 सख्या प्रियेण सुहृदा हृदयेन शून्यः ।
 अध्वन्युरुक्रमपरिग्रहमङ्ग रक्षन्
 गोपैरसद्भिर्वलेव विनिर्जितोऽस्मि ॥२०॥

so 'ham nṛpendra rahitaḥ puruṣottamena
 sakhyā priyeṇa suhṛdā hṛdayena śūnyaḥ
 adhvaṇy urukrama-parigrahaṁ aṅga rakṣan
 gopair asadbhir abaleva vinirjito 'smi

saḥ—that; aham—myself; nṛpendra—O Emperor; rahitaḥ—bereft of; puruṣottamena—by the Supreme Lord; sakhyā—by my friend; priyeṇa—by my dearest; suhṛdā—by the well-wisher; hṛdayena—by the heart and soul; śūnyaḥ—vacant; adhvaṇi—recently; urukrama-parigrahaṁ—the wives of the all-powerful; aṅga—bodies; rakṣan—while protecting; gopaiḥ—by the cowherds; asadbhiḥ—by the infidels; abalā iva—like a weak woman; vinirjitaḥ asmi—I have been defeated.

TRANSLATION

O Emperor, now I am separated from my friend and dearest well-wisher, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, and therefore my heart appears to be void of everything. In His absence I have been defeated by a number of infidel cowherdmen while I was guarding the bodies of all the wives of Kṛṣṇa.

PURPORT

The important point in this verse is how it was possible that Arjuna could be defeated by a gang of ignoble cowherdmen and how such mundane cowherdmen could touch the bodies of the wives of Lord Kṛṣṇa who were under the protection of Arjuna. Śrīla Viśvanātha Cakravartī Ṭhākura has justified the contradiction by research in the *Viṣṇu Purāṇa* and *Brahma Purāṇa*. In these *Purāṇas* it is said that once the fair denizens of heaven pleased Aṣṭāvakra Muni by their service and were blessed by the Muni to have the Supreme Lord as their husband. Aṣṭāvakra Muni was curved in eight joints of his body, and thus he used to move in a peculiarly

curved manner. The daughters of the demigods could not check their laughter upon seeing the movements of the Muni, and the Muni, being angry at them, cursed them that they would be kidnapped by rogues, even if they would get the Lord as their husband. Later on, the girls again satisfied the Muni by their prayers, and the Muni blessed them that they would regain their husband even after being robbed by the rogues. So, in order to keep the words of the great Muni, the Lord Himself kidnapped His wives from the protection of Arjuna, otherwise they would have at once vanished from the scene as soon as they were touched by the rogues. Besides that, some of the *gopīs* who prayed to become wives of the Lord returned to their respective positions after their desire was fulfilled. After the departure of Lord Kṛṣṇa, He wanted all His entourage back to Godhead, and they were called back under different conditions only.

TEXT 21

तद्वै धनुस्त इषवः स रथो ह्यास्ते
 सोऽहं रथी नृपतयो यत आनमन्ति ।
 सर्वं क्षणेन तदभूदसदीशरिक्तं
 भस्मन् हुतं कुहकराद्धमिवोत्तमूष्याम् ॥२१॥

tad vai dhanus ta iṣavaḥ sa ratho hayās te
 so 'ham rathī nṛpatayo yata ānamanti
 sarvaṁ kṣaṇena tad abhūt asad īśa-riktaṁ
 bhasman hutam kuhaka-rāddham ivoptam ūṣyām

tat—the same; vai—certainly; dhanuḥ te—the same bow; iṣavaḥ—arrows; sa—the very same; rathaḥ—chariot; hayāḥ te—the very same horses; saḥ aham—I am the same Arjuna; rathī—the chariot-fighter; nṛpatayaḥ—all the kings; yataḥ—whom; ānamanti—offered their respects; sarvaṁ—all; kṣaṇena—at a moment's notice; tat—all those; abhūt—became; asat—useless; īśa—because of the Lord; riktaṁ—being void; bhasmam—ashes; hutam—offering butter; kuhaka-rāddham—money created by magical feats; iva—like that; uptam—seed; ūṣyām—in barren land.

TRANSLATION

I have the very same Gāṇḍīva bow, the same arrows, the same chariot drawn by the same horses, and I use them as the same Arjuna to whom all

the kings offered their due respects. But in the absence of Lord Kṛṣṇa, all of them, at a moment's notice, have become null and void. It is exactly like offering clarified butter on ashes, accumulating money with a magic wand or sowing seeds on barren land.

PURPORT

As we have discussed more than once, one should not be puffed up by borrowed plumes. All energies and powers are derived from the supreme source, Lord Kṛṣṇa, and they act as long as He desires and cease to function as soon as He withdraws. All electrical energies are received from the powerhouse, and as soon as the powerhouse stops supplying energy, the bulbs are of no use. In a moment's time such energies can be generated or withdrawn by the supreme will of the Lord. Material civilization without the blessing of the Lord is child's play only. As long as the parents allow the child to play, it is all right. As soon as the parents withdraw, the child has to stop. Human civilization and all activities thereof must be dovetailed with the supreme blessing of the Lord, and without this blessing all advancement of human civilization is like decoration on a dead body. It is said here that a dead civilization and its activities are something like clarified butter on ashes, the accumulation of money by a magic wand and the sowing of seeds in barren land.

TEXTS 22-23

राजंस्त्वयानुप्रष्टानां सुहृदां नः सुहृत्पुरे ।
विप्रशापविमूढानां निघ्नतां मुष्टिभिर्मिथः ॥२२॥
वारुणीं मदिरां पीत्वा मदोन्मथितचेतसाम् ।
अजानतामिवान्योन्यं चतुःपञ्चावशेषिताः ॥२३॥

*rājanis tvayānuprṣṭānām
suhṛdām naḥ suhṛtpure
vipra-śāpa-vimūḍhānām
nighnatām muṣṭibhir mithaḥ*

*vāruṇīm madirām pītvā
madonmathita-cetasām
ajānatām ivānyonyam
catuḥ pañcavaśeṣitāḥ*

rājan—O King; *tvayā*—by you; *anuprṣṭānām*—as you inquired; *suhṛdām*—of friends and relatives; *naḥ*—our; *suhṛtpure*—in the city of Dvārakā; *vipra*—the *brāhmaṇas*; *śāpa*—by the curse of; *vimūḍhānām*—of the befooled; *nighnatām*—of the killed; *muṣṭibhir*—with bunches of sticks; *mithaḥ*—among themselves; *vāruṇīm*—fermented rice; *madirām*—wine; *pītvā*—having drunk; *madonmathita*—being intoxicated; *cetasām*—of that mental situation; *ajānatām*—of the unrecognized; *iva*—like; *anyonyam*—one another; *catuḥ*—four; *pañca*—five; *avaśeṣitāḥ*—now remaining.

TRANSLATION

O King, since you have asked me about our friends and relatives in the city of Dvārakā, I will inform you that all of them were cursed by the *brāhmaṇas*, and as a result they all became intoxicated with wine made of purified rice and fought among themselves with sticks, not even recognizing one another. Now all but four or five of them are dead and gone.

TEXT 24

प्रायेणैतद् भगवत ईश्वरस्य विचेष्टितम् ।
मिथो निघ्नन्ति मृतानि मावयन्ति च यन्मिथः ॥२४॥

*prāyeṇaitad bhagavata
īśvarasya viceṣṭitam
mitho nighnanti bhūtāni
bhāvayanti ca yan mithaḥ*

prāyeṇa etat—it is almost by; *bhagavataḥ*—of the Personality of Godhead; *īśvarasya*—of the Lord; *viceṣṭitam*—by the will of; *mithaḥ*—one another; *nighnanti*—do kill; *bhūtāni*—the living beings; *bhāvayanti*—as also protect; *ca*—also; *yat*—of whom; *mithaḥ*—one another.

TRANSLATION

Factually this is all due to the supreme will of the Lord Personality of Godhead. Sometimes people kill one another, and at other times they protect one another.

PURPORT

According to the anthropologists, there is nature's law of struggle for existence and survival of the fittest. But they do not know that behind the law of nature there is the supreme direction of the Supreme Lord Personality of Godhead. In the *Bhagavad-gītā* it is confirmed that the law of nature is executed under the direction of the Lord. Whenever, therefore, there is peace in the world it must be known that it is due to the good will of the Lord. And whenever there is upheaval in the world, it is also due to the supreme will of the Lord. Not a blade of grass moves without the will of the Lord. Whenever, therefore, there is disobedience of the established rules enacted by the Lord, there is war between men and nations. The surest way to the path of peace is, therefore, dovetailing everything to the established rule of the Lord. The established rule is that whatever we do, whatever we eat, whatever we sacrifice or whatever we give in charity must be done to the full satisfaction of the Lord. No one should do anything, eat anything, sacrifice anything or give anything in charity against the will of the Lord. Discretion is the better part of valor, and one must learn how to discriminate between actions which may be pleasing to the Lord and those which may not be pleasing to the Lord. An action is thus judged by the Lord's pleasure or displeasure. There is no room for personal whims; we must always be guided by the pleasure of the Lord. Such action is called *yoga-karmasya kauśalam*, or actions performed which are linked with the Supreme Lord. That is the art of doing a thing perfectly.

TEXTS 25-26

जलौकसां जले यद्वन्महान्तोऽदन्त्यणीयसः ।
 दुर्बलान्बलिनो राजन्महान्तो बलिनो मिथः ॥२५॥
 एवं बलिष्ठैर्यदुर्मिहद्विस्तरान् विष्टः ।
 यदुन् यदुमिरन्योन्यं भूमारान् संजहार ह ॥२६॥

jalaukasām jale yadvan
mahānto 'danty apīyasaḥ
durbalān balino rājan
mahānto balino mithaḥ
evam baliṣṭhair yadubhir
mahadbhir itarān vibhuḥ
yadūn yadubhir anyonyam
bhūbhārān sañjahāra ha

jalaukasām—of the aquatics; *jale*—in the water; *yadvat*—as it is; *mahāntaḥ*—the larger one; *adanti*—swallows; *apīyasaḥ*—smaller ones; *durbalān*—the weak; *balinaḥ*—the stronger; *rājan*—O King; *mahāntaḥ*—the strongest; *balinaḥ*—less strong; *mithaḥ*—in a duel; *evam*—thus; *baliṣṭhaiḥ*—by the strongest; *yadubhiḥ*—by the descendants of Yadu; *mahadbhiḥ*—one who has greater strength; *itarān*—the common ones; *vibhuḥ*—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *yadūn*—all the Yadus; *yadubhiḥ*—by the Yadus; *anyonyam*—among one another; *bhūbhārān*—the burden of the world; *sañjahāra*—has unloaded; *ha*—in the past.

TRANSLATION

O King, as in the ocean the bigger and stronger aquatics swallow up the smaller and weaker ones, so also the Supreme Personality of Godhead, to lighten the burden of the earth, has engaged the stronger Yadu to kill the weaker and the bigger Yadu to kill the smaller.

PURPORT

In the material world the struggle for existence and survival of the fittest are laws because in the material world there is disparity between conditioned souls due to everyone's desire to lord it over the material resources. This very mentality of lording it over the material nature is the root cause of conditioned life. And to give facility to such imitation lords, the illusory energy of the Lord has created a disparity between conditioned living beings by creating the stronger and the weaker in every species of life. The mentality of lording it over the material nature and the creation has naturally created a disparity and therefore the law of struggle for existence. In the spiritual world there is no such disparity, nor is there such a struggle for existence. In the spiritual world there is no struggle for existence because everyone there exists eternally. There is no disparity because everyone wants to render service to the Supreme Lord, and no one wants to imitate the Lord in becoming the beneficiary. The Lord, being creator of everything including the living beings, factually is the proprietor and enjoyer of everything that be, but in the material world, by the spell of *māyā* or illusion, this eternal relation with the Supreme Personality of Godhead is forgotten, and so the living being is conditioned under the law of struggle for existence and survival of the fittest.

TEXT 27

देशकालार्थयुक्तानि हृत्तापोपशमनि च ।
हरन्ति स्मरतश्चित्तं गोविन्दाभिहितानि मे ॥२७॥

deśa-kālārtha-yuktāni
hṛt-tāpopaśamāni ca
haranti smarataś cittaṁ
govindābhihitāni me

deśa—space; *kāla*—time; *artha*—importance; *yuktāni*—impregnated with; *hṛt*—the heart; *tāpa*—burning; *upaśamāni*—extinguishing; *ca*—and; *haranti*—are attracting; *smarataḥ*—by remembering; *cittaṁ*—mind; *govinda*—the Supreme Personality of pleasure; *abhihitāni*—narrated by; *me*—unto me.

TRANSLATION

Now I am attracted to those instructions imparted to me by the Personality of Godhead [Govinda] because they are impregnated with instructions for relieving the burning heart in all circumstances of time and space.

PURPORT

Herein Arjuna refers to the instruction of the *Bhagavad-gītā*, which was imparted to him by the Lord in the Battlefield of Kurukṣetra. The Lord left behind Him the instructions of the *Bhagavad-gītā* not only for the benefit of Arjuna alone, but also for all time and in all lands. The *Bhagavad-gītā*, being spoken by the Supreme Personality of Godhead, is the essence of all Vedic wisdom. It is nicely presented by the Lord Himself for all who have very little time to go through the vast Vedic literatures like the *Upaniṣads*, *Purāṇas* and *Vedānta-sūtras*. It is put within the study of the great historical epic *Mahābhārata*, which was especially prepared for the less intelligent class, namely the women, the laborers and those who are worthless descendants of the *brāhmaṇas*, *kṣatriyas* and higher sections of the *vaiśyas*. The problem which arose in the heart of Arjuna on the Battlefield of Kurukṣetra was solved by the teachings of the *Bhagavad-gītā*. Again, after the departure of the Lord from the vision of earthly people, when Arjuna was face to face with being vanquished in his acquired power and prominence, he wanted again to remember the great teachings of the *Bhagavad-gītā* just to teach all concerned that the *Bhagavad-gītā* could be consulted in all critical times, not only for solace from all kinds of mental

agonies, but also for the way out of great entanglements which may embarrass one in some critical hour.

The merciful Lord left behind Him the great teachings of the *Bhagavad-gītā* so that one can take the instructions of the Lord even when He is not visible to material eyesight. Material senses cannot have any estimation of the Supreme Lord, but by His inconceivable power, the Lord can incarnate Himself to the sense perception of the conditioned souls in a suitable manner through the agency of matter, which is also another form of the Lord's manifested energy. Thus the *Bhagavad-gītā*, or any authentic scriptural sound representation of the Lord, is also the incarnation of the Lord. There is no difference between the sound representation of the Lord and the Lord Himself. One can derive the same benefit from the *Bhagavad-gītā* as Arjuna did in the personal presence of the Lord.

The faithful human being who is desirous of being liberated from the clutches of material existence can very easily take advantage of the *Bhagavad-gītā*, and with this in view, the Lord instructed Arjuna as if Arjuna were in need of it. In the *Bhagavad-gītā*, five important factors of knowledge have been delineated pertaining to 1) the Supreme Lord, 2) the living being, 3) nature, 4) time and space, and 5) the process of activity. Out of these, the Supreme Lord and the living being are qualitatively one. The difference between the two has been analyzed as the difference between the whole and the part and parcel. Nature is inert matter displaying the interaction of three different modes, and eternal time and unlimited space are considered to be beyond the existence of the material nature. Activities of the living being are different varieties of aptitudes which can entrap or liberate the living being within and without material nature. All these subject matters are concisely discussed in the *Bhagavad-gītā*, and later the subject matters are elaborated in the *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* for further enlightenment. Out of the five subjects, the Supreme Lord, the living entity, nature and time and space are eternal, but the living entity, nature and time are under the direction of the Supreme Lord, who is absolute and completely independent of any other control. The Supreme Lord is the supreme controller. The material activity of the living being is beginningless, but it can be rectified by transferral into the spiritual quality. Thus it can cease its material qualitative reactions. Both the Lord and the living entity are cognizant, and both have the sense of identification, of being conscious as a living force. But the living being under the condition of material nature, called *mahat-tattva*, misidentifies himself as being different from the Lord. The whole scheme of Vedic wisdom is targetted to the aim of eradicating such a misconception and thus liberating the living being from the illusion of material identification. When such an illusion is eradicated by knowledge and renunciation, the living

beings are responsible actors and enjoyers also. The sense of enjoyment in the Lord is real, but such sense in the living being is a sort of wishful desire only. This difference in consciousness is the distinction of the two identities, namely the Lord and the living being. Otherwise there is no difference between the Lord and the living being. The living being is therefore eternally one and different simultaneously. The whole instruction of the *Bhagavad-gītā* stands on this principle.

In the *Bhagavad-gītā* the Lord and the living beings are both described as *sanātana*, or eternal, and the Lord's abode far beyond the material sky is also described as *sanātana*. The living being is invited to live in the *sanātana* existence of the Lord, and the process which can help a living being to approach the Lord's abode, where the liberated activity of the soul is exhibited, is called *sanātana-dharma*. One cannot, however, reach the eternal abode of the Lord without being free from the misconception of material identification, and the *Bhagavad-gītā* gives us the clue how to achieve this stage of perfection. The process of being liberated from the misconception of material identification is called, in different stages, fruitive activity, empiric philosophy and devotional service, up to transcendental realization. Such transcendental realization is made possible by dovetailing all the above items in relation with the Lord. Prescribed duties of the human being, as directed in the *Vedas*, can gradually purify the sinful mind of the conditioned soul and raise him to the stage of knowledge. The purified stage of acquiring knowledge becomes the basis of devotional service of the Lord. As long as one is engaged in researching the solution of the problems of life, it is called *jñāna*, or purified knowledge, but on realizing the actual solution of life, one becomes situated in the devotional service of the Lord. The *Bhagavad-gītā* begins with the problems of life by discriminating the soul from the elements of matter and proves by all reason and argument that the soul is indestructible in all circumstances and that the outer covering of matter, the body and the mind, change for another term of material existence which is full of miseries. The *Bhagavad-gītā* is therefore meant for terminating all different types of miseries, and Arjuna took shelter of this great knowledge which was imparted to him before, during the Kurukṣetra battle.

TEXT 28

सूत उवाच

एवं चिन्तयतो जिष्णोः कृष्णपादसरोरुहम् ।

सौहार्देनातिगाढेन शान्ताऽऽसीद्विमला मतिः॥२८॥

sūta uvāca
evam cintayato jiṣṇoḥ
kṛṣṇa-pāda-saroruham
sauhārdenātigāḍhena
śāntāsīd vimalā matiḥ

sūtaḥ uvāca—Sūta Gosvāmī said; *evam*—thus; *cintayataḥ*—while thinking of the instructions; *jiṣṇoḥ*—of the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *kṛṣṇa-pāda*—the feet of Kṛṣṇa; *saroruham*—resembling lotuses; *sauhārdena*—by deep friendship; *atigāḍhena*—in great intimacy; *śāntā*—pacified; *āsīt*—it so became; *vimalā*—without any tinge of material contamination; *matiḥ*—mind.

TRANSLATION

Sūta Gosvāmī said: Thus being deeply absorbed in thinking of the instructions of the Lord, which were imparted in the great intimacy of friendship, and in thinking of His lotus feet, Arjuna's mind became pacified and free from all material contamination.

PURPORT

Since the Lord is absolute, deep meditation upon Him is as good as yogic trance. The Lord is nondifferent from His name, form, quality, pastimes, entourage and specific actions. Arjuna began to think of the Lord's instructions to Him on the Battlefield of Kurukṣetra. Those instructions only began to eliminate the tinges of material contamination in the mind of Arjuna. The Lord is like the sun; the sun's appearance means immediate dissipation of darkness, or ignorance, and the Lord's appearance within the mind of the devotee can at once drive away the miserable material effects. Lord Caitanya has therefore recommended constant chanting of the name of the Lord for protection from all contamination of the material world. The feeling of separation from the Lord is undoubtedly painful to the devotee, but because it is in connection with the Lord, it has a specific transcendental effect which pacifies the heart. Feelings of separation are also sources of transcendental bliss, and they are never comparable to contaminated material feelings of separation.

TEXT 29

वासुदेवाङ्गयनुच्यानपरिवृंहितरहसा ।
मक्त्या निर्यथितशेषकषायविषणोऽर्जुनः ॥२९॥

*vāsudevāṅghry anudhyāna
paribṛñhita-rāṇhasā
bhaktyā nirmathitāśeṣa-
kaṣāya-dhiṣaṇo 'rjunaḥ*

vāsudeva-aṅghri—the lotus feet of the Lord; *anudhyāna*—by constant remembrance; *paribṛñhita*—expanded; *rāṇhasā*—with great velocity; *bhaktyā*—in devotion; *nirmathita*—subsided; *āśeṣa*—unlimited; *kaṣāya*—dirt; *dhiṣaṇaḥ*—conception; *arjunaḥ*—Arjuna.

TRANSLATION

Arjuna's constant remembrance of the lotus feet of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa rapidly increased his devotion, and as a result all the trash in his thoughts subsided.

PURPORT

Material desires in the mind are the trash of material contamination. By such contamination, the living being is faced with so many compatible and incompatible things that discourage the very existence of spiritual identity. Birth after birth the conditioned soul is entrapped with so many pleasing and displeasing elements which are all false and temporary. They accumulate due to our reaction to material desires, but when we get into touch with the transcendental Lord in His variegated energies by devotional service, the naked forms of all material desires become manifest, and the intelligence of the living being is pacified in its true color. As soon as Arjuna turned his attention towards the instructions of the Lord, as they are inculcated in the *Bhagavad-gītā*, his true color of eternal association with the Lord became manifest, and thus he felt freed from all material contaminations.

TEXT 30

गीतं भगवता ज्ञानं यत् तत् सद्गाममूर्धनि ।
कालकर्मतमोरुद्धं पुनरध्यगामत् प्रभुः ॥३०॥

*gītām bhagavatā jñānam
yat tat saṅgrāma-mūrdhani
kāla-karma-tamo-ruddham
punar adhyagamat prabhuḥ*

gītām—instructed; *bhagavatā*—by the Personality of Godhead; *jñānam*—transcendental knowledge; *yat*—which; *tat*—that; *saṅgrāma-mūrdhani*—in the midst of battle; *kāla-karma*—time and actions; *tamaḥ-ruddham*—enwrapped by such darkness; *punaḥ adhyagamat*—revived them again; *prabhuḥ*—the lord of his senses.

TRANSLATION

Because of the Lord's pastimes and activities and because of His absence, it appeared that Arjuna forgot the instructions left by the Personality of Godhead. But factually this was not the case, and again he became lord of his senses.

PURPORT

A conditioned soul is enwrapped in his fruitive activities by the force of eternal time. But the Supreme Lord, when He incarnates on the earth, is not influenced by *kāla*, or the material conception of past, present and future. The activities of the Lord are eternal, and they are manifestations of His *ātma-māyā*, or internal potency. All pastimes or activities of the Lord are spiritual in nature, but to the laymen they appear to be on the same level with material activities. It so appeared that Arjuna and the Lord were engaged on the Battle of Kurukṣetra as the other party was also engaged, but factually the Lord was executing His mission of incarnation in association with His eternal friend Arjuna. Therefore such apparent material activities of Arjuna did not drive him away from his transcendental position, but on the contrary revived his consciousness of the songs of the Lord, as He sang them personally. This revival of consciousness is assured by the Lord in the *Bhagavad-gītā* as follows:

*manmanā bhava mad-bhaktō madyājī mān namaskuru
mām evaiṣyasi satyaṁ te pratijāne priyo'si me.*

(Bg. 18:65)

One should think of the Lord always; the mind should not forget Him. One should become a devotee of the Lord and offer obeisances unto Him. One who lives in that fashion becomes undoubtedly endowed with the blessing of the Lord by achieving the shelter of His lotus feet. There is nothing to doubt about this eternal truth. Because Arjuna was His confidential friend, the secret was disclosed to him.

Arjuna had no desire to fight with his relatives, but he fought for the mission of the Lord. He was always engaged in the execution of His

mission only, and therefore after His departure he remained in the same transcendental position, even though it appeared that he forgot all the instructions of the *Bhagavad-gītā*. One should, therefore, adjust the activities of life in pace with the mission of the Lord, and by doing this one is sure to return back home, back to Godhead. This is the highest perfection of life.

TEXT 31

विशोको ब्रह्मसम्पत्त्या संछिन्नदैतसंशयः ।
लीनप्रकृतिर्नैर्गुण्यादलिङ्गत्वादसम्भवः ॥३१॥

*viśoko brahma-sampattyā
sañchinna-dvaita-saṁśayaḥ
līna-prakṛti-nairguṇyād
aliṅgatvād asambhavaḥ*

viśokaḥ—free from bereavement; *brahma-sampattyā*—by possession of spiritual assets; *sañchinna*—being completely cut off; *dvaita-saṁśayaḥ*—from the doubts of relativity; *līna*—merged in; *prakṛti*—material nature; *nairguṇyāt*—due to being in transcendence; *aliṅgatvāt*—because of being devoid of a material body; *asambhavaḥ*—free from birth and death.

TRANSLATION

Because of his possessing spiritual assets, the doubts of duality were completely cut off. Thus he was freed from the three modes of material nature and placed in transcendence. There was no longer any chance of his becoming entangled in birth and death, for he was freed from material form.

PURPORT

Doubts of duality begin from the misconception of the material body, which is accepted as the self by less intelligent persons. The most foolish part of our ignorance is our identifying this material body with the self. Everything in relation with the body is ignorantly accepted as our own. Doubts due to misconceptions of myself and mine, in other words, my body, my relatives, my property, my wife, my children, my wealth, my country, my community, and hundreds and thousands of similar illusory contemplations, cause bewilderment for the conditioned soul. By assim-

lating the instructions of the *Bhagavad-gītā*, one is sure to become released from such bewilderment because real knowledge is to know that the Supreme Personality of Godhead, Vāsudeva, Lord Kṛṣṇa, is everything, including one's self. Everything is a manifestation of His potency as part and parcel. The potency and the potent are nondifferent, so the conception of duality is at once mitigated by attainment of perfect knowledge. As soon as Arjuna took up the instructions of the *Bhagavad-gītā*, expert as he was, he could at once eradicate the material conception of Lord Kṛṣṇa, his eternal friend. He could realize that the Lord was still present before him by His instruction, by His form, by His pastimes, by His qualities and everything else related to Him. He could realize that Lord Kṛṣṇa, his friend, was still present before him by His transcendental presence in different nondual energies, and there was no question of attainment of the association of the Lord by another change of body under the influence of time and space. By attainment of absolute knowledge, one can be in association with the Lord constantly, even in this present life, simply by hearing, chanting, thinking of and worshiping the Supreme Lord. One can see Him, one can feel His presence even in this present life simply by understanding the *advaya-jñāna* Lord, or the Absolute Lord, through the process of devotional service, which begins with hearing about Him. Lord Caitanya says that simply by chanting the holy name of the Lord one can at once wash off the dust on the mirror of pure consciousness, and as soon as the dust is removed, one is at once freed from all material conditions. To become free from material conditions means to liberate the soul. As soon as one is, therefore, situated in absolute knowledge, his material conception of life is removed or emerges from a false conception of life. Thus the function of the pure soul is revived in spiritual realization. This practical realization of the living being is made possible due to his becoming free from the reaction of the three modes of material nature, namely goodness, passion and ignorance. By the grace of the Lord, a pure devotee is at once raised to the place of the Absolute, and there is no chance of the devotee becoming materially entangled again in conditioned life. One is not able to feel the presence of the Lord in all circumstances until one is endowed with the required transcendental vision made possible by devotional service prescribed in the revealed scriptures. Arjuna attained this stage long before on the Battlefield of Kurukṣetra, and when he apparently felt the absence of the Lord, he at once took shelter of the instructions of the *Bhagavad-gītā*, and thus again he was placed in his original position. This is the position of *viśoka*, or the stage of being freed from all grief and anxieties.

TEXT 32

निश्चम्य भगवन्मार्गं संस्थां यदुकुलस्य च ।
स्वःपथाय मतिं चक्रे निभृतात्मा युधिष्ठिरः ॥३२॥

*niśamya bhagavan mārgaṁ
saṁsthāṁ yadu-kulasya ca
svaḥ pathāya matim cakre
nibhṛtātmā yudhiṣṭhiraḥ*

niśamya—deliberating; *bhagavat*—regarding the Lord; *mārgam*—the ways of His appearance and disappearance; *saṁsthām*—end; *yadu-kulasya*—of the dynasty of King Yadu; *ca*—also; *svaḥ*—the abode of the Lord; *pathāya*—on the way of; *matim*—desire; *cakre*—gave attention; *nibhṛta-ātmā*—lonely and alone; *yudhiṣṭhiraḥ*—King Yudhiṣṭhira.

TRANSLATION

Upon hearing of Lord Kṛṣṇa's returning to His abode, and upon understanding the end of the Yadu dynasty's earthly manifestation, Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira decided to go back home, back to Godhead.

PURPORT

Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira also turned his attention to the instructions of the *Bhagavad-gītā* after hearing about the Lord's departure from the vision of earthly people. He began to deliberate on the Lord's way of appearance and departure. The mission of the Lord's appearance and disappearance in the mortal universe is completely dependent on His supreme will. He is not forced to appear or disappear by any superior energy, as the living beings appear and disappear, being forced by the laws of nature. Whenever the Lord likes, He can appear Himself from anywhere and everywhere without disturbing His appearance and disappearance in any other place. He is like the sun. The sun appears and disappears on its own accord at any place without disturbing its presence in other places. The sun appears in the morning in India without disappearing from the western hemisphere. The sun is present everywhere and anywhere all over the solar system, but it so appears that in a particular place the sun appears in the morning and also disappears at some fixed time in the evening. The time limitation even of the sun is of no concern, and so what to speak of

the Supreme Lord who is the creator and controller of the sun. Therefore, in the *Bhagavad-gītā* it is stated that anyone who factually understands the transcendental appearance and disappearance of the Lord by His inconceivable energy becomes liberated from the laws of birth and death and is placed in the eternal spiritual sky where the Vaikuṇṭha planets are. There such liberated persons can eternally live without the pangs of birth, death, old age and disease. In the spiritual sky the Lord and those who are eternally engaged in the transcendental loving service of the Lord are all eternally *young* because there is no old age and disease, and there is no death. Because there is no death there is no birth. It is concluded therefore that simply by understanding the Lord's appearance and disappearance in truth, one can attain the perfectional stage of eternal life. Therefore, Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira also began to consider going back to Godhead. The Lord appears on the earth or any other mortal planet along with His associates who live with Him eternally, and the members of the Yadu family who were engaged in supplementing the pastimes of the Lord are no other than His eternal associates and so also Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira and his brothers and mother, etc. Since the appearance and disappearance of the Lord and His eternal associates are transcendental, one should not be bewildered by the external features of appearance and disappearance.

TEXT 33

पृथाप्यनुश्रुत्य धनञ्जयोदितं
नार्शं यद्नां भगवद्गतिं च ताम् ।
एकान्तभक्त्या भगवत्यधोक्षजे
निवेशितात्मोपराराम संसृतेः ॥३३॥

*pr̥thāpy anuśrutya dhanañjayoditam
nāśaṁ yadūnām bhagavad gatim ca tām
ekānta-bhaktiā bhagavat y adhokṣaje
niveśitātmopararāma saṁsṛteḥ*

pr̥thā—Kuntī; *api*—also; *anuśrutya*—overhearing; *dhanañjaya*—Arjuna; *uditam*—uttered by; *nāśam*—end; *yadūnām*—of the Yadu dynasty; *bhagavat*—of the Personality of Godhead; *gatiṁ*—disappearance; *ca*—also; *tām*—all those; *eka-anta*—unalloyed; *bhaktiā*—devotion; *bhagavati*—unto the Supreme Lord, Śrī Kṛṣṇa; *adhokṣaje*—transcendence; *niveśita-ātmā*—with full attention; *upararāma*—became released from; *saṁsṛteḥ*—material existence.

TRANSLATION

Kuntī, after overhearing Arjuna's telling of the end of the Yadu dynasty and disappearance of Lord Kṛṣṇa, engaged in the devotional service of the transcendental Personality of Godhead with full attention and thus gained release from the course of material existence.

PURPORT

The setting of the sun does not mean the end of the sun. It means that the sun is out of our sight. Similarly, the end of the mission of the Lord on a particular planet or universe only means that He is out of our sight. The end of the Yadu dynasty also does not mean that it is annihilated. It disappears, along with the Lord, out of our sight. As Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira decided to prepare to go back to Godhead, so also Kuntī decided, and thus she fully engaged herself in the transcendental devotional service of the Lord, which guarantees one passport for going back to Godhead after quitting this present material body. The beginning of devotional service of the Lord is the beginning of spiritualizing the present body, and thus an unalloyed devotee of the Lord loses all material contact in the present body. The abode of the Lord is not a myth, as is thought by the unbelievers or ignorant people, but one cannot reach there by any material means like a sputnik or space capsule. But one can certainly reach there after leaving this present body, and one must prepare himself to go back to Godhead by practicing devotional service. That guarantees a passport for going back to Godhead, and Kuntī adopted it.

TEXT 34

ययाहरद् भुवो मारं तां तनुं विजहावजः ।
कण्टकं कण्टकेनेव द्वयं चापीशितुः समम् ॥३४॥

yayāharad bhuvo bhāram
tām tanuṁ vijahāvajaḥ
kaṇṭakam kaṇṭakeneva
dvayaṁ cāpīśituḥ samam

yayā—that by which; aharat—took away; bhuvaḥ—of the world; bhāram—burden; tām—that; tanuṁ—body; vijahau—relinquished; ajaḥ—the unborn; kaṇṭakam—thorn; kaṇṭakena—by the thorn; iva—like that; dvayam—both; ca—also; api—although; īśituḥ—controlling; samam—equal.

TRANSLATION

The Supreme Unborn Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa caused the members of the Yadu dynasty to relinquish their bodies, and thus He relieved the burden of the world. This action was like picking out a thorn with a thorn, though both are the same to the controller.

PURPORT

Śrīla Viśvanātha Cakravartī Ṭhākura suggests that the ṛṣis like Śaunaka and others who were hearing Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam from Sūta Gosvāmī at Naimiṣāranya were not happy to hear about the Yadus' dying in the madness of intoxication. To give them relief from this mental agony, Sūta Gosvāmī assured them that the Lord caused the members of the Yadu dynasty to relinquish their bodies by which they had to take away the burden of the world. The Lord and His eternal associates appeared on earth to help the administrative demigods in eradicating the burden of the world. He therefore called for some of the confidential demigods to appear in the Yadu family and serve Him in His great mission. After the mission was fulfilled, the demigods, by the will of the Lord, relinquished their corporeal bodies by fighting amongst themselves in the madness of intoxication. The demigods are accustomed to drinking soma-rasa beverage, and therefore the drinking of wine and intoxication are not unknown to them. Sometimes they were put into trouble for indulging in intoxication. Once the sons of Kuvera fell in the wrath of Nārada for being intoxicated, but afterwards they regained their original forms by the grace of the Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa. We shall find this story in the Tenth Canto. For the Supreme Lord, both the asuras and the demigods are equal, but the demigods are obedient to the Lord, whereas the asuras are not. Therefore, the example of picking out a thorn by another thorn is quite befitting. One thorn, which causes pinpricks on the leg of the Lord, is certainly disturbing to the Lord, and the other thorn, which takes out the disturbing elements, certainly gives service to the Lord. So although every living being is a part and parcel of the Lord, still one who is a pinprick of the Lord is called an asura, and one who is a voluntary servitor of the Lord is called a devatā or demigod. In the material world the devatās and asuras are always contending, and the devatās are always saved from the hands of the asuras by the Lord. Both of them are under the control of the Lord. The world is full of two kinds of living beings, and the Lord's mission is always to protect the devatās and destroy the asuras, whenever there is such need in the world, and to do good to both of them.

TEXT 35

यथा मत्स्यादिरूपाणि धत्ते जहाद् यथानटः ।

भूमारः क्षपितो येन जहौ तच्च कलेवरम् ॥३५॥

*yathā matsyādi-rūpāṇi
dhatte jahyād yathā naṭaḥ
bhūbhāraḥ kṣapito yena
jahau tac ca kalevaram*

yathā—as much as; *matsya-ādi*—incarnation as a fish, etc.; *rūpāṇi*—forms; *dhatte*—eternally accepts; *jahyāt*—apparently relinquishes; *yathā*—exactly like; *naṭaḥ*—magician; *bhūbhāraḥ*—burden of the world; *kṣapitaḥ*—relieved; *yena*—by which; *jahau*—let go; *tat*—that; *ca*—also; *kalevaram*—body.

TRANSLATION

The Supreme Lord relinquished the body which He manifested to diminish the burden of the earth. Just like a magician, He relinquishes one body to accept different ones, like the fish incarnation, etc.

PURPORT

The Supreme Lord Personality of Godhead is neither impersonal nor formless, but His body is nondifferent from Him, and therefore He is known as the embodiment of eternity, knowledge and bliss. In the *Bṛhad-vaiṣṇava Tantra* it is clearly mentioned that anyone who considers the form of the Lord Kṛṣṇa to be made of material energy must be ostracized by all means. And if by chance the face of such an infidel is seen, one must clean himself by jumping in the river with his clothing. The Lord is described as *amṛta*, or deathless, because He has no material body. Under the circumstances, the Lord's dying or quitting His body is like the jugglery of a magician. The magician shows by his tricks that he is cut into pieces, burnt into ashes or made unconscious by hypnotic influences, etc., but all are false shows only. Factually the magician himself is neither burnt into ashes nor is he cut into pieces nor is he dead or unconscious at any stage of his magical demonstration. Similarly, the Lord has His eternal forms of unlimited variety of which the fish incarnation, as was exhibited within this universe, is also one. Because there are innumerable universes, somewhere or other the fish incarnation must be manifesting His pastimes without cessation. In this verse, the particular

word *dhatte*, eternally accepted, (and not the word *dhatva*, accepted for the occasion) is used. The idea is that the Lord does not create the incarnation of fish; He has eternally such a form, and the appearance and disappearance of such an incarnation serve particular purposes. In the *Bhagavad-gītā* the Lord says (Bg. 7.24-25), "The impersonalists think that I have no form and that I am formless, but that at present I have accepted a form to serve a purpose, and now I am manifested. But such speculators are factually without sharp intelligence. Though they may be good scholars in the Vedic literatures, they are practically ignorant of My inconceivable energies and My eternal forms of Personality. The reason is that I reserve the power of not being exposed to the nondevotees by My mystic curtain. The less intelligent fools are therefore unaware of My eternal form, which is never to be vanquished and is unborn." In the *Padma Purāṇa* it is said that those who are envious and always angry at the Lord are unfit to know the actual and eternal form of the Lord. In the *Bhāgavatam* also it is said that the Lord appeared like a thunderbolt to those who were wrestlers. Śiśupāla, at the time of being killed by the Lord, could not see Him as Kṛṣṇa, being dazzled by the glare of the *brahmajyoti*. Therefore, the temporary manifestation of the Lord as a thunderbolt to the wrestlers appointed by Kāṁsa, or the glaring appearance of the Lord before Śiśupāla, etc., were relinquished by the Lord, but the Lord as a magician is eternally existent and is never vanquished in any circumstance. Such forms are temporarily shown to the *asuras* only, and when such exhibitions are withdrawn, the *asuras* think that the Lord is no more existent, just as the foolish audience thinks the magician to be burnt to ashes or cut into pieces. The conclusion is that the Lord has no material body, and therefore He is never to be killed or changed by His transcendental body.

TEXT 36

यदा मुकुन्दो भगवानिमां महिं

जहौ स्वतन्वा श्रवणीयसत्कथः ।

तदाहरेवाप्रतिबुद्धचेतसा-

ममद्रहेतुः कलिरन्ववर्तत ॥३६॥

*yadā mukundo bhagavān imāṁ mahīm
jahau sva tanvā śravaṇīya-satkathāḥ
tadāharevāprati-buddha-cetasām
abhadra-hetuḥ kalir anvavartata*

yadā—when; *mukundaḥ*—Lord Kṛṣṇa; *bhagavān*—the Personality of Godhead; *imām*—this; *mahīm*—earth; *jahau*—left; *sva tanvā*—with His selfsame body; *śravāṇīya-satkathaḥ*—hearing about Him is worthwhile; *tadā*—at that time; *ahareva*—from the very day; *apraṭi-buddha-cetasām*—of those whose minds are not sufficiently developed; *abhadra-hetuḥ*—cause of all ill fortune; *kaliḥ anvavartata*—Kali fully manifested.

TRANSLATION

When the Personality of Godhead Lord Kṛṣṇa left this earthly planet in His selfsame form, from that very day Kali, who had appeared partially before, became fully manifest to create inauspicious conditions for those who are endowed with a poor fund of knowledge.

PURPORT

The influence of Kali can be enforced only upon those who are not fully developed in God consciousness. One can neutralize the effects of Kali by keeping oneself fully under the supreme care of the Personality of Godhead. The age of Kali ensued just after the Battle of Kurukṣetra, but it could not exert its influence because of the presence of the Lord. The Lord, however, left this earthly planet in His own transcendental body, and as soon as He left, the symptoms of the Kali-yuga, as were envisioned by Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira prior to Arjuna's arrival from Dvārakā, began to manifest, and Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira rightly conjectured on the departure of the Lord from earth. As we have already explained, the Lord left our sight just as when the sun sets it is out of our sight.

TEXT 37

युधिष्ठिरस्तत्परिसर्यणं बुधः
पुरे च राष्ट्रे च गृहे तथाऽऽत्मनि ।
विभाव्य लोभानृत्तजिह्वाहिसना-
द्यधर्मचक्रं गमनाय पर्यधात् ॥३७॥

yudhiṣṭhiras tat parisarpaṇam budhaḥ
pure ca rāṣṭre ca gṛhe tathātmani
vibhāvya lobhānṛta-jihva-himsanādy
adharmā-cakram gamanāya narvadhāt

yudhiṣṭhiraḥ—Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira; *tat*—that; *parisarpaṇam*—expansion; *budhaḥ*—thoroughly experienced; *pure*—in the capital; *ca*—as also; *rāṣṭre*—in the state; *ca*—and; *gṛhe*—at home; *tathā*—as also; *ātmani*—in person; *vibhāvya*—in creating; *lobha*—avarice; *anṛta*—untruth; *jihva*—diplomacy; *himsanādy*—violence, envy; *adharmā*—irreligion; *cakram*—a vicious circle; *gamanāya*—for departure; *parvadhāt*—dressed himself accordingly.

TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was intelligent enough to understand the influence of the age of Kali (characterized by increasing avarice, falsehood, cheating and violence throughout the capital, state and home and among individuals). So he wisely prepared himself to leave home, and he dressed accordingly.

PURPORT

The present age is influenced by the specific qualities of Kali, and since the days of the Battle of Kurukṣetra, about five thousand years ago, the influence of the age of Kali began manifesting, and from authentic scriptures it is learned that the age of Kali is still to run on for 427,000 years. The symptoms of the Kali-yuga, as mentioned above, namely avarice, falsehood, diplomacy, cheating, nepotism, violence and all such things, are already in vogue, and no one can imagine what is going to happen gradually with further increase of the influence of Kali till the day of annihilation. We have already come to know that the influence of the age of Kali is meant for godless so-called civilized man, otherwise those who are under the protection of the Lord have nothing to fear from this horrible age. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was a great devotee of the Lord, and there was no necessity of his being afraid of the age of Kali, but he preferred to retire from active household life and prepare himself to go back home, back to Godhead. The Pāṇḍavas are eternal companions of the Lord, and therefore they are more interested in the company of the Lord than anything else. Besides that, being an ideal king, Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira wanted to retire just to set an example for others. As soon as there is some young fellow to look after the household affairs, one should at once retire from family life to uplift oneself to spiritual realization. No one should rot in the dark well of household life till one is dragged by the will of Yamarāja. Modern politicians should take lessons from Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira about voluntary retirement from active life and should make room for the younger generation. Also retired old gentlemen should take a

lesson from him and leave home for spiritual realization before forcefully dragged away to meet death.

TEXT 38

खराट् पौत्रं विनयिनमात्मनः सुसमं गुणैः ।
तोयनीव्याः पतिं भूमेरम्यपिञ्चद्गजाह्वये ॥३८॥

*svarāt pautram vinayinam
ātmanah susamam guṇaiḥ
toyanīvyāḥ patiṁ bhūmer
abhyaṣiñcad gajāhvaye*

svarāt—the emperor; *pautram*—unto the grandson; *vinayinam*—properly trained; *ātmanah*—his own self; *susamam*—equal in all respects; *guṇaiḥ*—by the qualities; *toyanīvyāḥ*—outskirted by the seas; *patiṁ*—master; *bhūmeḥ*—of the land; *abhyaṣiñcat*—enthroned; *gajāhvaye*—in the capital of Hastināpura.

TRANSLATION

Thereafter, in the capital of Hastināpura, he enthroned his grandson, who was trained and equally qualified, as the emperor and master of all land bordered by the seas.

PURPORT

The total land on the earth bordered by the seas was under the subjugation of the King of Hastināpura. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira trained his grandson Mahārāja Parīkṣit, who was equally qualified, in state administration in terms of the king's obligation to the citizens. Thus Parīkṣit was enthroned on the seat of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira prior to his departure back to Godhead. Concerning Mahārāja Parīkṣit, the specific word used, *vinayinam*, is significant. Why was the King of Hastināpura, at least till the time of Mahārāja Parīkṣit, accepted as the Emperor of the world? The only reason is that the people of the world were happy because of the good administration of the Emperor. The happiness of the citizens was due to the ample production of natural produce such as grains, fruits, milk, herbs, valuable stones, minerals and everything that the people needed. They

were even free from all bodily miseries, anxieties of mind, and disturbances caused by natural phenomena and other living beings. Because everyone was happy in all respects, there was no resentment, although there were sometimes battles between the state kings for political reasons and supremacy. Everyone was trained to attain the highest goal of life, and therefore the people were also enlightened enough not to quarrel over trivialities. The influence of the age of Kali gradually infiltrated the good qualities of both the kings and the citizens, and therefore a tense situation developed between the ruler and the ruled, but still even in this age of disparity between the ruler and the ruled, there can be spiritual emolument and God consciousness. That is a special prerogative.

TEXT 39

मथुरायां तथा वज्रं शरसेनपतिं ततः ।
प्राजापत्यां निरूप्येष्टिमग्निं पितृदोषघ्नः ॥३९॥

*mathurāyām tathā vajraṁ
śūrasena-patiṁ tataḥ
prājāpatyām nirūpyeṣṭim
agnīṁ apibat īśvaraḥ*

mathurāyām—at Mathurā; *tathā*—also; *vajram*—Vajra; *śūrasena-patiṁ*—King of the Śūrasenas; *tataḥ*—thereafter; *prājāpatyām*—Prajāpatya sacrifice; *nirūpya*—having performed; *iṣṭim*—goal; *agnīṁ*—fire; *apibat*—placed in himself; *īśvaraḥ*—capable.

TRANSLATION

Then he posted Vajra, the son of Aniruddha (grandson of Lord Kṛṣṇa), at Mathurā as the King of Śūrasena. Afterwards Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira performed a Prajāpati sacrifice and placed in himself the fire for quitting household life.

PURPORT

Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, after placing Mahārāja Parīkṣit on the imperial throne of Hastināpura, and after posting Vajra, the great-grandson of Lord Kṛṣṇa, as the King of Mathurā, accepted the renounced order of life. The

system of four orders of life and four castes in terms of quality and work known as *varṇāśrama-dharma*, is the beginning of real human life, and Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, as the protector of this system of human activities, timely retired from active life as a *sannyāsī*, handing over the charge of the administration to a trained prince, Mahārāja Parīkṣit. The scientific system of *varṇāśrama-dharma* divides the human life in four divisions of occupation and four orders of life. The four orders of life as *brahmacārī*, *gṛhastha*, *vānaprastha* and *sannyāsa* are to be followed by all, irrespective of the occupational division. Modern politicians do not wish to retire from active life, even if they are old enough, but Yudhiṣṭhira Mahārāja, as an ideal king, voluntarily retired from active administrative life to prepare himself for the next life. Everyone's life must be so arranged that the last stage of life, say at least the last fifteen to twenty years prior to death, can be absolutely devoted to devotional service of the Lord to attain the highest perfection of life. It is really foolishness to engage oneself all the days of one's life in material enjoyment and fruitive activities, because as long as the mind remains absorbed in fruitive work for material enjoyment, there is no chance of getting out from conditioned life or material bondage. No one should follow the suicidal policy of neglecting one's supreme task of attaining the highest perfection of life, namely going back home, back to Godhead.

TEXT 40

विमृज्य तत्र तत् सर्वं दुक्कुलवलयादिकम् ।
निर्ममो निरहंकारः संछिन्नाशेषबन्धनः ॥४०॥

*visṛjya tatra tat sarvaṁ
dukūla-valayādikam
nirmamo nirahaṅkāraḥ
sañchinnāśeṣa-bandhanaḥ*

visṛjya—relinquishing; *tatra*—all those; *tat*—that; *sarvaṁ*—everything; *dukūla*—belt; *valayādikam*—and bangles; *nirmamaḥ*—uninterested; *nirahaṅkāraḥ*—unattached; *sañchinna*—perfectly cut off; *āśeṣa-bandhanaḥ*—unlimited attachment.

TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira at once relinquished all his garments, belt and ornaments of the royal order and became completely disinterested and unattached to everything.

PURPORT

To become purified of material contamination is the necessary qualification for becoming one of the associates of the Lord. No one can become an associate of the Lord or can go back to Godhead without such purification. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, therefore, to become spiritually pure, at once gave up his royal opulence by dress and garments. The *kaśaya* or saffron loincloth of a *sannyāsī* indicates freedom from all attractive material garments, and thus he changed his dress accordingly. He became disinterested in his kingdom and family and thus became free from all material contamination or material designation. People are generally attached to various kinds of designations, namely the designations of family, society, country, occupation, wealth, position and many others. As long as one is attached to such designations, he is considered materially impure. The so-called leaders of men in the modern age are attached by national consciousness, but they do not know that such false consciousness is also another designation of the materially conditioned soul, and one has to relinquish such designations before one can become eligible to go back to Godhead. Foolish people, however, adore such men who die in national consciousness, but here is an example of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, a royal king who prepared himself to leave this world without such national consciousness. And yet he is remembered even today because he was a great pious king, almost on the same level with the Personality of Godhead Śrī Rāma. And because people of the world were dominated by such pious kings, they were happy in all respects, and it was quite possible for such great emperors to rule the world.

TEXT 41

वाचं जुहाव मनसि तत्प्राण इतरे च तम् ।
मृत्यावपानं सोत्सर्गं तं पञ्चत्वे ह्यजोहवीत् ॥४१॥

*vācam juhāva manasi
tat prāṇa itare ca tam
mṛtyāv apānam sotsargam
tam pañcatve hy ajohavīt*

vācam—speeches; *juhāva*—relinquished; *manasi*—into the mind; *tat prāṇe*—mind into breathing; *itare ca*—other senses also; *tam*—into that; *mṛtyau*—into death; *apānam*—breathing; *sa-utsargam*—with all dedication; *tam*—that; *pañcatve*—into the body made of five elements; *hi*—certainly; *ajohavīt*—amalgamated it.

TRANSLATION

Then he amalgamated all the sense organs into the mind, then the mind into life, life into breathing, his total existence into the embodiments of the five elements and his body into death. Then as pure self, he became free from the material conception of life.

PURPORT

Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, like his brother Arjuna, began to concentrate and gradually became freed from all material bondage. First of all he concentrated all the actions of the senses amalgamated in the mind, or in other words he turned his mind towards transcendental service of the Lord. He prayed that all material activities were performed by the mind, actions and reactions of the material senses, and since he was going back to Godhead, the mind would wind up its material activities and be turned towards the transcendental service of the Lord. There was no longer need for material activities. Actually the activities of the mind cannot be stopped because they are the reflection of the eternal soul, but the quality of the activities can be changed from matter to the transcendental service of the Lord. The material color of the mind is changed by washing it from contaminations of life-breathing and thereby getting it freed from the contamination of repeated births and deaths and getting it situated in pure spiritual life. All is manifested by the temporary embodiment of the material body, which is a production of mind at the time of death, and if the mind is purified by practice of transcendental loving service of the Lord, and the same is constantly engaged in the service of the lotus feet of the Lord, there is no more chance of the mind's producing another material body after death. It will be freed from the absorption of material contamination. The pure soul will be able to return back home, back to Godhead.

TEXT 42

त्रित्वे हुत्वाच पञ्चत्वं तच्चैकत्वेऽजुहोन्मुनिः ।
सर्वमात्मन्यजुहोति ब्रह्मणात्मानमव्यये ॥४२॥

tritve hutvā ca pañcatvaṁ
tac caikatve 'juhon muniḥ
sarvaṁ ātmany ajuhavit
brahmaṇy ātmānam avyaye

tritve—into the three qualities; hutvā—having offered; ca—also; pañcatvaṁ—five elements; tat—that; ca—also; ekatve—in one nescience; ajuhōt—amalgamated; muniḥ—the thoughtful; sarvaṁ—the sum total; ātmani—in the soul; ajuhavit—fixed; brahmaṇi—unto the spirit; ātmānam—the soul; avyaye—unto the inexhaustible.

TRANSLATION

Thus annihilating the gross body of five elements into the three qualitative modes of material nature, he merged them in one nescience and then absorbed that nescience in the self, Brahman, which is inexhaustible in all circumstances.

PURPORT

All that is manifested in the material world is the product of the *mahat-tattva avyakta*, and things that are visible in our material vision are nothing but combinations and permutations of such variegated material products. But the living entity is different from such material products. It is due to the living entity's forgetfulness of his eternal nature as eternal servitor of the Lord, and his false conception of becoming a so-called lord of the material nature, that he is obliged to enter into the existence of false sense enjoyment. Thus a concomitant generation of material energies is the principal cause of the mind's being materially affected. Thus the gross body of five elements is produced. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira reversed the action and merged the five elements of the body in the three modes of material nature. The qualitative distinction of the body as being good, bad or mediocre is extinguished, and again the qualitative manifestations become merged in material energy, which is produced from a false sense of the pure living being. When one is thus inclined to become an associate of the Supreme Lord, the Personality of Godhead, in one of the innumerable planets of the spiritual sky, especially in Goloka Vṛndāvana, one has to think always that he is different from the material energy; he has nothing to do with it, and he has to realize himself as pure spirit or Brahman, qualitatively equal with the Supreme Brahman (*Parameśvara*). Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, after distributing his kingdom to Parīkṣit and Vajra, did not think himself Emperor of the world nor head of the Kuru dynasty. This sense of freedom from material relations, as well as freedom from material encagement of the gross and subtle encirclement, makes one free to act as the servitor of the Lord, even though one is in the material world. This stage is called *jīvanmukta* stage, or the liberated stage, even in the

material world. That is the process of ending material existence. One must not only think that he is Brahman, but he must act like Brahman. One who only thinks himself Brahman is an impersonalist. And one who acts like Brahman is the pure devotee.

TEXT 43

चीरवासा निराहारो बद्धवाङ् मुक्तमूर्धजः ।
दर्शयन्नात्मनो रूपं जडोन्मत्तपिशाचवत् ।
अनवेक्षमाणो निरगादमृष्वस्वधरो यथा ॥४३॥

*cīravāsā nirāhāro
baddhavāṅ mukta-mūrdhajaḥ
darśayan ātmano rūpaṁ
jaḍonmatta-piśācavat
anavekṣamāṇo niragād
aśṛṇvan badhiro yathā*

cīravāsāḥ—accepted torn clothing; *nirāhārāḥ*—gave up all solid food-stuff; *baddhavāk*—stopped talking; *mukta-mūrdhajaḥ*—untied his hair; *darśayan*—began to show; *ātmanāḥ*—of himself; *rūpaṁ*—bodily features; *jaḍa*—inert; *unmatta*—mad; *piśācavat*—just like an urchin; *anavekṣamāṇaḥ*—without waiting for; *niragāt*—was situated; *aśṛṇvan*—without hearing; *badhiṛaḥ*—just like a deaf man; *yathā*—as if.

TRANSLATION

After that Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira dressed himself in torn clothing, gave up eating all solid foods, voluntarily became dumb and let his hair hang loose. All this combined to make him look like an urchin or madman with no occupation. He did not depend on his brothers for anything. And, just like a deaf man, he heard nothing.

PURPORT

Thus being freed from all external affairs, he had nothing to do with imperial life or family prestige, and for all practical purposes he posed himself exactly like an inert mad urchin and did not speak of material

affairs. He had no dependence on his brothers who had all along been helping him. This stage of complete independence from everything is also called the purified stage of fearlessness.

TEXT 44

उदीचीं प्रविवेशां गतपूर्वां महात्मभिः ।
हृदि ब्रह्म परं व्यायन्नावर्तेत यतो गतः ॥४४॥

*udīcīm praviveśāsām
gata-pūrvām mahātmabhiḥ
hṛdi brahma param dhyāyan
nāvarteta yato gataḥ*

udīcīm—the northern side; *praviveśāsām*—those who wanted to enter there; *gata-pūrvām*—the path accepted by his forefathers; *mahā-ātmabhiḥ*—by the broad-minded; *hṛdi*—within the heart; *brahma*—the Supreme; *param*—Godhead; *dhyāyan*—constantly thinking of; *na āvarteta*—passed his days; *yataḥ*—wherever; *gataḥ*—went.

TRANSLATION

He then started towards the North, treading the path which was accepted by his forefathers and great men, to devote himself completely to the thought of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. And he lived in that way wherever he went.

PURPORT

It is understood from this verse that Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira followed in the footsteps of his forefathers and the great devotees of the Lord. We have discussed many times before that the system of *varṇāśrama-dharma*, as it was strictly followed by the inhabitants of the world, specifically by those who inhabited the Āryavarta province of the world, emphasizes the importance of leaving all household connections at a certain stage of life. The training and education was so imparted, and thus a respectable person like Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira must leave all family connection for self-realization and going back to Godhead. No king or respectable gentleman would continue family life till the end because that was considered suicidal

and against the interest of the perfection of human life. In order to be free from all family encumbrances and devote oneself cent percent in the devotional service of Lord Kṛṣṇa, this system is always recommended for everyone because it is the path of authority. The Lord instructs in the *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 18.62) that one must become a devotee of the Lord at least at the last stage of one's life. A sincere soul of the Lord like Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira must abide by this instruction of the Lord for his own interest.

The specific words *Brahman Param* indicate Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa. This is corroborated in the *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 10.12) by Arjuna with reference to great authorities like Asita, Devala, Nārada, Vyāsa, etc. Thus Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, while leaving home for the North, constantly remembered Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa within himself, following in the footsteps of his forefathers as well as the great devotees of all times.

TEXT 45

सर्वे तमनुनिर्जग्मुर्ब्रतरः कृतनिश्चयाः ।
कलिनाथर्ममित्रेण दृष्ट्वा स्पृष्टाः प्रजा भुवि ॥४५॥

sarve tam anunirjagmur
bhrātaraḥ kṛta-niścayāḥ
kalinādharmam mitreṇa
dṛṣṭvā sprṣṭāḥ prajā bhuvī

sarve—all his younger brothers; tam—him; anunirjagmuḥ—left home by following the elder; bhrātaraḥ—brothers; kṛta-niścayāḥ—decidedly; kalinā—by the age of Kali; adharma—principle of irreligion; mitreṇa—by the friend; dṛṣṭvā—observing; sprṣṭāḥ—having overtaken; prajāḥ—all citizens; bhuvī—on the earth.

TRANSLATION

The younger brothers of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira observed that the age of Kali had already arrived throughout the world and that the citizens of the kingdom were already affected by irreligious practice. Therefore they decided to follow in the footsteps of their elder brother.

PURPORT

The younger brothers of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira were already obedient followers of the great Emperor, and they had sufficiently been trained to know the ultimate goal of life. They therefore decided to follow their eldest brother in rendering devotional service to Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa. According

to the principles of *sanātana-dharma*, one must retire from family life after half the duration of life is finished and must engage himself in self-realization. But the question of engaging oneself is not always decided. Sometimes retired men are bewildered about how to engage themselves for the last days of life. Here is a decision by authorities like the Pāṇḍavas. All of them engaged themselves in culturing favorably the devotional service of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, the Supreme Personality of Godhead. According to Svāmī Śrīdhara, *dharma*, *artha*, *kāma* and *mokṣa*, or fruitive activities, philosophical speculations or salvation, as conceived by several persons, are not the ultimate goal of life. They are more or less practiced by persons who have no information of the ultimate goal of life. The ultimate goal of life is already indicated by the Lord Himself in the *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 18.64), and the Pāṇḍavas were intelligent enough to follow it without hesitation.

TEXT 46

ते साधुकृतसर्वार्थाज्ञात्वाऽऽत्यन्तिकमात्मनः ।
मनसा धारयामासुर्वैकुण्ठचरणाम्बुजम् ॥४६॥

te sādhu-kṛta-sarvārthā
jñātvātyantikam ātmanaḥ
manasā dhārayāmāsur
vaikuṇṭha-carāṇāmbujam

te—all of them; sādhu-kṛta—having performed everything worthy of a saint; sarva-arthāḥ—that which includes everything worthy; jñātvā—knowing it well; ātyantikam—the ultimate; ātmanaḥ—of the living being; manasā—within the mind; dhārayāmāsuḥ—sustained; vaikuṇṭha—the Lord of the spiritual sky; carāṇa-ambu-jam—lotus feet.

TRANSLATION

They all had performed all the principles of religion and as a result rightly decided that the lotus feet of the Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa are the supreme goal of all. Therefore they meditated upon His feet without interruption.

PURPORT

In the *Bhagavad-gītā* the Lord says (Bg. 7.28) that only those who have done pious deeds in previous lives and have become freed from the results

of all impious acts can concentrate upon the lotus feet of the Supreme Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa. The Pāṇḍavas, not only in this life but also in their previous lives, had always performed the supreme pious work, and thus they are ever free from all the reactions of impious work. It is quite reasonable, therefore, that they concentrated their minds unto the lotus feet of the Supreme Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa. According to Śrī Viśvanātha Cakravartī, *dharma*, *artha*, *kāma* and *mokṣa* principles are accepted by persons who are not free from the results of impious action. Such persons affected with the contaminations of the above four principles cannot at once accept the lotus feet of the Lord in the spiritual sky. The Vaikuṇṭha world is situated far beyond the material sky. The material sky is under the management of Durgā Devī, or the material energy of the Lord, but the Vaikuṇṭha world is managed by the personal energy of the Lord.

TEXTS 47-48

तदध्यानोद्विक्तया भक्त्या विशुद्धधिषणाः परे ।
तस्मिन् नारायणपदे एकान्तमतयो गतिम् ॥४७॥
अवापुर्दुरवापां ते असद्भिर्विषयात्मभिः ।
विभूतकल्मषा स्थानं विरजेनात्मनैव हि ॥४८॥

tad-dhyānot riktayā bhaktyā
viśuddha-dhiṣaṇāḥ pare
tasmin nārāyaṇa-pade
ekānta-matayo gatim
avāpur duravāpāṁ te
asadbhir viṣayātmabhiḥ
vidhūta-kalmaṣā-sthānaṁ
virajenātmanaiva hi

tat—that; *dhyānot*—positive meditation; *riktayā*—being freed from; *bhaktyā*—by a devotional attitude; *viśuddha*—purified; *dhiṣaṇāḥ*—by intelligence; *pare*—unto the transcendence; *tasmin*—in that; *nārāyaṇa*—the Personality of Godhead Śrī Kṛṣṇa; *pade*—unto the lotus feet; *ekānta-matayaḥ*—of those who are fixed in the Supreme, who is one; *gatim*—destination; *avāpuḥ*—attained; *duravāpāṁ*—very difficult to obtain; *te*—by them; *asadbhiḥ*—by the materialists; *viṣaya-ātmabhiḥ*—absorbed in material needs; *vidhūta*—washed off; *kalmaṣā*—material contaminations; *sthānam*—abode; *virajena*—without material passion; *ātmanā eva*—by the selfsame body; *hi*—certainly.

TRANSLATION

Thus by pure consciousness due to constant devotional remembrance, they attained the spiritual sky which is ruled over by the Supreme Nārāyaṇa Lord Kṛṣṇa. This is attained only by those who meditate upon the one Supreme Lord without deviation. This abode of the Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, known as Goloka Vṛndāvana, cannot be attained by persons who are absorbed in the material conception of life. But the Pāṇḍavas, being completely washed of all material contamination, attained that abode in their very same bodies.

PURPORT

According to Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī, a person freed from the three modes of material qualities, namely goodness, passion and ignorance, and situated in transcendence can reach the highest perfection of life without change of body. Śrīla Sanātana Gosvāmī in his *Hari-bhakti-vilāsa* says that a person, whatever he may be, can attain the perfection of a twice-born *brāhmaṇa* by undergoing the spiritual disciplinary actions under the guidance of a bona fide spiritual master, exactly as a chemist can turn gun metal into gold by chemical manipulation. It is, therefore, the actual guidance that matters in the process of becoming a *brāhmaṇa*, even without change of body, or in going back to Godhead without change of body. Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī remarks that the word “*hi*” used in this connection positively affirms this truth, and there is no doubt about this factual position. The *Bhagavad-gītā* also affirms this statement of Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī when the Lord says (Bg. 14.26) that anyone who executes devotional service systematically without deviation can attain the perfection of Brahman by surpassing the contamination of the three modes of material nature, and when the Brahman perfection is still more advanced by the selfsame execution of devotional service, there is no doubt at all that one can attain the supreme spiritual planet Goloka Vṛndāvana without change of body, as we have already discussed in connection with the Lord’s returning to His abode without a change of body.

TEXT 49

विदुरोऽपि परित्यज्य ग्रभासे देहमात्मनः ।
कृष्णावेशेन तच्चित्तः पितृभिः स्वक्षयं ययौ ॥४९॥

*viduro 'pi parityajya
prabhāse deham ātmanaḥ
kṛṣṇāveśeṇa tac-cittaḥ
pitṛbhiḥ sva-kṣayam yayau*

viduraḥ—Vidura (the uncle of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira); *api*—also; *parityajya*—after quitting the body; *prabhāse*—in the place of pilgrimage at Prabhāsa; *deham ātmanaḥ*—his body; *kṛṣṇa*—the Personality of Godhead; *aveśeṇa*—being absorbed in that thought; *tac*—his; *cittaḥ*—thoughts and actions; *pitṛbhiḥ*—along with the residents of Pitṛloka; *sva-kṣayam*—his own abode; *yayau*—departed.

TRANSLATION

Vidura, while on pilgrimage, left his body at Prabhāsa. Because he was absorbed in thought of Lord Kṛṣṇa, he was received by the denizens of the Pitṛloka planet where he returned to his original post.

PURPORT

The difference between the Pāṇḍavas and Vidura is that the Pāṇḍavas are eternal associates of the Lord Personality of Godhead, whereas Vidura is one of the administrative demigods in charge of the Pitṛloka planet and is known as Yamarāja. Men are afraid of Yamarāja because it is he only who awards punishment to the miscreants of the material world, but those who are devotees of the Lord have nothing to fear from him. To the devotees he is a cordial friend, but to the nondevotees he is fear personified. As we have already discussed, it is understood that Yamarāja was cursed by Manduka Muni to be degraded as a *śūdra*, and therefore Vidura was an incarnation of Yamarāja. As eternal servitor of the Lord, he displayed his devotional activities very ardently and lived a life of a pious man, so much so that a materialistic man like Dhṛtarāṣṭra also got salvation by his instruction. So by his pious activities in devotional service of the Lord he was able to remember always the lotus feet of the Lord, and thus he became washed of all contamination of a *śūdra*-born life. At the end he was again received by the denizens of Pitṛloka and posted in his original position. The demigods are also associates of the Lord without personal touch, whereas the direct associates of the Lord are in constant personal touch with Him. The Lord and His personal associates incarnate in many universes without cessation. The Lord remembers them all, whereas the

associates forget due to their being very minute parts and parcels of the Lord; they are apt to forget such incidences due to being infinitesimal. This is corroborated in the *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 4.5).

TEXT 50

द्रौपदी च तदाऽऽज्ञाय पतीनामनपेक्षताम् ।
वासुदेवे भगवति ह्येकान्तमतिराप तम् ॥५०॥

*draupadī ca tadājñāya
patinām anapekṣatām
vāsudeve bhagavati
hy ekānta-matir āpa tam*

draupadī—Draupadī (the wife of the Pāṇḍavas); *ca*—and; *tadā*—at that time; *ājñāya*—knowing Lord Kṛṣṇa fully well; *patinām*—of the husbands; *anapekṣatām*—who did not care for her; *vāsudeve*—unto Lord Vāsudeva (Kṛṣṇa); *bhagavati*—the Personality of Godhead; *hi*—exactly; *eka-anta*—absolutely; *matih*—concentration; *āpa*—got; *tam*—Him (the Lord).

TRANSLATION

Draupadī also saw that her husbands, without caring for her, were leaving home. She knew well about Lord Vāsudeva, Kṛṣṇa, the Personality of Godhead. Both she and Subhadrā became absorbed in thoughts of Kṛṣṇa and attained the same results as their husbands.

PURPORT

When flying an airplane in outer space, one cannot take care of other planes. Everyone has to take care of his own plane, and if there is any danger, no other plane can help another in that condition. Similarly, at the end of life when one has to go back to home, back to Godhead, everyone has to take care of himself without help rendered to another. The help is, however, offered on ground before flying in space. Similarly, the spiritual master, the father, the mother, the relatives, the husband, etc., can all render help during one's lifetime, but while crossing the sea one has to take care of himself and utilize the instructions formerly received. Draupadī had five husbands, and no one asked Draupadī to come, but Draupadī had to take care of herself without waiting for her great husbands. And because

she was already trained up, she at once took to the concentration of the lotus feet of Lord Vāsudeva, Kṛṣṇa, the Personality of Godhead. The wives also got the same result as their husbands in the same manner, that is to say that without changing the body they reached the destination of back to Godhead. Śrīla Viśvanātha Cakravartī Ṭhākura suggests that both Draupadī and Subhadrā, although her name is not mentioned herein, got the same result. None of them had to quit the body.

TEXT 51

यः श्रद्धयैतद् भगवत्प्रियाणां
पाण्डोः सुतानामिति सम्प्रयाणम् ।
शृणोत्यलं स्वस्त्ययनं पवित्रं
लब्ध्वा हरौ भक्तिमुपैति सिद्धिम् ॥५१॥

*yaḥ śraddhayaitad bhagavat-priyāṇām
pāṇḍoḥ sutānām iti samprayaṇam
śṛṇoty alam svastyayanam pavitram
labdhvā harau bhaktim upaiti siddhim*

yaḥ—anyone; *śraddhayā*—with devotion; *etat*—this; *bhagavat-priyāṇām*—of those who are very dear to the Personality of Godhead; *pāṇḍoḥ*—of Pāṇḍu; *sutānām*—of the sons; *iti*—thus; *samprayaṇam*—departure for the ultimate goal; *śṛṇoti*—hears; *alam*—only; *svastyayanam*—good fortune; *pavitram*—perfectly pure; *labdhvā*—by obtaining; *harau*—unto the Supreme Lord; *bhaktim*—devotional service; *upaiti*—gains; *siddhim*—perfection.

TRANSLATION

The subject of the departure of the sons of Pāṇḍu for the ultimate goal of life, back to Godhead, is fully auspicious and is perfectly pure. Therefore anyone who hears this narration with devotional faith certainly gains devotional service of the Lord, the highest perfection of life.

PURPORT

Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam is a narration about the Personality of Godhead and of the devotees of the Lord like the Pāṇḍavas and others. The narration of the Personality of Godhead and His devotees is absolute in itself, and

thus to hear it with a devotional attitude is to associate with the Lord and constant companions of the Lord. By the hearing process of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* one can attain the highest perfection of life, namely going back home, back to Godhead, without failure.

Thus end the Bhaktivedanta purports of the Fifteenth Chapter, First Canto, of the Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, entitled "The Pāṇḍavas Retire Timely."

CHAPTER SIXTEEN

How Parikṣit Received the Age of Kali

TEXT 1

सूत उवाच

ततः परीक्षिद् द्विजवर्यशिक्षया
महीं महाभागवतः शशास ह ।
यथा हि सृत्यामभिजातकोविदाः
समादिशन् विप्र महद्गुणस्तथा ॥ १ ॥

sūta uvāca

*tataḥ parīkṣid dvija-varya-śikṣayā
mahīm mahā-bhāgavataḥ śaśasa ha
yathā hi sūtyām abhijāta-kovidāḥ
samādiśan vipra mahad-guṇas tathā*

sūtaḥ uvāca—Sūta Gosvāmī said; *tataḥ*—thereafter; *parīkṣit*—Mahārāja Parikṣit; *dvija-varya*—the great twice-born brāhmaṇas; *śikṣayā*—by their instructions; *mahīm*—the earth; *mahā-bhāgavataḥ*—the great devotee; *śaśasa*—ruled; *ha*—in the past; *yathā*—as they told it; *hi*—certainly; *sūtyām*—at the time of his birth; *abhijāta-kovidāḥ*—expert astrologers at the time of birth; *samādiśan*—gave their opinions; *vipra*—O brāhmaṇas; *mahat-guṇaḥ*—great qualities; *tathā*—true to that.

TRANSLATION

Sūta Gosvāmī said: O learned brāhmaṇas, Mahārāja Parikṣit then began to rule over the world as a great devotee of the Lord under the instructions of the best of the twice-born brāhmaṇas. He ruled by those great qualities which were foretold by expert astrologers at the time of his birth.

PURPORT

At the time of Mahārāja Parīkṣit's birth, the expert astrologer *brāhmaṇas* foretold some of his qualities. Mahārāja Parīkṣit developed all those qualities, being a great devotee of the Lord. The real qualification is to become a devotee of the Lord, and gradually all the good qualities worthy of possession develop. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was a *mahābhāgavata*, or a first-class devotee, who was not only well versed in the science of devotion but also able to convert others to become devotees by his transcendental instructions. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was, therefore, a devotee of the first order, and thus he used to consult great sages and learned *brāhmaṇas* who could advise him by the *śāstras* how to execute the state administration. Such great kings were more responsible than modern elected executive heads because they obliged the great authorities by following their instructions left in Vedic literatures. There was no need to enact daily a new legislative bill by impractical fools and to alter it again and again conveniently to serve some purpose. The rules and regulations were already set forth by great sages like Manu, Yājñavalkya, Parāśara and other liberated sages, and the enactments were all suitable for all ages in all places. Therefore the rules and regulations were standard and without flaw or defect. Kings like Mahārāja Parīkṣit had their council of advisers, and all the members of that council were either great sages or *brāhmaṇas* of the first order. They did not accept any salary, nor had they any necessity for such salaries. *The state would get the best advice without expenditure.* They were themselves *samadarśi*, equal to everyone, both man and animal. They would not advise the king to give protection to man and instruct him to kill the poor animals. Such council members were not fools or representatives to compose a fool's paradise. They were all self-realized souls, and they knew perfectly well how all living beings in the state would be happy, both in this life and the next. They were not concerned with the hedonistic philosophy of eat, drink, be merry and enjoy. They were philosophers in the real sense, and they knew well what is the mission of human life. Under all these obligations, the advisory council of the king would give correct directions, and the king or executive head, being himself a qualified devotee of the Lord, would scrutinizingly follow them for the welfare of the state. The state in the days of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira or Mahārāja Parīkṣit was a welfare state in the real sense of the term because no one was unhappy in that state, be he man or animal. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was an ideal king for a welfare state of the world.

TEXT 2

स उत्तरस्य तनयामुपयेम इरावतीम् ।
जनमेजयादींश्चतुरस्तस्यामुत्पादयत् सुतान् ॥ २ ॥

sa uttarasya tanayām
upayenā irāvatīm
janamejayādīnś caturas
tasyām utpādayat sūtān

saḥ—he; uttarasya—of King Uttara; tanayām—daughter; upayeme—married; irāvatīm—Iṛavati; janamejaya-ādīn—headed by Mahārāja Janamejaya; caturaḥ—four in number; tasyām—her; utpādayat—married; sūtān—sons.

TRANSLATION

King Parīkṣit married the daughter of King Uttara and begot four sons headed by Mahārāja Janamejaya.

PURPORT

Mahārāja Uttara was the son of Virāṭa and maternal uncle of Mahārāja Parīkṣit. Iṛavati, being the daughter of Mahārāja Uttara, was the cousin sister of Mahārāja Parīkṣit, but cousin brothers and sisters were allowed to get married if they did not belong to the same *gotra* or family. In the Vedic system of marriage, the importance of the *gotra* or family was stressed. Arjuna also married Subhadrā, although she was his maternal cousin sister.

Janamejaya. One of the *rājārṣi* kings and the famous son of Mahārāja Parīkṣit. His mother's name is Iṛavati, or according to some, Madravati. Mahārāja Janamejaya begot two sons of the names Jñātanika and Sanku-karṇa. He celebrated several sacrifices in the Kurukṣetra pilgrimage, and he had three younger brothers named Śrutasena, Ugrasena and Bhīmasena II. He invaded Taxsila (Ajanta), and he decided to avenge the unlawful curse upon his great father Mahārāja Parīkṣit. He performed a great sacrifice called *Sarpa yajña* to kill the race of serpents, including the Takṣaka, which had bitten his father to death. On request from many influential demigods and sages, he had to change his decision to kill the race of snakes, but despite stopping the sacrifice, he satisfied everyone concerned in the

sacrifice by rewarding them properly and stopping further procedure of the sacrifice. In the ceremony, Mahāmuni Vyāsadeva also was present, and he personally narrated the history of the Battle of Kurukṣetra before the King. Later on by the order of Vyāsadeva, his disciple Vaiśampāyana narrated before the King the subject matter of *Mahābhārata*. He was much affected by his great father's untimely death and was very anxious to see him again, and he expressed his desire before the great sage Vyāsadeva. Vyāsadeva also fulfilled his desire. His father was present before him, and he worshiped both his father and Vyāsadeva with great respect and pomp. Being fully satisfied, he made charities most munificently to the *brāhmaṇas* present in the sacrifice.

TEXT 3

आजहाराम्येषांलीव गङ्गायां भूरिदक्षिणात् ।
शारद्वतं गुरुं कृत्वा देवा यत्राक्षिगोचराः ॥ ३ ॥

*ājahārāśva-medhāns trīn
gaṅgāyām bhūri-dakṣiṇān
śāradvatam gurum kṛtvā
devā yatrakṣi-gocarāḥ*

ājahāra—performed; *aśva-medhān*—horse sacrifices; *trīn*—three; *gaṅgāyām*—the bank of the Ganges; *bhūri*—sufficiently; *dakṣiṇān*—rewards; *śāradvatam*—unto Kṛpācārya; *gurum*—spiritual master; *kṛtvā*—having selected; *devāḥ*—the demigods; *yatra*—wherein; *akṣi*—eyes; *gocarāḥ*—within the purview.

TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Parīkṣit, after having selected Kṛpācārya for guidance as his spiritual master, performed three horse sacrifices on the banks of the Ganges. These were executed with sufficient rewards for the attendants. And at these sacrifices, even the common man could see demigods.

PURPORT

It appears from this verse that interplanetary travel by the denizens of higher planets is easy. In many statements in *Bhāgavatam*, we have observed that the demigods from heaven used to visit this earth to attend

sacrifices performed by influential kings and emperors. Herein also we find that during the time of the horse sacrifice ceremony of Mahārāja Parīkṣit, the demigods from other planets were visible even for the common man due to the sacrificial ceremony. The demigods are not generally visible to common men, as the Lord is not visible. But as the Lord also, by His causeless mercy, descends to be visible to the common man, similarly the demigods also become visible to the common man by their own grace. Although celestial beings are not visible to the naked eyes of the inhabitants of this earth, it was due to the influence of Mahārāja Parīkṣit that the demigods also agreed to be visible. The kings used to spend lavishly during such sacrifices, as a cloud distributes rains. A cloud is nothing but another form of water, or, in other words, the waters of the earth transform into clouds. Similarly, the charity made by the kings in such sacrifices are but another form of the taxes collected from the citizens. But, as the rains fall down very lavishly and appear to be more than necessary, the charity made by such kings also seems to be more than what the citizen needs. Satisfied citizens will never organize agitation against the king, and thus there was no need in changing the monarchical state.

Even for a king like Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira there was need of a spiritual master for guidance. Without such guidance one cannot make progress in spiritual life. The spiritual master must be bona fide, and one who wants to have self-realization must approach and take shelter of a bona fide spiritual master to achieve real success.

TEXT 4

निजग्राहीजसा वीरः कलिं दिग्विजये क्वचित् ।
नृपलिङ्गधरं शुद्रं घ्नन्तं गोमियुनं पदा ॥ ४ ॥

*nijagrāhaujasā vīraḥ
kalim digvijaye kvacit
nṛpa-liṅga-dharaṁ śūdraṁ
ghnantam go-mithunam padā*

nijagrāha—sufficiently punished; *ojasā*—by prowess; *vīraḥ*—valiant hero; *kalim*—unto Kali, the master of the age; *digvijaye*—on his way to conquer the world; *kvacit*—once upon a time; *nṛpa-liṅga-dharam*—one who passes in the dress of a king; *śūdraṁ*—the lower class; *ghnantam*—hurting; *go-mithunam*—a cow and bull; *padā*—on the leg.

TRANSLATION

Once, when Mahārāja Parīkṣit was on his way to conquer the world, he saw the master of Kali-yuga, who was lower than a śūdra, disguised as a king and hurting the legs of a cow and bull. The King at once caught hold of him to deal sufficient punishment.

PURPORT

The purpose of a king's going out to conquer the world is not for self-aggrandizement. Mahārāja Parīkṣit went out to conquer the world after his ascendance on the throne, but this was not for the purpose of aggression on other states. He was the Emperor of the world, and all small states were already under his regime. His purpose in going out was to see how things were going on in terms of the godly state. The king, being the representative of the Lord, has to execute the will of the Lord duly. There is no question of self-aggrandizement. Thus as soon as Mahārāja Parīkṣit saw that a lower class man in the dress of a king was hurting the legs of a cow and a bull, at once he arrested and punished him. The king cannot tolerate insults to the most important animal, the cow, nor can he tolerate disrespect for the most important man, the *brāhmaṇa*. Human civilization means to advance the cause of brahminical culture, and to maintain it, cow protection is essential. There is a miracle in milk, for it contains all the necessary vitamins to sustain human physiological conditions for higher achievements. Brahminical culture can only be advanced when man is educated to develop the quality of goodness, and for this there is prime necessity of food prepared with milk, fruits and grains. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was astonished to see that a black *śūdra*, dressed like a ruler, was mistreating a cow, the most important animal in human society.

The age of Kali means mismanagement and quarrel. And the root cause of all mismanagement and quarrel is that worthless men with the modes of lower class men, who have no higher ambition in life, come to the helm of the state management. Such men at the post of a king are sure to hurt first the cow and the brahminical culture and thereby to push all society towards hell. Mahārāja Parīkṣit, trained as he was, got the scent of this root cause of all quarrel in the world. Thus he wanted to stop it in the very beginning.

TEXT 5

शौनक उवाच

कस्य हेतोर्निजग्राह कलिं दिग्विजये नृपः ।

नृदेवचिह्नश्च शूद्रकोऽसौ गां यः पदाह्नत ।
तत्कथ्यतां महामाग यदि कृष्णकथाश्रयम् ॥ ५ ॥

śaunaka uvāca
kasya hetor nijagrāha
kalim digvijaye nṛpaḥ
nṛdeva-cihna-dhṛk śūdrako
'sau gām yaḥ padā-hanat
tat kathyatām mahā-bhāga
yadi kṛṣṇa-kathāśrayam

śaunakaḥ uvāca—Śaunaka Ṛṣi said; *kasya*—for what; *hetoh*—reason; *nijagrāha*—sufficiently punished; *kalim*—the master of the age of Kali; *digvijaye*—during the time of his world tour; *nṛpaḥ*—a king; *nṛdeva*—royal person; *cihna-dhṛk*—decorated like; *śūdrakaḥ*—lowest of the *śūdras*; *asau*—he; *gām*—cow; *yaḥ*—one who; *padā-hanat*—struck on the leg; *tat*—all that; *kathyatām*—please describe; *mahā-bhāga*—O greatly fortunate one; *yadi*—if, however; *kṛṣṇa*—about Kṛṣṇa; *kathā-āśrayam*—related with His topics.

TRANSLATION

Śaunaka Ṛṣi inquired: Why did Mahārāja Parīkṣit simply punish him, since he was the lowest of the *śūdras*, having dressed as a king and harmed the legs of a cow? Please describe all these incidences as they relate to the topics of Lord Kṛṣṇa.

PURPORT

Śaunaka and the ṛṣis were astonished to hear that the pious Mahārāja Parīkṣit simply punished the culprit and did not kill him. This suggests that a pious king like Mahārāja Parīkṣit should have at once killed an offender who wanted to cheat the public, being dressed like a king and at the same time daring to insult the purest of the animals, a cow! The ṛṣis in those days, however, could not even imagine that in the advanced days of the age of Kali the lowest of the *śūdras* will be elected as administrators and will open organized slaughterhouses for killing cows. Anyway, although hearing about a *śūdraka* who was a cheat and insulter of a cow was not very interesting to the great ṛṣis, they nevertheless wanted to hear about it to see if the event had any connection with Lord Kṛṣṇa. They were simply interested in the topics of Lord Kṛṣṇa, for anything that is dove-

tailed with the narration of Kṛṣṇa is worth hearing. There are many topics in the *Bhāgavatam* about sociology, politics, economy, cultural affairs, etc., but all of them are in relation with Kṛṣṇa, and therefore all of them are worth hearing. Kṛṣṇa is the purifying ingredient in all matters, regardless of what they are. In the mundane world, everything is impure due to its being a product of the three mundane qualities. The purifying agent is, however, Kṛṣṇa.

TEXT 6

अथवास्य पदाम्बोजमकरन्दलिहां सताम् ।
किमन्यैरसदालापैरायुषो यदसद्व्ययः ॥ ६ ॥

*athavāsyā padām-bhoja-
makaranda-lihām satām
kimanyair asad-ālāpair
āyuso yad asadvayaḥ*

athavā—otherwise; *asya*—of His (Lord Kṛṣṇa's); *padām-bhoja*—lotus feet; *makaranda-lihām*—of those who lick the honey from such a lotus flower; *satām*—of those who are to exist eternally; *kimanyaiḥ*—what is the use of anything else; *asad*—illusory; *ālāpaiḥ*—topics; *āyusaḥ*—of the duration of life; *yat*—that which is; *asadvayaḥ*—unnecessary waste of life.

TRANSLATION

The devotees of the Lord are accustomed to licking up the honey available from the lotus feet of the Lord. What is the use of topics which simply waste one's valuable life?

PURPORT

Lord Kṛṣṇa and His devotees are both on the transcendental plane; therefore the topics of Lord Kṛṣṇa or of His pure devotees are equally good. The Battle of Kurukṣetra is full of politics and diplomacy, but because the topics are related with Lord Kṛṣṇa, the *Bhagavad-gītā* is therefore adored all over the world. There is no need to eradicate politics, economics, sociology, etc., which are mundane to the mundaners. To a pure devotee who is actually related with the Lord, such mundane things are transcendental if dovetailed with the Lord or with His pure devotee.

We have so far heard and talked about the activities of the Pāṇḍavas, and we are dealing with the topics of Mahārāja Parīkṣit, but because all these topics are related with the Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, they are all transcendental, and pure devotees have great interest in hearing them. We have already discussed this matter in connection with the prayers of Bhīṣmadeva.

Our duration of life is not very long, and there is no certainty when we shall be ordered to leave everything for the next stage. Thus it is our duty to see that not a moment of our life is wasted in topics which are not related with Lord Kṛṣṇa. Any topic, however pleasant, is not worth hearing if it is devoid of its relation of Kṛṣṇa.

The spiritual planet, Goloka Vṛndāvana, eternal abode of Lord Kṛṣṇa, is shaped like the whorl of a lotus flower. Even when the Lord descends on any one of the mundane planets, He does so by manifesting His own abode as it is. Thus His feet remain always on the same big whorl of lotus flower. His feet are also as beautiful as the lotus flower. Therefore it is said that Lord Kṛṣṇa has lotus feet.

A living being is eternal by constitution. He is, so to speak, in the whirlpool of birth and death due to his contact with material energy. Freed from such material energy, a living entity is liberated and is eligible to return back home, back to Godhead. Those who want to live forever without changing their material body should not waste valuable time with topics other than those relating to Lord Kṛṣṇa and His devotees.

TEXT 7

क्षुद्रायुषां नृणामङ्ग मर्त्यानामृतिमिच्छताम् ।
इहोपहृतो भगवान् मृत्युः शामित्रकर्मणि ॥ ७ ॥

*kṣudrāyusām nṛṇām aṅga
martyānām ṛtam icchatām
ihopahūto bhagavān
mṛtyuḥ śāmitra-karmaṇi*

kṣudra—very small; *āyusām*—of the duration of life; *nṛṇām*—of the human being; *aṅga*—O Sūta Gosvāmī; *martyānām*—of those who are sure to meet death; *ṛtam*—eternal life; *icchatām*—of those who desire it; *iha*—herein; *upahūtaḥ*—called for being present; *bhagavān*—representing the Lord; *mṛtyuḥ*—the controller of death, Yamarāja; *śāmitra*—suppressing; *karmaṇi*—performances.

TRANSLATION

O Sūta Gosvāmī, there are those amongst men who desire freedom from death and get eternal life. They escape the slaughtering process by calling the controller of death, Yamarāja.

PURPORT

The living entity, as he develops from lower animal life to a higher human being and gradually to higher intelligence, becomes anxious to get freed from the clutches of death. Modern scientists try to avoid death by physiochemical advancement of knowledge, but alas the controller of death, Yamarāja, is so cruel that he does not spare even the very life of the scientist himself. The scientist, who puts forward the theory of stopping death by advancement of scientific knowledge, becomes himself a victim of death when he is called by Yamarāja. What to speak of stopping death, no one can even enhance the short period of life even by a fraction of a moment. The only hope of suspending the cruel slaughtering process of Yamarāja is to call him to hear and chant the holy name of the Lord. Yamarāja is a great devotee of the Lord, and he likes to be invited to *kīrtanas* and sacrifices by the pure devotees who are constantly engaged in the devotional service of the Lord. Thus the great sages, headed by Śaunaka and others, invited Yamarāja to attend the sacrifice performed at Naimiṣāraṇya. This was good for those who did not want to die.

TEXT 8

न कश्चिन्म्रियते तावद् यावदास्त इहान्तकः ।
एतदर्थं हि भगवानाहूतः परमर्षिभिः ।
अहो नृलोके पीयेत हरिलीलामृतं वचः ॥ ८ ॥

na kaścin mriyate tāvad
yāvad āsta ihāntakaḥ
etaḍ-artham hi bhagavān
āhūtaḥ paramarṣibhiḥ
aho nṛloke pīyeta
hari-līlāmṛtaṁ vacaḥ

na—not; kaścit—anyone; mriyate—will die; tāvat—so long; yāvat—as long as; āste—is present; iha—herein; antakaḥ—one who causes the end of life;

etat—this; artham—reason; hi—certainly; bhagavān—the representative of the Lord; āhūtaḥ—invited; parama-rṣibhiḥ—by the great sages; aho—alas; nṛloke—in human society; pīyeta—let them drink; hari-līlā—transcendental pastimes of the Lord; amṛtam—nectar for eternal life; vacaḥ—narrations.

TRANSLATION

As long as Yamarāja, who causes everyone's death, is present here, no one shall meet with death. The great sages have invited the controller of death, Yamarāja, who is the representative of the Lord. Living beings who are under his grip should take advantage by hearing the deathless nectar in the form of this narration of the transcendental pastimes of the Lord.

PURPORT

Every human being does not like to meet death, but he does not know how to get rid of death. The surest remedy for avoiding death is to get oneself accustomed to hearing the nectarean pastimes of the Lord as they are systematically narrated in the text of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam. It is advised herein, therefore, that any human being who desires freedom from death should take to this course of life as recommended by the ṛṣis headed by Śaunaka.

TEXT 9

मन्दस्य मन्दप्रज्ञस्य वयो मन्दायुषश्च वै ।
निद्रया ह्रियते नक्तं दिवा च व्यर्थकर्मभिः ॥ ९ ॥

mandasya manda-prajñasya
vayo mandāyusaś ca vai
nidrayā hriyate naktam
divā ca vyartha-karmabhiḥ

mandasya—of the lazy; manda—paltry; prajñasya—of intelligence; vayaḥ—age; manda—short; āyusaḥ—of duration of life; ca—and; vai—exactly; nidrayā—by sleeping; hriyate—passes away; naktam—night; divā—daytime; ca—also; vyartha—for nothing; karmabhiḥ—by activities.

TRANSLATION

Lazy human beings with paltry intelligence and a short duration of life pass the night sleeping and the day performing activities that are for naught.

PURPORT

The less intelligent do not know the real value of the human form of life. The human form is a special gift of material nature in the course of her enforcing stringent laws of miseries upon the living being. It is a chance to achieve the highest boon of life, namely to get out of the entanglement of repeated birth and death. The intelligent take care of this important gift by strenuously endeavoring to get out of the entanglement. But the less intelligent are lazy and unable to evaluate the gift of the human body to achieve liberation from the material bondage; they become more interested in so-called economic development and work very hard throughout life simply for the sense enjoyment of the temporary body. Sense enjoyment is also allowed to the lower animals by the law of nature, and thus a human being is also destined to a certain amount of sense enjoyment according to his past or present life. But one should definitely try to understand that sense enjoyment is not the ultimate goal of human life. Herein it is said that during the daytime one works "for nothing" because the aim is nothing but sense enjoyment. We can particularly observe how the human being is engaged for nothing in great cities and industrial towns. There are so many things manufactured by human energy, but they are all meant for sense enjoyment, and not for getting out of the material bondage. And after working hard during the daytime, a tired man either sleeps or engages in sex habits at night. That is the program of materialistic civilized life for the less intelligent. Therefore they are designated herein as lazy, unfortunate and short-lived.

TEXT 10

सूत उवाच

यदा परीक्षित कुरुजङ्गलेऽवसत्

कलिं प्रविष्टं निजचक्रवर्तिने ।

निश्चम्य वार्तामनतिप्रियां ततः

शरासनं संयुगशौण्डिराददे ॥१०॥

sūta uvāca

yadā parīkṣit kuru-jāṅgale 'vasat

kalim praviṣṭam nija-cakravartite

niśamya vārtām anati-priyām tataḥ

śarāsanam saṁyuga-śauṇḍir ādade

sūtaḥ uvāca—Sūta Gosvāmī said; yadā—when; parīkṣit—Mahārāja Parīkṣit; kuru-jāṅgale—in the capital of Kuru's empire; avasat—was residing; kalim—the symptoms of the age of Kali; praviṣṭam—entered; nija-cakravartite—within his jurisdiction; niśamya—thus hearing; vārtām—news; anati-priyām—not very palatable; tataḥ—thereafter; śara-asanam—arrows and bow; saṁyuga—having gotten a chance for; śauṇḍir—martial activities; ādade—took up.

TRANSLATION

Sūta Gosvāmī said: While Mahārāja Parīkṣit was residing in the capital of the Kuru empire, the symptoms of the age of Kali began to infiltrate within the jurisdiction of his state. When he learned about this, he did not think the matter very palatable. This did, however, give him a chance to fight. He took up his bow and arrows and prepared himself for military activities.

PURPORT

The state administration of Mahārāja Parīkṣit was so perfect that he was sitting in his capital peacefully. But he got the news that the symptoms of the age of Kali had already infiltrated into the jurisdiction of his state, and he did not like this news. What are the symptoms of the age of Kali? They are 1) illicit connection with women, 2) indulgence in meat-eating, 3) intoxication, and 4) taking pleasure in gambling. The age of Kali literally means the age of quarrel, and the above-mentioned four symptoms in human society are the root causes for all kinds of quarrel. Mahārāja Parīkṣit heard that some of the people of the state already had taken to those symptoms, and he wanted to take immediate steps against such causes of unrest. This means that at least up to the regime of Mahārāja Parīkṣit, such symptoms of public life were practically unknown, and as soon as they were slightly detected, he wanted to root them out. The news was not palatable for him, but in a way it was because Mahārāja Parīkṣit got a chance to fight. There was no need to fight with small states because everyone was peacefully under his subordination, but the Kali-yuga miscreants gave his fighting spirit a chance for exhibition. A perfect kṣatriya king is always jubilant as soon as he gets a chance to fight, just as a sportsman is eager when there is a chance for a sporting match. It is no argument that in the age of Kali such symptoms were predestined. If so, then why was there preparation for fighting out such symptoms? Such arguments are offered by lazy and unfortunate men. In the rainy season,

rain is predestined, and yet people take precautions to protect themselves. Similarly, in the age of Kali the symptoms as above mentioned are sure to infiltrate into social life, but it is the duty of the state to save the citizens from the association of the agents of the age of Kali. Mahārāja Parīkṣit wanted to punish the miscreants indulging in the symptoms of Kali, and thus save the innocent citizens who were pure in habit by culture of religion. It is the duty of the king to give such protection, and Mahārāja Parīkṣit was perfectly right when he prepared himself to fight.

TEXT 11

खलंकृतं श्यामतुरङ्गयोजितं
रथं मृगेन्द्रजमाश्रितः पुरात् ।
वृत्तो रथाश्चद्विपपत्तियुक्तया
स्वसेनया दिग्विजयाय निर्गतः ॥११॥

*svalaṅkṛtaṁ śyāma-turaṅga-yojitaṁ
rathaṁ mṛgendra-dhvajam āśritaḥ purāt
vṛtto rathāśva-dvipapatti-yuktayā
svasenayā digvijayāya nirgataḥ*

svalaṅkṛtam—very well decorated; *śyāma*—black; *turaṅga*—horses; *yojitaṁ*—tackled; *ratham*—chariot; *mṛgendra*—lion; *dhvajam*—flagged; *āśritaḥ*—under the protection; *purāt*—from the capital; *vṛtaḥ*—surrounded by; *ratha*—charioteers; *śva*—cavalry; *dvipapatti*—elephants; *yuktayā*—thus being equipped; *svasenayā*—along with infantry; *digvijayāya*—for the purpose of conquering; *nirgataḥ*—went out.

TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Parīkṣit sat on a chariot drawn by black horses. His flag was marked with the sign of a lion. Being so decorated and surrounded by charioteers, cavalry, elephants and infantry soldiers, he left the capital to conquer in all directions.

PURPORT

Mahārāja Parīkṣit is distinguished from his grandfather Arjuna, for black horses pulled his chariot instead of white horses. He marked his flag with

the mark of a lion, and his grandfather marked his with the mark of Hanu-mānjī. A royal procession like that of Mahārāja Parīkṣit surrounded by well-decorated chariots, cavalry, elephants, infantry and band is not only pleasing to the eyes, but also is a sign of a civilization that is aesthetic even on the fighting front.

TEXT 12

मद्राश्वं केतुमालं च भारतं चोत्तरान् कुरून् ।
किम्पुरुषादीनि वर्षाणि विजित्य जग्गृहे बलिम् ॥१२॥

*bhadrāśvaṁ ketumālaṁ ca
bhārataṁ cottarān kurūn
kimpuruṣādīni varṣāṇi
vijitya jagrhe balim*

bhadrāśvaṁ—Bhadrāśva; *ketumālaṁ*—Ketumāla; *ca*—also; *bhārataṁ*—Bharata; *ca*—and; *uttarān*—the northern countries; *kurūn*—the kingdom of the Kuru dynasty; *kimpuruṣa-ādīni*—a country beyond the northern side of the Himalayas; *varṣāṇi*—parts of the earth planet; *vijitya*—conquering; *jagrhe*—exacted; *balim*—strength.

TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Parīkṣit then conquered all parts of the earthly planet—Bhadrāśva, Ketumāla, Bharata, the Northern portion of Kurujāṅgala, Kimpuruṣa, etc.—and exacted tributes from their respective rulers.

PURPORT

Bhadrāśva: It is an island near Meru Parvata. There is a description of this island in the *Mahābhārata* (Bhīṣma Parva 7/16-18). The description was narrated by Sañjaya to Dhṛtarāṣṭra.

Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira also conquered this island, and thus the province was included within the jurisdiction of his empire. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was formerly declared to be the emperor of all lands ruled by his grandfather, but still he had to establish his supremacy while he was out of his capital to exact tribute from such states.

Ketumāla: This earth planet is divided into seven parts, and according to others it is divided into nine parts. This earth is called Jāmbūdvīpa, and is divided into nine *varṣas*. Bhāratavarṣa is one of the above-mentioned nine

varṣas. Such *varṣas* are known as continents in the modern geographical context. Ketumāla is described as one of the above *varṣas*. It is said that in this *varṣa*, women are the most beautiful. This *varṣa* was conquered by Arjuna also. A description of this part of the world is available in the *Mahābhārata* (*Sabhā* 28.6).

It is said that this part of the world is situated on the western side of the Meru Parvata, and inhabitants of this province used to live up to ten thousands of years (*Bhīṣma Parva* 6.16.31-32). Human beings living in this part of the globe are of golden color, and the women resemble the angels of heaven. The inhabitants are free from all kinds of diseases and griefs.

Bhāratavarṣa: This part of the world is also one of the nine *varṣas* of the Jāmbūdvīpa or earthly planet. Each planet is also sometimes called a *dvīpa* because of its being an island in the fathomless outer space. Each planet is factually an island in the airy ocean of outer space. Jāmbūdvīpa is only one of such countless islands in this airy ocean of space. A description of Bhāratavarṣa is given in the *Mahābhārata* (*Bhīṣma Parva*, Chapters 9 to 10).

Uttarān: According to Śrīdhara Svāmī these parts of the world are called Ilāvartavarṣa, or the Mediterranean countries of Europe. The description of the Ilāvartavarṣa is given in the *Mahābhārata* (*Sabhā* 28.6-7) as follows:

*nagaraś ca vanam ca vā nadīś ca vimalodakaḥ
puruṣān deva-kalpānś ca priya-darśanaḥ
adr̥ṣṭa-pūrvan śubhagan sa dadarśa dhanāñjayaḥ
sadānām ca śubhrāṇi nārīś ca apsarāsam-nibha*

It is twice mentioned here that the women are beautiful, and some of them are equal to the *apsaras* or heavenly women. Therefore the countries mentioned are round about the Mediterranean coast.

Kimpuruṣavarṣa: It is stated to be situated beyond the northern side of Darjelling Dhavala Giri and probably may be a country like Nepal, Bhutan, Tibet and China. These parts of the world were also conquered by Arjuna (*Sabhā* 28/1-2). The Kimpuruṣas are descendants of the daughter of Dakṣa. When Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira performed a horse sacrifice *yajña*, the inhabitants of these countries were also present to take part in the festival, and they paid tributes to the emperor. This part of the world is called Kimpuruṣavarṣa, or sometimes the Himalayan provinces (Himavati). It is said that Śukadeva Gosvāmī was born in these Himalayan provinces, and he came to Bhāratavarṣa after crossing the Himalayan countries.

In other words, Mahārāja Parīkṣit conquered all the world, namely all the continents adjoining all the seas and oceans in all directions, namely the eastern, western, northern and southern parts of the world.

TEXTS 13-15

तत्र तत्रोपशृण्वानः स्वपूर्वेषां महात्मनाम् ।
प्रगीयमाणं च यशः कृष्णमाहात्म्यसूचकम् ॥१३॥
आत्मानं च परित्रातमश्वत्थान्नोऽस्त्रतेजसः ।
स्नेहं च वृष्णिपार्थानां तेषां भक्तिं च केशवे ॥१४॥
तेभ्यः परमसंतुष्टः प्रीत्युज्जृम्भितलोचनः ।
महाधनानि वासांसि ददौ हारान् महामनाः ॥१५॥

*tatra tatropaśṛṇvānaḥ
sva-pūrveṣāṁ mahātmanām
pragīyamāṇam ca yaśaḥ
kṛṣṇa-māhātmya-sūcakam*

*ātmānam ca paritrātam
aśvatthāmano 'stra-tejasaḥ
sneham ca vṛṣṇi-pārthānām
teṣām bhaktim ca keśave*

*tebhyaḥ parama-santuṣṭaḥ
prīty-ujjṛmbhita-locanaḥ
mahā-dhanāni vāsānsi
dadau hārān mahā-manāḥ*

tatra tatra—everywhere the King visited; *upaśṛṇvānaḥ*—continuously he heard; *sva-pūrveṣāṁ*—about his own forefathers; *mahātmanām*—who were all great devotees of the Lord; *pragīyamāṇam*—unto those who were thus addressing; *ca*—also; *yaśaḥ*—glories; *kṛṣṇa*—Lord Kṛṣṇa; *māhātmya*—glorious acts; *sūcakam*—indicating; *ātmānam*—his personal self; *ca*—also; *paritrātam*—delivered; *aśvatthāmaḥ*—of Aśvatthāmā; *astra*—weapon; *tejasaḥ*—powerful rays; *sneham*—affection; *ca*—also; *vṛṣṇi-pārthānām*—between descendants of Vṛṣṇi and that of Pṛthā; *teṣām*—of all of them; *bhaktim*—devotion; *ca*—also; *keśave*—unto Lord Kṛṣṇa; *tebhyaḥ*—unto them; *parama*—extremely; *santuṣṭaḥ*—pleased; *prīti*—attraction; *ujjṛmbhita*—pleasingly open; *locanaḥ*—one who has such eyes; *mahā-dhanāni*—valuable riches; *vāsānsi*—

clothing; *dadau*—gave in charity; *hārān*—necklace; *mahā-manāḥ*—one who has a broader outlook.

TRANSLATION

Wherever the King visited, he continuously heard the glories of his great forefathers, who were all devotees of the Lord, and also of the glorious acts of Lord Kṛṣṇa. He also heard how he himself had been protected by the Lord from the powerful heat of the weapon of Aśvatthāmā. People also mentioned the great affection between the descendants of Vṛṣṇi and Pṛthā due to the latter's great devotion to Lord Keśava. The King, being very pleased with the singers of such glories, opened his eyes in great satisfaction. Out of magnanimity he was pleased to award them very valuable necklaces and clothing.

PURPORT

Kings and great personalities of the state are presented with welcome addresses. This is a system from time immemorial, and Mahārāja Parīkṣit, since he was one of the well-known emperors of the world, was also presented with addresses of welcome in all parts of the world as he visited those places. The subject matter of those welcome addresses was Kṛṣṇa. Kṛṣṇa means Kṛṣṇa and His eternal devotees, as the king means the king and his confidential associates.

Kṛṣṇa and His unalloyed devotees cannot be separated, and therefore glorifying the devotee means glorifying the Lord and vice versa. Mahārāja Parīkṣit would not have been glad to hear about the glories of his forefathers like Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira and Arjuna, etc., had they not been connected with the acts of Lord Kṛṣṇa. The Lord descends specifically to deliver His devotees (*paritrāṇāya sādḥūnām*). The devotees are glorified by the presence of the Lord because they cannot live for a moment without the presence of the Lord and His different energies. The Lord is present for the devotee by His acts and glories, and therefore Mahārāja Parīkṣit felt the presence of the Lord when He was glorified by His acts, especially when he was saved by the Lord in the womb of his mother. The devotees of the Lord are never in danger, but in the material world which is full of dangers in every step, the devotees are apparently placed into dangerous positions, and when they are saved by the Lord, the Lord is glorified. Lord Kṛṣṇa would not have been glorified as the speaker of the *Bhagavad-gītā* had His devotees like the Pāṇḍavas not been entangled in the Battle-

field of Kurukṣetra. All such acts of the Lord were mentioned in the addresses of welcome, and Mahārāja Parīkṣit, in full satisfaction, rewarded those who presented such addresses. The difference between the presentation of welcome addresses today and in those days is that formerly the welcome addresses were presented to a person like Mahārāja Parīkṣit. The welcome addresses were full of facts and figures, and those who presented such addresses were sufficiently rewarded, whereas in the present days the welcome address is presented not always with factual statements but to please the postholder, and often they are full of flattering lies. And rarely are those who present such welcome addresses rewarded by the poor receiver.

TEXT 16

सारथ्यपाशदसेवनसख्यदौत्य-
विरासनानुगमनस्तवप्रणामान् ।
स्निग्धेषु पाण्डुषु जगत्प्रणतिं च विष्णो-
र्भक्तिं करोति नृपतिश्चरणारविन्दे ॥१६॥

sārathya-pāśada-sevana-sakhya-dautya
vīra-āsana-anugamana-stavana-praṇāmān
snigdheṣu pāṇḍuṣu jagat-praṇatim ca viṣṇor
bhaktim karoti nṛpatiś caraṇāravinde

sārathya—acceptance of the post of a chariot driver; *pāśada*—acceptance of the presidency in the assembly of the Rājasūya sacrifice; *sevana*—engaging the mind constantly in the service of the Lord; *sakhya*—to think of the Lord as a friend; *dautya*—acceptance of the post of a messenger; *vīra-āsana*—acceptance of the post of a watchman with a drawn sword at night; *anugamana*—following in the footsteps; *stavana*—offering of prayers; *praṇāmān*—offering obeisances; *snigdheṣu*—unto them who are malleable to the will of the Lord; *pāṇḍuṣu*—unto the sons of Pāṇḍu; *jagat*—the universal; *praṇatim*—one who is obeyed; *ca*—and; *viṣṇoḥ*—of Viṣṇu; *bhaktim*—devotion; *karoti*—does; *nṛpatiḥ*—the King; *caraṇa-aravinde*—unto His lotus feet.

TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Parīkṣit heard that out of His causeless mercy Lord Kṛṣṇa [Viṣṇu], who is universally obeyed, rendered all kinds of service to the

malleable sons of Pāṇḍu by accepting posts ranging from chariot driver to president to messenger, friend, night watchman, etc., according to the will of the Pāṇḍavas, obeying them like a servant and offering obeisances like one younger in years. When he heard this, Mahārāja Parīkṣit became overwhelmed with devotion to the lotus feet of the Lord.

PURPORT

Lord Kṛṣṇa is everything to the unalloyed devotees like the Pāṇḍavas. The Lord was for them the Supreme Lord, the spiritual master, the worshipable Deity, the guide, the chariot driver, the friend, the servant, the messenger and everything they could conceive of. And thus the Lord also reciprocated the feeling of the Pāṇḍavas. Mahārāja Parīkṣit, as a pure devotee of the Lord, could appreciate the Lord's transcendental reciprocation of the feelings of His devotees, and thus he himself also was overwhelmed with the dealings of the Lord. Simply by appreciating the dealings of the Lord with His pure devotees, one can attain salvation. The Lord's dealings with His devotees appear to be ordinary human dealings, but one who knows them in truth becomes at once eligible to go back home, back to Godhead. The Pāṇḍavas were so malleable to the will of the Lord that they could sacrifice any amount of energy for the service of the Lord, and by such unalloyed determination they could secure the Lord's mercy in any shape they desired.

TEXT 17

तस्यैव वर्तमानस्य पूर्वेषां वृत्तिमन्वहम् ।
नातिदूरे किलाश्चर्यं यदासीत् तन्निबोध मे ॥१७॥

*tasyaivaṁ vartamānasya
pūrveṣāṁ vṛttim anvaham
nātidūre kilāścaryam
yad āsīt tan nibodha me*

tasya—of Mahārāja Parīkṣit; *evam*—thus; *vartamānasya*—remaining absorbed in such thought; *pūrveṣāṁ*—of his forefathers; *vṛttim*—good engagement; *anvaham*—day after day; *na*—not; *atidūre*—far off; *kila*—verily; *āścaryam*—astonishing; *yad*—that; *āsīt*—was; *tat*—which; *nibodha*—know it; *me*—from me.

TRANSLATION

Now you may have heard from me of what happened while Mahārāja Parīkṣit was passing his days hearing of the good occupations of his forefathers and being absorbed in thought of them.

TEXT 18

धर्मः पदैकेन चरन् विच्छायाप्लुपलभ्य गाम् ।
पृच्छति साश्रुवदनां चिवत्सामिव मातरम् ॥१८॥

*dharmaḥ padaikena caran
vicchāyām upalabhya gām
prcchati smāśru-vadanām
vivatsām iva mātaram*

dharmaḥ—the personality of religious principles; *pada*—leg; *ekena*—on one only; *caran*—wandering; *vicchāyām*—overtaken by the shadow of grief; *upalabhya*—having met; *gām*—the cow; *prcchati*—asking; *smā*—with; *śru-vadanām*—with tears on the face; *vivatsām*—one who has lost her offspring; *iva*—like; *mātaram*—the mother.

TRANSLATION

The personality of religious principles, Dharma, was wandering about in the form of a bull. And he met the personality of earth in the form of a cow who appeared to grieve like a mother who had lost her child. She had tears in her eyes, and the beauty of her body was lost. Thus Dharma questioned the earth as follows.

PURPORT

The bull is the emblem of the moral principle, and the cow is the representative of the earth. When the bull and the cow are in a joyful mood, it is to be understood that the people of the world are also in a joyful mood. The reason is that the bull helps production of grains in the agricultural field, and the cow delivers milk, the miracle of aggregate food values. The human society, therefore, maintains these two important animals very carefully so that they can wander everywhere in cheerfulness. But at the

present moment in this age of Kali both the bull and the cow are now being slaughtered and eaten up as foodstuff by a class of men who do not know the brahminical culture. The bull and the cow can be protected for the good of all human society simply by spreading brahminical culture as the topmost perfection of all cultural affairs. By advancement of such culture, the morale of society is properly maintained, and so peace and prosperity are also attained without extraneous effort. When brahminical culture deteriorates, the cow and bull are mistreated, and the resultant actions are prominent by the following symptoms.

TEXT 19

धर्म उवाच

कच्चिद्भद्रेऽनामयमात्मनस्ते
विच्छायासि भ्रातृतेषन्मुखेन ।
आलक्ष्ये भवतीमन्तराधि
दूरे बन्धुं शोचसि कञ्चनाम्ब ॥१९॥

dharma uvāca

kaccid bhadre 'nāmayam ātmanas te
vicchāyāsi mlāyateṣan mukhena
ālakṣaye bhavatīm antarādhim
dūre bandhum śocasi kañcanāmba

dharmaḥ uvāca—Dharma inquired; *kaccit*—whether; *bhadre*—madam; *anāmayam*—quite hail and hearty; *ātmanah*—self; *te*—unto you; *vicchāyā*—appear to be covered with the shadow of grief; *mlāyatā*—which darkens; *iṣat*—slightly; *mukhena*—by the face; *ālakṣaye*—you look; *bhavatīm*—unto yourself; *antarādhim*—some disease within; *dūre*—long distant; *bandhum*—friend; *śocasi*—thinking of; *kañcaṇa*—someone; *amba*—O mother.

TRANSLATION

Dharma [in the form of a bull] asked: Madam, are you not hail and hearty? Why are you covered with the shadow of grief? It appears by your face that you have become black. Are you suffering from some internal disease, or are you thinking of some relative who is away in a distant place?

PURPORT

The people of the world in this age of Kali are always full of anxieties. Everyone is diseased with some kind of ailment. From the very faces of the people of this age, one can find out the index of the mind. Everyone feels the absence of his relative who is away from home. The particular symptom of the age of Kali is that no family is now blessed to live together. To earn a livelihood, the father lives at a place far away from the son, or the wife lives far away from the husband and so on. There are sufferings from internal diseases, separation from those near and dear, and anxieties for maintaining the status quo. These are but some important factors which make the people of this age always unhappy.

TEXT 20

पादैर्न्यूनं शोचसि मैकपाद-
मात्मानं वा वृषलैर्भोक्ष्यमाणम् ।
आहो सुरादीन् हृत्यज्ञभागान्
प्रजा उत खिन्मघवत्यवर्षति ॥२०॥

pādair nyūnam śocasi maikapādam
ātmānam vā vṛṣalair bhokṣyamāṇam
āho surādīn hṛta-yajña-bhāgān
prajā uta svin maghavatyavarṣati

pādaiḥ—by three legs; *nyūnam*—diminished; *śocasi*—if you are lamenting for that; *mā*—my; *eka-pādam*—only one leg; *ātmānam*—own body; *vā*—or; *vṛṣalaiḥ*—by the unlawful meat-eaters; *bhokṣyamāṇam*—to be exploited; *āho*—in sacrifice; *surādīn*—the authorized demigods; *hṛta-yajña*—devoid of sacrificial; *bhāgān*—share; *prajāḥ*—the living beings; *uta*—increasing; *svit*—whether; *maghavati*—in famine and scarcity; *avarṣati*—because of rainlessness.

TRANSLATION

I have lost my three legs and am now standing on one only. Are you lamenting for my state of existence? Or are you in great anxiety because henceforward the unlawful meat-eaters will exploit you? Or are you in a sorry plight because the demigods are now bereft of their share of sacrificial offerings because no sacrifices are being performed at present? Or are you

grieving for living beings because of their sufferings due to famine and drought?

PURPORT

With the progress of the age of Kali, four things particularly, namely, the duration of life, mercy, the power of recollection, and moral or religious principles, will gradually diminish. Since Dharma, or the principles of religion, would be lost in the proportion of three out of four, the symbolic bull was standing on one leg only. When three fourths of the population of the whole world become irreligious, the situation is converted into hell for the animals. In the age of Kali, godless civilizations will create so many so-called religious societies in which the Personality of Godhead will be directly or indirectly defied. And thus faithless societies of man will make the world uninhabitable for the saner section of people. There are gradations of human beings in terms of proportionate faith in the Supreme Personality of Godhead. The first-class faithful men are the Vaiṣṇavas and the *brāhmaṇas*, then the *kṣatriyas*, then the *vaiśyas*, then the *śūdras*, then the *mlecchas*, the Yavanas and at last the *caṇḍālas*. The degradation of the human instinct begins from the *mlecchas*, and the *caṇḍāla* state of life is the last word in human degradation. All the above terms mentioned in the Vedic literatures are never meant for any particular community or birth. They are different qualifications of human beings in general. There is no question of birthright or community. One can acquire the respective qualifications by one's own efforts, and thus the son of a Vaiṣṇava can become a *mleccha*, or the son of a *caṇḍāla* can become more than a *brāhmaṇa*, all in terms of their association and intimate relation with the Supreme Lord.

The meat-eaters are generally called *mlecchas*. But all meat-eaters are not *mlecchas*. Those who accept meat in terms of scriptural injunctions are not *mlecchas*, but those who accept meat without restriction are called *mlecchas*. Beef is forbidden in the scriptures, and the bulls and cows are offered special protection by followers of the *Vedas*. But in this age of Kali, people will exploit the body of the bull and the cow as they like, and thus they will invite sufferings of various types.

The people of this age will not perform any sacrifice. The *mleccha* population will care very little for performances of sacrifices, although performance of sacrifice is essential for persons who are materially engaged in sense enjoyment. In the *Bhagavad-gītā* performance of sacrifices is strongly recommended (Bg. 3.14-16).

The living beings are created by the creator Brahmā, and just to maintain the created living being progressively towards the path of back to Godhead, the system of performing sacrifice is also created by him. The system is that living beings live on the produce of grains and vegetables, and by eating such foodstuff they get vital power of the body in the shape of blood and semina, and from blood and semina one living being is able to create other living beings. But the production of grains, grass, etc., becomes possible by rain, and this rain is made to shower properly by performance of recommended sacrifices. Such sacrifices are directed by the rites of the *Vedas*, namely *Sāma*, *Yajus*, *Rk* and *Atharva*. In the *Manu-smṛti* it is recommended that by offering sacrifice on the altar of the fire, the sun-god is pleased. When the sun-god is pleased, he properly collects water from the sea, and thus sufficient clouds collect on the horizon and rains fall. After sufficient rains fall, there is sufficient production of grains for men and all animals, and thus there is energy in the living being for progressive activity. The *mlecchas*, however, make plans to install slaughterhouses for killing bulls and cows along with other animals, thinking that they will prosper by increasing the number of factories and live on animal food without caring for performance of sacrifices and production of grains. But they must know that even for the animals they must produce grass and vegetables, otherwise the animals cannot live. And to produce grass for the animals, they must require sufficient rains. Therefore they have to depend ultimately on the mercy of the demigods like the sun-god, Indra, Candra, etc., and such demigods must be satisfied by performances of sacrifice.

This material world is a sort of prison house, as we have several times mentioned. The demigods are servants of the Lord to see to the proper upkeep of the prison house. These demigods want to see that the rebel living beings, who want to survive faithlessly, are gradually turned towards the supreme power of the Lord. Therefore, the system of offering sacrifice is recommended in the scriptures.

The materialistic men want to work hard and enjoy fruitive results for sense enjoyment. Thus they are committing many types of sins at every step of life. Those who are, however, consciously engaged in the devotional service of the Lord are transcendental to all varieties of sin and virtue. Their activities are free from the contamination of the three modes of material nature. For the devotees there is no need for performance of prescribed sacrifices because the very life of the devotee is a symbol of sacrifice. But persons who are engaged in fruitive activities for sense enjoyment must perform the prescribed sacrifices because that is the only

means to get free from the reaction of all sins committed by the fruitive workers. Sacrifice is the means for counteracting such accumulated sins. The demigods are pleased when such sacrifices are performed, just as prison officers are satisfied when the prisoners are turned into obedient subjects. Lord Caitanya, however, has recommended only one *yajña* or sacrifice, called the *saṅkīrtana-yajña*, the chanting of Hare Kṛṣṇa, in which everyone can take part. Thus both devotees and fruitive workers can derive equal benefit from the performances of *saṅkīrtana-yajña*.

TEXT 21

अरक्ष्यमाणाः स्त्रिय उर्वि बालान्
शोचस्यथो पुरुषादैरिवार्तान् ।
वाचं देवीं ब्रह्मकुले कुकर्मा-
प्यब्रह्मण्ये राजकुले कुलग्रयान् ॥२१॥

araksyamāṇāḥ striya urvi bālān
śocasy atho puruṣādair ivārtān
vācam devīm brahma-kule kukarmaṇy
abrahmaṇye rāja-kule kulāgrayān

araksyamāṇāḥ—unprotected; *striyaḥ*—women; *urvi*—on the earth; *bālān*—children; *śocasi*—you are feeling compassion; *atho*—as such; *puruṣa-ādaiḥ*—by men; *iva*—like that; *ārtān*—those who are unhappy; *vācam*—vocabulary; *devīm*—the goddess; *brahma-kule*—in the family of the *brāhmaṇa*; *kukarmaṇi*—acts against the principles of religion; *abrahmaṇye*—persons against the brahminical culture; *rāja-kule*—in the administrative family; *kulāgrayān*—most of all the families (the *brāhmaṇas*).

TRANSLATION

Are you feeling compunction for the unhappy women and children who are left forlorn by unscrupulous persons? Or are you unhappy because the goddess of learning is being handled by *brāhmaṇas* addicted to acts against the principles of religion? Or are you sorry to see that the *brāhmaṇas* have taken shelter of administrative families that do not respect brahminical culture?

PURPORT

In the age of Kali, the women and the children, along with *brāhmaṇas* and cows, will be grossly neglected and left unprotected. In this age, illicit connection with women will render many women and children uncared for. Circumstantially, the women will try to become independent of the protection of men, and marriage will be performed as a matter of formal agreement between man and woman. In most cases, the children will not be taken care of properly. The *brāhmaṇas* are traditionally intelligent men, and thus they will be able to pick up modern education to the top-most rank, but as far as moral and religious principles are concerned, they shall be the most fallen. Education and bad character go ill together, but such things will run parallel. The administrative heads as a class will condemn the tenets of Vedic wisdom and will prefer to conduct a so-called secular state, and the so-called educated *brāhmaṇas* will be purchased by such unscrupulous administrators. Even a philosopher and writer of many books on religious principles may also accept an exalted post in a government which denies all the moral codes of the *śāstras*. The *brāhmaṇas* are specifically restricted in accepting such service. But in this age they will not only accept service, but they will do so even if it is of the meanest quality. These are some of the symptoms of the Kali age which are harmful to the general welfare of human society.

TEXT 22

किं क्षत्रबन्धून् कलिनोपसृष्टान्
राष्ट्राणि वा तैरवारोपितानि ।
इतस्ततो वाशनपानवासः-
स्नानव्यवायोनमुखजीवलोकम् ॥२२॥

kim kṣatra-bandhūn kalino pasṛṣṭān
rāṣṭrāṇi vā tair avaropitāni
itas tato vāśana-pāna-vāsaḥ
snāna-vyavāyon mukha-jīva-lokam

kim—whether; *kṣatra-bandhūn*—the unworthy administrators; *kalinā*—by the influence of the age of Kali; *upasṛṣṭān*—bewildered; *rāṣṭrāṇi*—state affairs; *vā*—or; *taiḥ*—by them; *avaropitāni*—put into disorder; *itaḥ*—here;

tataḥ—there; *vā*—or; *aśana*—accepting foodstuff; *pāna*—drink; *vāsaḥ*—residence; *snāna*—bath; *vyavāya*—sexual intercourse; *unmukha*—inclined; *jīva-lokaṁ*—human society.

TRANSLATION

The so-called administrators are now bewildered by the influence of this age of Kali, and thus they have put all state affairs into disorder. Are you now lamenting this disorder? Now the general populace does not follow the rules and regulations for eating, sleeping, drinking, mating, etc., and they are inclined to perform such anywhere and everywhere. Are you unhappy because of this?

PURPORT

There are some necessities of life on a par with the lower animals, and they are eating, sleeping, fearing and mating. These bodily demands are both for the human being and the animals. But the human being has to fulfill such desires, not like animals, but like a human being. A dog can mate with a bitch before the public eyes without hesitation, but if a human being does so the act will be considered a public nuisance and the person will be criminally prosecuted. Therefore for the human being there are some rules and regulations, even for fulfilling common demands. The human society avoids such rules and regulations when it is bewildered by the influence of the age of Kali. In this age, people are indulging in such necessities of life without following the rules and regulations, and this deterioration of social and moral rules is certainly lamentable because of the harmful effects of such beastly behavior. In this age, the fathers and the guardians are not happy with the behavior of their wards. They should know that so many innocent children are victims of bad association awarded by the influence of this age of Kali. We know from *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* that Ajāmila, an innocent son of a *brāhmaṇa*, was walking down a road and saw a *śūdra* pair sexually embraced. This attracted the boy, and later on the boy became a victim of all debaucheries. From a pure *brāhmaṇa*, he fell down to the position of a wretched urchin, and it was all due to bad association. There was but one victim like Ajāmila in those days, but in this age of Kali the poor innocent students are daily victims of cinemas which attract men only for sex indulgence. The so-called administrators are all untrained in the affairs of a *kṣatriya*. The *kṣatriyas* are meant for administration, as the *brāhmaṇas* are meant for knowledge

and guidance. The word *kṣatriya-bandhu* refers to the so-called administrators or persons promoted to the post of the administrator without proper training by culture and tradition. Nowadays they are promoted to such exalted posts by the votes of people who are themselves fallen in the rules and regulations of life. How can they select a proper man when they are themselves fallen in the standard of life? Therefore, by the influence of the age of Kali, everywhere, politically, socially or religiously, everything is topsy-turvy, and therefore for the sane man it is all regrettable.

TEXT 23

यद्वाम्ब ते भूरिभरावतार-
कृतावतारस्य हरैर्धरित्रि ।
अन्तर्हितस्य सरती विसृष्टा
कर्माणि निर्वान्वितम्बितानि ॥२३॥

*yad-vāmba te bhūri-bharāvatāra-
kṛtāvatārasya harer dharitri
antarhitasya smarati visṛṣṭā
karmāṇi nirvāṇa-vilambitāni*

*ya*t—that; *vā*—may be; *amba*—O mother; *te*—your; *bhūri*—heavy; *bhara*—load; *avatāra*—decreasing the load; *kṛta*—done; *avatārasya*—one who incarnated; *hareḥ*—of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa; *dharitri*—O earth; *antarhitasya*—of Him who is now out of sight; *smarati*—while thinking of; *visṛṣṭā*—all that were performed; *karmāṇi*—activities; *nirvāṇa*—salvation; *vilambitāni*—that which entails.

TRANSLATION

O mother earth, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, Hari, incarnated Himself as Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa just to unload your heavy burden. All His activities here are transcendental, and they cement the path of liberation. You are now bereft of His presence. You are probably now thinking of those activities and feeling sorry in their absence.

PURPORT

The activities of the Lord included liberation, but they are more relishable than the pleasure derived from *nirvāṇa* or liberation. According to

Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī and Viśvanātha Cakravartī Ṭhākura, the word used here is *nirvāṇa-vilambitāni*, that which minimizes the value of liberation. To attain *nirvāṇa* or liberation, one has to undergo a severe type of *tapasya*, austerities, but the Lord is so merciful that He incarnates to diminish the burden of the earth. Simply by remembering such activities, one can defy the pleasure derived from *nirvāṇa* and reach the transcendental abode of the Lord to associate with Him, eternally engaged in His blissful loving service.

TEXT 24

इदं ममाचक्ष्व तवाधिमूलं
वसुन्धरे येन विकर्षितासि ।
कालेन वा ते बलिनां बलीयसा
सुरार्चितं किं हृतमम्ब सौभाग्यम् ॥२४॥

*idaṁ mamācakṣva tavādhimūlaṁ
vasundhare yena vikarṣitāsi
kālena vā te balinām baliyāsā
surārcitaṁ kiṁ hṛtaṁ amba saubhagam*

idaṁ—this; *mama*—unto me; *acakṣva*—kindly inform; *tava*—your; *ādhimūlaṁ*—the root cause of your tribulations; *vasundhare*—the reservoir of all riches; *yena*—by which; *vikarṣitā*—reduced to much weakness; *kālena*—by the influence of time; *vā*—or; *te*—your; *balinām*—very powerful; *baliyāsā*—more powerful; *sura-arcitaṁ*—adored by the demigods; *kim*—whether; *hṛtaṁ*—taken away; *amba*—mother; *saubhagam*—fortune.

TRANSLATION

Mother, you are the reservoir of all riches. Please inform me of the root cause of your tribulations by which you have been reduced to such a weak state. I think that the powerful influence of time, which conquers the most powerful, might have forcibly taken away all your fortune, which was adored even by the demigods.

PURPORT

By the grace of the Lord, each and every planet is created fully equipped. So this earth is not only fully equipped with all the riches for the main-

tenance of the inhabitants, but also when the Lord descends on the earth, the whole earth becomes so enriched with all kinds of opulences that even the denizens of heaven worship it with all affection. But by the will of the Lord, the whole earth can at once be changed. He can do and undo a thing at His sweet will. Therefore no one should consider himself to be self-sufficient or independent of the Lord.

TEXT 25

धरण्युवाच

भवान् हि वेद तत्सर्वं यन्मां धर्मानुप्रच्छसि ।
चतुर्भिर्वर्तसे येन पादैर्लोकमुत्तावहैः ॥२५॥

*dharany uvāca
bhavān hi veda tat sarvaṁ
yaṁ mām dharmānupṛcchasi
caturbhir vartase yena
pādair loka-sukhāvahaiḥ*

śrī dharanī uvāca—mother earth replied; *bhavān*—your good self; *hi*—certainly; *veda*—know; *tat sarvaṁ*—all that you have inquired from me; *yaṁ*—that; *mām*—from me; *dharma*—O personality of religious principles; *anupṛcchasi*—you have inquired one after another; *caturbhiḥ*—by four; *vartase*—you exist; *yena*—by which; *pādaiḥ*—by the legs; *loka*—in each and every planet; *sukha-āvahaiḥ*—increasing the happiness.

TRANSLATION

The earthly deity [in the form of a cow] thus replied to the personality of religious principles [in the form of a bull]: O Dharma, whatever you have inquired from me shall be known to you. I shall try to reply to all those questions. Once you too were maintained by your four legs and increased happiness all over the universe by the mercy of the Lord.

PURPORT

The principles of religion are laid down by the Lord Himself, and the executor of such laws is Dharmarāja or Yamarāja. Such principles work fully in the age of Satya-yuga; in the Tretā-yuga they are reduced by a fraction of one fourth; in the Dvāpara they are reduced to one half, and in

the Kali-yuga they are reduced to one fourth, gradually diminishing to the zero point, and then devastation takes place. Happiness in the world depends proportionately on the maintenance of the religious principles, individually or collectively. The best part of valor is to maintain the principles despite all kinds of odds. Thus one can be happy during the span of life and ultimately return to Godhead.

TEXTS 26-30

सत्यं शौचं दया क्षान्तिस्त्यागः सन्तोष आर्जवम् ।
 शमो दमस्तपः साम्यं तितिक्षोपरतिः श्रुतम् ॥२६॥
 ज्ञानं विरक्तिरैश्वर्यं शौर्यं तेजो बलं स्मृतिः ।
 स्वातन्त्र्यं कौशलं कान्तिर्धैर्यं मार्दवमेव च ॥२७॥
 प्रागल्भ्यं प्रश्रयः शीलं सह ओजो बलं भगः ।
 गाम्भीर्यं स्थैर्यमास्तिक्यं कीर्तिर्मानोऽनहंकृतिः ॥२८॥
 एते चान्ये च भगवन्नित्या यत्र महागुणाः ।
 प्रार्थ्या महच्चमिच्छद्भिर्न विद्यन्ति स कर्हिचित् ॥
 तेनाहं गुणपात्रेण श्रीनिवासेन साम्प्रतम् ।
 शोचामि रहितं लोकं पाप्मना कलिनेक्षितम् ॥२९॥

*satyam śaucam dayā kṣāntis
 tyāgaḥ santoṣa ārjavam
 śamo damas tapaḥ sām-
 yam tītikṣoparatīḥ śrutam
 jñānam viraktir aiśvarya-
 ſauryam tejo balaṁ smṛtiḥ
 svātantryam kauśalam kāntir
 dhairyam mārḍavam eva ca*

*prāgalbhyam praśrayaḥ śīlam
 saha oja balaṁ bhagaḥ
 gāmbhīryam sthairyam āstikya-
 m kīrtir māno 'nahaṅkṛtiḥ
 ete cānye ca bhagavan
 nityā yatra mahā-guṇāḥ
 prārthyā mahattvam icchadbhir
 na viyanti sma karhicit*

*tenāhaṁ guṇa-pātreṇa
 śrī-nivāseṇa sām-pratam
 śocāmi rahitaṁ lokaṁ
 pāpmanā kalinekṣitam*

satyam—truthfulness; *śaucam*—cleanliness; *dayā*—intolerance of others' unhappiness; *kṣāntiḥ*—self-control even if there is cause of anger; *tyāgaḥ*—magnanimity; *santoṣaḥ*—self-satisfaction; *ārjavam*—straightforwardness; *śamaḥ*—fixing of the mind; *damaḥ*—control of the sense organs; *tapaḥ*—trueness to one's responsibility; *sām-yam*—indiscrimination of friend and foe; *tītikṣā*—tolerance of the offenses of others; *uparatīḥ*—indifference to loss and gain; *śrutam*—following scriptural injunctions; *jñānam*—knowledge (self-realization); *viraktiḥ*—detachment from sense enjoyment; *aiśvaryam*—leadership; *śauryam*—chivalry; *tejaḥ*—influence; *balaṁ*—to render possible that which is impossible; *smṛtiḥ*—to find one's proper duty; *svātantryam*—not to depend on others; *kauśalam*—dexterity in all activities; *kāntiḥ*—beauty; *dhairyam*—freedom from disturbance; *mārḍavam*—kindheartedness; *eva*—thus; *ca*—also; *prāgalbhyam*—ingenuity; *praśrayaḥ*—gentility; *śīlam*—mannerliness; *saha*—determination; *ojaḥ*—perfect knowledge; *balaṁ*—proper execution; *bhagaḥ*—object of enjoyment; *gāmbhīryam*—joyfulness; *sthairyam*—immovability; *āstikyam*—faithfulness; *kīrtiḥ*—fame; *mānaḥ*—worthy to be worshiped; *anahaṅkṛtiḥ*—pridelessness; *ete*—all these; *ca*—any other—also many others; *ca*—and; *bhagavan*—the Personality of Godhead; *nityāḥ*—everlastingly; *yatra*—where; *mahā-guṇāḥ*—great qualities; *prārthyāḥ*—worthy to possess; *mahattvam*—greatness; *icchadbhir*—those who desire so; *na*—never; *vīyanti*—deteriorates; *sma*—ever; *karhicit*—at any time; *tena*—by Him; *aham*—myself; *guṇa-pātreṇa*—the reservoir of all qualities; *śrī*—goddess of fortune; *nivāseṇa*—by the resting place; *sām-pratam*—very recently; *śocāmi*—I am thinking of; *rahitaṁ*—bereft of; *lokaṁ*—planets; *pāpmanā*—by the store of all sins; *kalinā*—by Kali; *ikṣitam*—is seen.

TRANSLATION

In Him reside 1) truthfulness, 2) cleanliness, 3) intolerance of another's unhappiness, 4) the power to control anger, 5) self-satisfaction, 6) straightforwardness, 7) steadiness of mind, 8) control of the sense organs, 9) responsibility, 10) equality, 11) tolerance, 12) equanimity, 13) faithfulness, 14) knowledge, 15) absence of sense enjoyment, 16) leadership, 17) chivalry, 18) influence, 19) the power to make everything possible, 20) the discharge of proper duty, 21) complete independence, 22) dexterity, 23) fullness of all beauty, 24) serenity, 25) kindheartedness, 26) ingenuity,

27) gentility, 28) magnanimity, 29) determination, 30) perfection of all knowledge, 31) proper execution, 32) possession of all objects of enjoyment, 33) joyfulness, 34) immovability, 35) fidelity, 36) fame, 37) worship, 38) pridelessness, 39) being (as the Personality of Godhead), 40) eternity, and many other transcendental qualities which are eternally present and never to be separated from Him. That Personality of Godhead, the reservoir of all goodness and beauty, Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, has now closed His transcendental pastimes on the face of the earth. In His absence the age of Kali has spread its influence everywhere, so I am sorry to see this condition of existence.

PURPORT

Even if it were possible to count the atoms after smashing the earth into powder, still it is not possible to estimate the unfathomed transcendental qualities of the Lord. It is said that Lord Anantadeva has tried to expostulate the transcendental qualities of the Supreme Lord with his numberless tongues, and that for numberless years together it has been impossible to estimate the qualities of the Lord. The above statement of the qualities of the Lord is just to estimate His qualities as far as a human being is able to see Him. But even if it is so, the above qualities can also be divided into many subheadings. According to Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī, item No. 3 can be subdivided into 1) protection of the surrendered souls, and 2) well wishes for the devotees. In the *Bhagavad-gītā* the Lord states that He wants every soul to surrender unto Him only, and by doing so He assures everyone that He will give protection from the reactions of all sins. Therefore unsundered souls are not devotees of the Lord, and thus there is no particular protection for everyone in general. For the devotees He has all good wishes, and for those who are actually engaged in the loving transcendental service of the Lord, He gives particular attention. He gives direction to such pure devotees to help them discharge their responsibilities on the path back to Godhead. By equality (10), the Lord is equally kind to everyone, as the sun is equal in distributing its rays over everyone. Yet there are many who are unable to take advantage of the sun rays. Similarly, the Lord says that surrendering unto Him is the guarantee for all protection from Him, but unfortunate persons are unable to accept this proposition, and therefore they suffer from all material miseries. So even though the Lord is equally well wishing to everyone, the unfortunate living being, due to bad association only, is unable to accept His instructions in toto, and for this the

Lord is never to be blamed. He is called the well-wisher for the devotees only. He appears to be partial to His devotees, but factually the matter rests on the living being to accept or reject equal treatment by the Lord.

The Lord never deviates from His word of honor. When He gives assurance for protection, the promise is executed in all circumstances. It is the duty of the pure devotee to be fixed up in the discharge of duty entrusted to him by the Lord or the Lord's bona fide representative, the spiritual master. The rest is carried on by the Lord without a break.

Responsibility of the Lord is also unique. The Lord has no responsibility because all His work is done by His different appointed energies. But still He accepts voluntary responsibilities in displaying different roles in His transcendental pastimes. As a boy, He was playing the part of a cowboy. As the son of Nanda Mahārāja, He discharged responsibility perfectly. Similarly, when He was playing the part of a *kṣatriya* as the son of Mahārāja Vasudeva, He displayed all the skill of a martially spirited *kṣatriya*. In almost all cases, the *kṣatriya* king has to secure a wife by fighting or kidnapping. This sort of behavior for a *kṣatriya* is praiseworthy in the sense that a *kṣatriya* must show his power of chivalry before his would-be wife so that the daughter of a *kṣatriya* can see the valor of her would-be husband. Even the Personality of Godhead Śrī Rāma displayed such a spirit of chivalry during His marriage. He broke the strongest bow, called Haradhanu, and achieved the hand of Sītā Devī, the mother of all opulence. The *kṣatriya* spirit is displayed during marriage festivals, and there is nothing wrong in such fighting. Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa discharged such responsibility fully because although He had more than 16,000 wives, in each and every case He fought like a chivalrous *kṣatriya* and thus secured a wife. To fight 16,000 times to secure 16,000 wives is certainly only possible by the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Similarly, He displayed full responsibility in every action of His different transcendental pastimes.

Item No. 14, knowledge, can be further extended into five subheadings, namely 1) intelligence, 2) gratefulness, 3) power of understanding the circumstantial environments of place, object and time, 4) perfect knowledge of everything, and 5) knowledge of the self. Only fools are ungrateful to their benefactors. The Lord, however, does not require benefit from anyone besides Himself because He is full in Himself; still He feels benefited by the unalloyed services of His devotees. The Lord feels grateful to His devotees for such unsophisticated, unconditional service and tries to reciprocate it by rendering service, although the devotee also has no such desire in his heart. The transcendental service of the Lord is itself a transcendental benefit for the devotee, and therefore the devotee has nothing

to expect from the Lord. On the assertion of the Vedic aphorism, *sarvaṁ khalv idam brahma*, we can understand that the Lord, by the omnipresent rays of His effulgence, called *brahmajyoti*, is all-pervading inside or outside of everything, like the omnipresent material sky, and thus He is also omniscient.

As far as the beauty of the Lord is concerned, He has some special features distinguished from all other living beings, and over and above that He has some special attractive beautiful features by which He attracts the mind of even Rādhārāṇī, the supermost beautiful creation of the Lord. He is known, therefore, as Madana-Mohana, or one who attracts the mind even of Cupid. Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī Prabhu has scrutinizingly analyzed other transcendental qualities of the Lord and affirms that Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa is the Absolute Supreme Personality of Godhead (*Param Brahman*). He is omnipotent by His inconceivable energies, and therefore He is the Yogeśvara or the supreme master of all mystic powers. Being the Yogeśvara, His eternal form is spiritual, a combination of eternity, bliss and knowledge. The nondevotee class cannot understand the dynamic nature of His knowledge because they are satisfied to reach up to His eternal form of knowledge. All great souls aspire to be equal in knowledge with Him. This means that all other knowledge is ever insufficient, flexible and measurable, whereas the knowledge of the Lord is ever fixed and unfathomable. Śrīla Sūta Gosvāmī affirms in the *Bhāgavatam* that although He was observed by the citizens of Dvārakā every day, they were ever increasingly anxious to see Him again and again. The living being can appreciate the qualities of the Lord as the ultimate goal, but they cannot attain the status quo of such equality. This material world is a product of the *mahat-tattva*, which is a state of the Lord's dreaming condition in His *Yoga-nidrā* mystic slumber in the Causal Ocean, and yet the whole creation appears to be a factual presentation of His creation. This means that the Lord's dreaming conditions are also factual manifestations. He can therefore bring everything under His transcendental control, and thus whenever and wherever He does appear, He does so in His fullness.

The Lord, being all that is described above, maintains the affairs of the creation, and by His so doing He gives salvation even to His enemies who are killed by Him. He is attractive even to the topmost liberated soul, and thus He is worshipable even by Brahmā and Śiva, the greatest of all demigods. Even in His incarnation of Puruṣāvatāra He is the Lord of the creative energy. The creative material energy is working under His direction, as it is confirmed in the *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 9.10). He is the control switch of the material energy, and to control the material energy in the innumerable

universes, He is the root cause of innumerable incarnations in all the universes. There are more than 500,000 incarnations of Manu in only one universe, besides other incarnations in different universes. In the spiritual world, however, beyond the *mahat-tattva*, there is no question of incarnations, but there are plenary expansions of the Lord in the different Vai-kunṭhas. The planets in the spiritual sky are at least three times the number of those within the innumerable universes in the *mahat-tattva*. And all the Nārāyaṇa forms of the Lord are but expansions of His Vāsudeva feature, and thus He is Vāsudeva, Nārāyaṇa and Kṛṣṇa simultaneously. He is “*śrī-kṛṣṇa govinda hare murāre, he nātha nārāyaṇa vāsudeva*,” all in one. His qualities, therefore, cannot be counted by anyone, however great one may be.

TEXT 31

आत्मानं चानुशोचामि भवन्तं चामरोत्तमम् ।
देवान् पितृन् ऋषीन् साधून् सर्वान् वर्णास्तथाऽऽश्रमान् ॥

ātmānaṁ cānuśocāmi
bhavantaṁ cāmarottamam
devān pitṛn-ṛṣīn sādḥūn
sarvān varṇāṁs tathā ”śramān

ātmānam—myself; ca—also; anuśocāmi—lamenting; bhavantam—yourself; ca—as well as; amara-uttamam—the best amongst the demigods; devān—about the demigods; pitṛn—about the denizens of the Pitṛloka planet; ṛṣīn—about the sages; sādḥūn—about the devotees; sarvān—all of them; varṇān—sections; tathā—as also; āśramān—orders of human society.

TRANSLATION

I am thinking about myself and also, O best amongst the demigods, about yourself, as well as about all the demigods, sages, denizens of the Pitṛloka, devotees of the Lord and all men obedient to the system of varṇa and āśrama in human society.

PURPORT

To effect the perfection of human life there is cooperation between men and demigods, sages, denizens of the Pitṛloka, devotees of the Lord

and the scientific system of *varṇa* and *āśrama* orders of life. Distinction of human life and animal life therefore begins with the scientific system of *varṇa* and *āśrama*, guided by the experience of the sages in relation with the demigods, gradually rising to the summit of reestablishing our eternal relation with the Supreme Absolute Truth Personality of Godhead Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa. When God-made *varṇāśrama-dharma*, which is strictly meant for developing animal consciousness into human consciousness and human consciousness into godly consciousness, is broken by advancement of foolishness, the whole system of peaceful and progressive life is at once disturbed. In the age of Kali, the first attack of the venomous snake is struck against the God-made *varṇāśrama-dharma*, and thus a person properly qualified as a *brāhmaṇa* is called a *śūdra*, and a *śūdra* by qualification is passing as a *brāhmaṇa*, all on a false birthright claim. To become a *brāhmaṇa* by a birthright claim is not at all bona fide, although it may be a fulfillment of one of the conditions. But the real qualification of a *brāhmaṇa* is to control the mind and the senses, and to cultivate tolerance, simplicity, cleanliness, knowledge, truthfulness, devotion and faith in the Vedic wisdom. In the present age, consideration of the necessary qualification is being neglected, and the false birthright claim is being supported even by a popular, sophisticated poet and author of *Rāmācārīta-manas*.

This is all due to the influence of the age of Kali. Thus mother earth, represented as a cow, was lamenting the regrettable condition.

TEXTS 32-33

ब्रह्मादयो बहुतिथं यदपाङ्गमोक्ष-
कामास्तपःसमचरन् भगवत्प्रपन्नाः ।
सा श्रीः स्ववासमरविन्दवनं विहाय
यत्पादसौभाग्यमलं भजतेऽनुरक्ता ॥३२॥
तस्याहमञ्जकुलिशङ्कुशकेतुकैतैः
श्रीमत्पदैर्भगवतः समलंकृताङ्गी ।
त्रीनत्यरोच उपलभ्य तंतो विभूतिं
लोकान् स मां व्यसृजदुत्सयती तदन्ते ॥३३॥

*brahmādayo bahutitham yad-apāṅga-mokṣa-
kāmās-tapaḥ samacaran bhagavat-prapannāḥ
sā śrīḥ sva-vāsam aravinda-vanam vihāya
yat-pāda-saubhagam alam bhajate 'nuraktā*

*tasyāham abja-kuliśāṅkuśa-ketu-ketaiḥ
śrīmat-padair bhagavataḥ samalaṅkṛtāṅgī
trīn aty aroca upalabhya tato vibhūtiṁ
lokān sa mām vyasṛjad utsmayatīm tadante*

brahmā-ādayaḥ—demigods such as Brahmā; *bahutitham*—for many days; *yat*—of Lakṣmī, the goddess of fortune; *apāṅga-mokṣa*—glance of grace; *kāmāḥ*—being desirous of; *tapaḥ*—penances; *samacaran*—executing; *bhagavat*—unto the Personality of Godhead; *prapannāḥ*—surrendered; *sā*—she (the goddess of fortune); *śrīḥ*—Lakṣmījī; *sva-vāsam*—her own abode; *aravinda-vanam*—the forest of lotus flowers; *vihāya*—leaving aside; *yat*—whose; *pāda*—feet; *saubhagam*—all-blissful; *alam*—without hesitation; *bhajate*—worships; *anuraktā*—being attached; *tasya*—His; *aham*—myself; *abja*—lotus flower; *kuliśa*—thunderbolt; *āṅkuśa*—rod for driving elephants; *ketu*—flag; *ketaiḥ*—impressions; *śrīmat*—the owner of all opulence; *padaiḥ*—by the soles of the feet; *bhagavataḥ*—of the Personality of Godhead; *samalaṅkṛta-āṅgī*—one whose body is so decorated; *trīn*—three; *ati*—superseding; *aroce*—beautifully decorated; *upalabhya*—having obtained; *tataḥ*—thereafter; *vibhūtiṁ*—specific powers; *lokān*—planetary systems; *saḥ*—He; *mām*—me; *vyasṛjad*—gave up; *utsmayatīm*—while feeling proud; *tadante*—at the end.

TRANSLATION

Lakṣmījī, the goddess of fortune, whose glance of grace was sought by demigods like Brahmā and others and for whom they surrendered many a day unto the Personality of Godhead, gave up her own abode in the forest of lotus flowers and engaged herself in the service of the lotus feet of the Lord. I was endowed with specific powers to supersede the fortune of all the three planetary systems by being decorated with the impressions of the flag, thunderbolt, elephant driving rod and lotus flower, which are signs of the lotus feet of the Lord. But at the end, when I felt I was so fortunate, the Lord left me.

PURPORT

The beauty and opulence of the world can be enhanced by the grace of the Lord and not by any manmade planning. When the Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa was present on this earth, the impressions of the special signs of His lotus feet were stamped on the dust, and as a result of this specific grace, the whole earth was made as perfect as possible. In other words, the rivers, the seas, the forests, the hills and the mines, which are the supplying agents for the

necessities of men and animals, were fully discharging their respective duties. Therefore the riches of the world surpassed all the riches of all other planets in the three planetary systems of the universe. One should, therefore, ask that the grace of the Lord always be present on earth so that we may be favored with His causeless mercy and be happy, having all necessities of life. One may ask how we can detain the Supreme Lord on this earth after His mission is fulfilled and He has left this earth for His own abode. The answer is that there is no need to detain the Lord. The Lord, being omnipresent, can be present with us if we want Him at all. By His omnipresence, He can always be with us if we are attached to His devotional service by hearing, chanting, remembering, etc.

There is nothing in the world with which the Lord is disconnected. The only thing we must learn is to excavate the source of connection and thus be linked with Him by offenseless service. We can be connected with Him by the transcendental sound representation of the Lord. The holy name of the Lord and the Lord Himself are identical, and one who chants the holy name of the Lord in an offenseless manner can at once realize that the Lord is present before him. Even by the vibration of radio sound, we can partially realize sound relativity, and by resounding the sound of transcendence we can verily feel the presence of the Lord. In this age, when everything is polluted by the contamination of Kali, it is instructed in the scriptures and preached by Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu that by chanting the holy name of the Lord, we can at once be free from contamination and gradually rise to the status of transcendence and go back to Godhead. The offenseless chanter of the holy name of the Lord is as auspicious as the Lord Himself, and the movement of pure devotees of the Lord all over the world can at once change the troublesome face of the world. Only by the propagation of the chanting of the holy name of the Lord can we be immune from all effects of the age of Kali.

TEXT 34

यो वै ममातिभरमासुरवंशराज्ञा-
मक्षौहिणीशतमपानुददात्मतन्त्रः ।
त्वां दुःखमूनपदमात्मनि पौरुषेण
सम्पादयन् यदुषु रम्यमविभ्रदङ्गम् ॥३४॥

yo vai mamātibharam āsura-vaṁśa-rājñā-
akṣauhiṇī-śatam apānudad ātmatantraḥ
tvām duḥstham ūnapadam ātmani pauruṣeṇa
sampādayan yaduṣu ramyam abibhrad aṅgam

yaḥ—He who; vai—certainly; mama—mine; atibharam—too burdensome; āsura-vaṁśa—unbelievers; rājñām—of the kings; akṣauhiṇī—one military division*; śatam—hundreds of such divisions; apānudad—extirpated; ātmatantraḥ—self-sufficient; tvām—unto you; duḥstham—put into difficulty; ūnapadam—devoid of strength to stand; ātmani—internal; pauruṣeṇa—by dint of energy; sampādayan—for executing; yaduṣu—in the Yadu dynasty; ramyam—transcendentally beautiful; abibhrat—accepted; aṅgam—body.

TRANSLATION

O personality of religion, I was greatly overburdened by the undue military phalanx arranged by atheistic kings, and I was relieved by the grace of the Personality of Godhead. Similarly you were also in a distressed condition, weakened by your standing strength, and thus He also incarnated by His internal energy in the family of the Yadus to relieve you.

PURPORT

The *asuras* want to enjoy a life of sense gratification, even at the cost of others' happiness. In order to fulfill this ambition, the *asuras*, especially atheistic kings or state executive heads, try to equip themselves with all kinds of deadly weapons to bring about a war in a peaceful society. They have no ambition other than personal aggrandizement, and thus mother earth feels overburdened by such undue increases of military strength. By increase of the asuric population, those who follow the principles of religion become unhappy, especially the devotees or *devas*.

Only in such a situation the Personality of Godhead incarnates to vanquish the unwanted *asuras* and to reestablish the true principles of religion. This was the mission of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, and He fulfilled it.

TEXT 35

का वा सहेत विरहं पुरुषोत्तमस्य
प्रेमावलोकुरुचिरसितवत्पुज्यतैः ।
स्थैर्यं समानमहरन्मधुमानिनीनां
रोमोत्सवो मम यदङ्घ्रि विटङ्कितयाः ॥३५॥

kā vā saheta virahaṁ puruṣottamasya
premāvaloka-rucira-smita-valgu-jalpaitaiḥ
sthairyaṁ samānam aharan madhu-māninīnām
romotsavo mama yad aṅghri viṭaṅkitāyāḥ

* An *akṣauhiṇī* phalanx consists of 21,870 chariots, 21,870 elephants, 106,950 infantrymen, and 65,600 cavalrymen.

kā—who; *vā*—either; *saheta*—can tolerate; *viraham*—separation; *puruṣottamasya*—of the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *premā*—loving; *avaloka*—glancing; *rucira-smita*—pleasing smile; *valgu-jalpaiḥ*—heartly appeals; *sthairyam*—gravity; *samānam*—along with passionate wrath; *aharat*—conquered; *madhu*—sweethearts; *mānīnām*—women such as Satyabhāmā; *roma-utsavaḥ*—hair standing on end out of pleasure; *mama*—mine; *yat*—whose; *aṅghri*—feet; *viṭaṅkitāyāḥ*—imprinted with.

TRANSLATION

Who can, therefore, tolerate the pangs of separation from that Supreme Personality of Godhead? He could conquer the gravity and passionate wrath of His sweethearts like Satyabhāmā and others by His sweet smile of love, pleasing glance and hearty appeals. When He traversed my [earth's] surface, I would be immersed in the dust of His lotus feet and thus would be sumptuously covered with grass which appeared like hairs standing on me out of pleasure.

PURPORT

There were chances of separation between the Lord and His thousands of queens because of the Lord's being absent from home, but as far as His connection with earth was concerned, the Lord would traverse the earth with His lotus feet, and therefore there was no chance of separation. When the Lord left the surface of the earth to return to His spiritual abode, the earth's feelings of separation were therefore more acute.

TEXT 36

तयोरेवं कथयतोः पृथिवीधर्मयोस्तदा ।
परीक्षिन्नाम राजर्षिः प्राप्तः प्रार्चनीं सरस्वतीम् ॥३६॥

tayor evaṁ kathayatoḥ
prthivī-dharmayos tadā
parīkṣin-nāma-rājarṣiḥ
prāptaḥ prācīm sarasvatīm

tayoḥ—between them; *evam*—thus; *kathayatoḥ*—engaged in conversation; *prthivī*—earth; *dharmayoḥ*—and the personality of religion; *tadā*—at that time; *parīkṣit*—King Parīkṣit; *nāma*—of the name; *rājarṣiḥ*—a saint amongst

kings; *prāptaḥ*—arrived; *prācīm*—flowing towards the East; *sarasvatīm*—River Sarasvatī.

TRANSLATION

While the earth and personality of religion were thus engaged in conversation, the saintly King Mahārāja Parīkṣit reached the shore of the Sarasvatī River, which flowed towards the East.

Thus end the Bhaktivedanta purports of the First Canto, Sixteenth Chapter, of the Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, entitled "How Parīkṣit Received the Age of Kali."

CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

Punishment and Reward of Kali

TEXT 1

सूत उवाच

तत्र गोमिथुनं राजा हन्यमानमनायवत् ।
दण्डहस्तं च वृषलं ददृशे नृपलाञ्छनम् ॥ १ ॥

sūta uvāca

*tatra go-mithunam rājā
hanyamānam anāthavat
daṇḍa-hastam ca vṛṣalam
dadṛśe nṛpa-lāñchanam*

śrī sūtaḥ uvāca—Śrī Sūta Gosvāmī said; *tatra*—thereupon; *go-mithunam*—a cow and a bull; *rājā*—the King; *hanyamānam*—being beaten; *anāthavat*—appearing to be bereft of their owner; *daṇḍa-hastam*—with a club in hand; *ca*—also; *vṛṣalam*—lower caste *śūdra*; *dadṛśe*—observed; *nṛpa*—a king; *lāñchanam*—dressed like.

TRANSLATION

Sūta Gosvāmī said: After reaching that place, Mahārāja Parīkṣit observed that a lower caste *śūdra*, dressed like a king, was beating a cow and a bull with a club, as if they had no owner.

PURPORT

The principal sign of the age of Kali is that lower caste *śūdras*, i.e. men without brahminical culture and spiritual initiation, will be dressed like administrators or kings, and the principal business of such non-*kṣatriya* rulers will be to kill the innocent animals, especially the cows and the bulls

who shall be unprotected by their masters, the bona fide *vaiśyas*, or the mercantile community. In the *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 18.44), it is said that the *vaiśyas* are meant to deal in agriculture, cow protection and trade. In the age of Kali, the degraded *vaiśyas*, or the mercantile men, are engaged in supplying cows to slaughterhouses. The *kṣatriyas* are meant to protect the citizens of the state, whereas the *vaiśyas* are meant to protect the cows and bulls and utilize them to produce grains and milk. The cow is meant to deliver milk, and the bull is meant to produce grains. But in the age of Kali, the *śūdra* class of men are in the posts of administrators, and the cows and bulls, or the mothers and the fathers, unprotected by the *vaiśyas*, are subjected to the slaughterhouses organized by the *śūdra* administrators.

TEXT 2

वृषं मृणालधवलं मेहन्तमिव बिभ्यतम् ।
वेपमानं पदैकेन सीदन्तं शूद्रताडितम् ॥ २ ॥

vṛṣaṁ mṛṇāla-dhavalam
mehantam iva bibhyatam
vepamānaṁ padaikena
sīdantaṁ śūdra-tāḍitam

vṛṣaṁ—the bull; *mṛṇāla-dhavalam*—as white as a white lotus; *mehantam*—urinating; *iva*—as if; *bibhyatam*—being too afraid; *vepamānaṁ*—trembling; *padā ekena*—standing on only one leg; *sīdantaṁ*—terrified; *śūdra-tāḍitam*—being beaten by a *śūdra*.

TRANSLATION

The bull was as white as a white lotus flower. He was terrified of the *śūdra* who was beating him, and he was so afraid that he was standing on one leg, trembling and urinating.

PURPORT

The next symptom of the age of Kali is that principles of religion, which are all spotlessly white, like the white lotus flower, will be attacked by the uncultured *śūdra* population of the age. They may be descendants of *brāhmaṇa* or *kṣatriya* forefathers, but in the age of Kali, for want of sufficient education and culture of Vedic wisdom, such *śūdra*-like popula-

tion will defy the principles of religion, and persons who are religiously endowed will be terrified by such men. They will declare themselves as adhering to no religious principles, and many 'isms' and cults will spring up in Kali-yuga only to kill the spotless bull of religion. The state will be declared *to be secular, or without any particular principle of religion*, and as a result there will be total indifference to the principles of religion. The citizens will be free to act as they like, without respect for *sādhū*, *śāstra* and *guru*. The bull standing on one leg indicates that the principles of religion are gradually diminishing. Even the fragmental existence of religious principles will be embarrassed by so many obstacles as if in the trembling condition of falling down at any time.

TEXT 3

गां च धर्मदुषां दीनां भृशं शूद्रपदाहताम् ।
विवत्सां साश्रुवदनां क्षामां यवसमिच्छतीम् ॥ ३ ॥

gām ca dharma-dughām dīnām
bhṛśaṁ śūdra-padāhatām
vivatsāṁ āśru-vadanām
kṣāmāṁ yavasam-icchatīm

gām—the cow; *ca*—also; *dharma-dughām*—beneficial because one can draw religion from her; *dīnām*—now rendered poor; *bhṛśam*—distressed; *śūdra*—the lower caste; *padāhatām*—beaten on the legs; *vivatsām*—without any calf; *āśru-vadanām*—with tears in her eyes; *kṣāmām*—very weak; *yavasam*—grass; *icchatīm*—as if desiring to have some grass to eat.

TRANSLATION

Although the cow is beneficial because one can draw religious principles from her, she was now rendered poor and calfless. Her legs were being beaten by a *śūdra*. There were tears in her eyes, and she was distressed and weak. She was hankering after some grass in the field.

PURPORT

The next symptom of the age of Kali is the distressed condition of the cow. Milking the cow means drawing the principles of religion in a liquid form. The great *ṛṣis* and *munis* would live only on milk. Śrīla Śukadeva

Gosvāmī would go to a householder while he was milking a cow, and he would simply take a little quantity of it for subsistence. Even fifty years ago, no one would deprive a *sādhū* of a quart or two of milk, and every householder would give milk like water. For a *sanātanist* (the follower of Vedic principles) it is the duty of every householder to have cows and bulls as household paraphernalia, not only for drinking milk, but also for deriving religious principles. The *sanātanist* worships cows on religious principles and respects *brāhmaṇas*. The cow's milk is required for the sacrificial fire, and by performing sacrifices the householder can be happy. The cow's calf is not only beautiful to look at, but also gives satisfaction to the cow, and so she delivers as much milk as possible. But in the Kali-yuga, the calves are separated from the cow as early as possible for purposes which may not be mentioned in these pages of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*. The cow stands with tears in her eyes, and the *śūdra* milkman draws milk from the cow artificially, and when there is no milk the cow is sent to be slaughtered. These greatly sinful acts are responsible for all the troubles in present society. They do not know what they are doing in the name of economic development. The influence of Kali will keep them in the darkness of ignorance, and despite all endeavors for peace and prosperity, they must try to see the cows and the bulls happy in all respects. Foolish people do not know how happiness is earned by making the cows and bulls happy, but it is a fact by the law of nature. Let us take it from the authority of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* and adopt the principles for the total happiness of humanity.

TEXT 4

पप्रच्छ रथमारूढः कार्तस्वरपरिच्छदम् ।
मेघगम्भीरया वाचा समारोपितकार्मुकः ॥ ४ ॥

papraccha ratham ārūḍhaḥ
kārtasvara-paricchadam
megha-gambhīrayā vācā
samaropita-kārmukaḥ

papraccha—inquired; *ratham*—chariot; *ārūḍhaḥ*—seated on; *kārtasvara*—gold; *paricchadam*—embossed with; *megha*—cloud; *gambhīrayā*—exonerating; *vācā*—sound; *samaropita*—well equipped; *kārmukaḥ*—arrows and bow.

TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Parīkṣit, well equipped with arrows and bow and seated on a gold embossed chariot, spoke to him [the *śūdra*] with a deep voice sounding like thunder.

PURPORT

An administrative head or king like Mahārāja Parīkṣit, with full majestic authority, well equipped with weapons to chastise miscreants, can challenge the agents of the age of Kali. Then only will it be possible to counteract the degraded age. And in the absence of such strong executive heads, there is always disruption of tranquility. The elected show bottle executive head, as representative of a degraded public, cannot be equal with a strong king like Mahārāja Parīkṣit. The dress or style of royal order does not count. It is one's actions which are counted.

TEXT 5

कस्त्वं मच्छरणे लोके बलाद्दस्यबलान् बली ।
नरदेवोऽसि वेषेण नटवत्कर्मणाद्विजः ॥ ५ ॥

kas tvam mac-charaṇe loke
balād-dhaṁsy-abalān balī
naradevo 'si veṣeṇa
naṭavat-karmaṇādvijah

kaḥ—who are; *tvam*—you; *mat*—my; *śaraṇe*—under protection; *loke*—in this world; *balāt*—by force; *haṁsi*—killing; *abalān*—those who are helpless; *balī*—although full of strength; *nara-devaḥ*—man-god; *asi*—appear to be; *veṣeṇa*—by your dress; *naṭavat*—like a theatrical player; *karmaṇā*—by deeds; *advijah*—a man not twice-born by culture.

TRANSLATION

O who are you? You appear to be strong, and yet you dare kill, within my protection, those who are helpless? By your dress you pose yourself to be a godly man [king], but by your deeds you are opposing the principles of the twice-born *kṣatriyas*.

PURPORT

The *brāhmaṇas*, *kṣatriyas* and *vaiśyas* are called twice-born because for these higher classes of men there is one birth by parental conjugation and there is another birth of cultural rejuvenation by spiritual initiation from the bona fide *ācārya* or spiritual master. So a *kṣatriya* is also twice-born like a *brāhmaṇa*, and his duty is to give protection to the helpless. The *kṣatriya* king is considered to be the representative of God to give protection to the helpless and chastise the miscreants. Whenever there are anomalies in this routine work by the administrators, there is an incarnation of the Lord to reestablish the principles of a godly kingdom. In the age of Kali, the poor helpless animals, especially the cows, which are meant to receive all sorts of protection from the administrative heads, are killed without restriction. Thus the administrative heads, under whose nose such things happen, are so-called representatives of God. Such powerful administrators are rulers of the poor citizens by dress or office only, but factually they are worthless, lower class men without the cultural assets of the twice-born. No one can expect justice or equality of treatment from once-born (without spiritual culture) lower class men. Therefore in the age of Kali everyone is unhappy due to the maladministration of the state. The modern human society is not twice-born by spiritual culture. Therefore the people's government, by the people who are not twice-born, must be a government of Kali in which everyone is unhappy.

TEXT 6

कस्त्वं कृष्णे गते दूरं सह गाण्डीवधन्वना ।
शोच्योऽस्यशोभ्यान् रहसि प्रहरन् वधमर्हसि ॥ ६ ॥

yaś tvam kṛṣṇe gate dūraṁ
saha gāṇḍīva-dhanvanā
śocyo 'sy aśocyān rahasi
praharan vadham arhasi

yaḥ—on account of; tvam—you rogue; kṛṣṇe—Lord Kṛṣṇa; gate—having gone away; dūraṁ—out of sight; saha—alongwith; gāṇḍīva—the bow named Gāṇḍīva; dhanvanā—the carrier; śocyāḥ—culprit; asi—you are considered; aśocyān—innocent; rahasi—in a secluded place; praharan—beating; vadham—to be killed; arhasi—deserve.

TRANSLATION

You rogue, do you dare beat an innocent cow because Lord Kṛṣṇa and Arjuna, the carrier of the Gāṇḍīva bow, are out of sight? Since you are beating the innocent in a secluded place, you are considered a culprit and therefore deserve to be killed.

PURPORT

In a civilization where God is conspicuously banished and there is no devotee warrior like Arjuna, the associates of the age of Kali take advantage of this lawless kingdom and arrange to kill innocent animals like the cow in secluded slaughterhouses. Such murderers of animals stand to be condemned to death by the order of a pious king like Mahārāja Parīkṣit. For a pious king, the culprit who kills an animal in a secluded place is punishable by the death penalty, exactly like a murderer who kills an innocent child in a secluded place.

TEXT 7

त्वं वा मृणालधवलः पादैर्न्यूनः पदा चरन् ।
वृषरूपेण किं कश्चिद् देवो नः परिखेदयन् ॥ ७ ॥

tvam vā mṛnāla-dhavalah
pādair nyūnaḥ padā caran
vṛṣa-rūpeṇa kiṁ kaścīd
devo naḥ parikhedayan

tvam—yourself; vā—either; mṛnāla-dhavalah—as white as a lotus; pādaiḥ—of three legs; nyūnaḥ—being deprived; padā—on one leg; caran—moving; vṛṣa—bull; rūpeṇa—in the form of; kim—whether; kaścīd—someone; devaḥ—demigod; naḥ—us; parikhedayan—causing grief.

TRANSLATION

Then he [Mahārāja Parīkṣit] asked the bull: O, who are you? Are you a bull as white as a white lotus or demigod? You have lost your three legs and are only moving on one. Are you some demigod causing us grief in the form of a bull?

PURPORT

At least up to the time of Mahārāja Parīkṣit, no one could imagine the wretched conditions of the cow and the bull. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was, therefore, astonished to see such a horrible scene. He inquired, therefore, whether the bull was not a demigod assuming such a wretched condition to indicate the future of the cow and the bull.

TEXT 8

न जातु कौरवेन्द्राणां दोर्दण्डपरिरम्भिते ।
भूतलेऽनुपतन्त्यस्मिन् विनाते प्राणिनां शुचः ॥ ८ ॥

*na jātu karuavendrāṇāṁ
dordaṇḍa-parirambhite
bhūtale 'nupatanti y asmin
vinā te prāṇināṁ śucaḥ*

na—not; *jātu*—at any time; *kauravendrāṇām*—of the kings in the Kuru dynasty; *dordaṇḍa*—strength of arms; *parirambhite*—protected by; *bhū-tale*—on the surface of the earth; *anupatanti*—grieving; *asmin*—up till now; *vinā*—save and except; *te*—you; *prāṇinām*—of the living being; *śucaḥ*—tears in the eyes.

TRANSLATION

Now for the first time in a kingdom well protected by the arms of the kings of the Kuru dynasty, I see you grieving with tears in your eyes. Up till now no one on earth has ever shed tears because of royal negligence.

PURPORT

The protection of the lives of both the human being and the animals is the first and foremost duty of a government. A government must not discriminate in such principles. It is simply horrible for a purehearted soul to see organized animal killing by the state in this age of Kali. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was lamenting for the tears in the eyes of the bull, and he was astonished to see such an unprecedented thing in his good kingdom. Both men and animals were equally protected as far as life was concerned. That is the way in God's kingdom.

TEXT 9

मा सौरभेयाव्रशुनो व्येतु ते वृषलाद् भयम् ।
मा रोदीरम्ब भद्रं ते खलानां मयि शास्तारि ॥ ९ ॥

*mā saurabheyātra śuco
vyetu te vṛṣalād bhayam
mā rodīr amba bhadram te
khalānām mayi śāstari*

mā—do not; *saurabheya*—O son of Surabhi; *atra*—in my kingdom; *śucaḥ*—lamentation; *vyetu*—let there be no; *te*—your; *vṛṣalāt*—by the *śūdra*; *bhayam*—cause of fear; *mā*—do not; *rodīh*—cry; *amba*—mother cow; *bhadram*—all good; *te*—unto you; *khalānām*—of the envious; *mayi*—while I am living; *śāstari*—the ruler or subduer.

TRANSLATION

O son of Surabhi, you need lament no longer now. There is no need to fear this low-class *śūdra*. And, O mother cow, as long as I am living as the ruler and subduer of all envious men, there is no cause for you to cry. Everything will be good for you.

PURPORT

Protection of bulls and cows and all other animals can only be possible when there is a state ruled by an executive head like Mahārāja Parīkṣit. Mahārāja Parīkṣit addresses the cow as mother for he is a cultured twice-born *kṣatriya* king. *Surabhi* is the name of the cows which exist in the spiritual planets and are especially reared by Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa Himself. As men are made after the form and features of the Supreme Lord, so also the cows are made after the form and features of the *surabhi* cows in the spiritual kingdom. In the material world the human society gives all protection to the human being, but there is no law to protect the descendants of Surabhi who can give all protection to men by supplying the miracle food milk. But Mahārāja Parīkṣit and the Pāṇḍavas were fully conscious of the importance of the cow and bull, and they were prepared to punish the cow-killer with all chastisement, including death. There has sometimes been agitation for the protection of the cow, but for want of pious executive heads and suitable laws, the cow and the bull are not

given protection. The human society should recognize the importance of the cow and the bull and thus give all protection to these important animals, following in the footsteps of Mahārāja Parīkṣit. By protecting the cow and brahminical culture, the Lord, who is very kind to the cow and the *brāhmaṇas* (*go-brāhmaṇa-hitāya*), will be pleased with us and will bestow upon us real peace.

TEXTS 10-11

यस्य राष्ट्रे प्रजाः सर्वास्त्रयन्ते साध्यसाधुभिः ।
तस्य मत्तस्य नश्यन्ति कीर्तिरायुर्भगो गतिः ॥१०॥
एष राज्ञां परो धर्मो ह्यार्तानामार्तिनिग्रहः ।
अत एनं वधिष्यामि भूतद्रुहमसत्तमम् ॥११॥

yasya rāṣṭre prajāḥ sarvāś
trasyante sādhye asādhubhiḥ
tasya mattasya naśyanti
kīrtir āyur bhago gatiḥ

ēṣa rājñāṁ paro dharmo
hy ārtānām ārti-nigrahaḥ
ata enaṁ vadhīṣyāmi
bhūta-druham asattamam

yasya—one whose; rāṣṭre—in the state; prajāḥ—living beings; sarvāḥ—one and all; trasyante—are terrified; sādhye—O chaste one; asādhubhiḥ—by the miscreants; tasya—his; mattasya—of the illusioned; naśyanti—vanishes; kīrtiḥ—fame; āyur—duration of life; bhagaḥ—fortune; gatiḥ—good rebirth; ēṣa—these are; rājñāṁ—of the kings; paraḥ—superior; dharmah—occupation; hi—certainly; ārtānām—of the sufferers; ārti—sufferings; nigrahaḥ—subdual; ataḥ—therefore; enaṁ—this man; vadhīṣyāmi—I shall kill; bhūta-druham—revolter against other living beings; asattamam—the most wretched.

TRANSLATION

O chaste one, the king's good name, duration of life and good rebirth vanish when all kinds of living beings are terrified by miscreants in his kingdom. It is certainly the prime duty of the king to subdue first the

sufferings of those who suffer. Therefore I must kill this most wretched man because he is violent against other living beings.

PURPORT

When there is some disturbance caused by wild animals in a village or town, the police or others take action to kill them. Similarly, it is the duty of the government to kill at once all bad social elements such as thieves, dacoits, murderers, etc. The same punishment is also due to animal-killers because the animals of the state are also the *prajā*. *Prajā* means one who has taken birth in the state and includes both men and animals. Any living being who takes birth in a state has the primary right to live under the protection of the king. The jungle animals also are subject to the king, and they have a right to live also. So what to speak of domestic animals like the cows and bulls.

Any living being, if he terrifies other living beings, is a most wretched subject, and the king should at once kill such a disturbing element. As the wild animal is killed when it creates disturbances, similarly any man who unnecessarily kills or terrifies the jungle animals or other animals must be punished at once. By the law of the Supreme Lord, all living beings, in whatsoever shape they may be, are the sons of the Lord, and no one has any right to kill another animal, unless it is so ordered by the codes of natural law. The tiger can kill a lower animal for his subsistence, but a man cannot kill an animal for his subsistence. That is the law of God, who has created the law that a living being subsists by eating another living being. Thus the vegetarians are also living by eating other living beings. Therefore, the law is that one should live only by eating specific living beings, as ordained by the law of God. The *Īsopaniṣad* directs that one should live by the direction of the Lord and not at one's sweet will. A man can subsist on varieties of grains, fruits and milk ordained by God, and there is no need of animal food, save and except in particular cases.

The illusioned king or the executive head, even though sometimes advertised as a great philosopher and learned scholar, will allow slaughter-houses in the state without knowing that torturing poor animals clears the way to hell for such foolish kings or executive heads. The executive head always must be alert to the safety of the *prajā*s, both man and animal, and inquire whether a particular living being is harassed at any place by another living being. The harassing living being must at once be caught and put to death, as shown by Mahārāja Parīkṣit.

The people's government, or government by the people, should not allow killing innocent animals by the sweet will of foolish government men. They must know the codes of God, as mentioned in the revealed scriptures. Mahārāja Parīkṣit quotes here that in the codes of God the irresponsible king or state executive jeopardizes his good name, duration of life, power and strength and ultimately his progressive march towards a better life or salvation after death. Such foolish men do not even believe in existence in the next life.

While commenting on this particular verse, we have in our presence the statement of a great modern politician who has recently died and left his will, which discloses his poor fund of knowledge of the codes of God mentioned by Mahārāja Parīkṣit. The politician was so ignorant of the codes of God that he writes: "I do not believe in any such ceremonies and to submit to them, even as a matter of form would be hypocrisy and an attempt to delude ourselves and others . . . I have no religious sentiment in the matter."

Contrasting these statements of a great politician in the modern age with that of Mahārāja Parīkṣit, we find a vast difference. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was pious according to the scriptural codes, whereas the modern politician goes by his personal belief and sentiments. Any great man of the material world is after all a conditioned soul. He is bound up by his hands and feet by the ropes of material nature, and still the foolish conditioned soul thinks of himself as free to act by his whimsical sentiments. The conclusion is that people in the time of Mahārāja Parīkṣit were happy, and the animals were given proper protection because the executive head was not whimsical nor ignorant of God's law. Foolish faithless creatures try to avoid the existence of the Lord and proclaim themselves secular at the cost of valuable human life. The human life is especially meant for knowing the science of God, but foolish creatures, especially in this age of Kali, instead of knowing God scientifically, make propaganda against religious belief as well as the existence of God, even though they are always bound by the laws of God by the symptoms of birth, death, old age and disease.

TEXT 12

कोऽवृत्तं तव पादांस्त्रीन् सौरभेय चतुष्पद ।
मा भूवंस्त्वदृशा राष्ट्रे राज्ञां कृष्णानुवर्तिनाम् ॥१२॥

ko 'vṛscat tava pādāṁs trīn
saurabheya catuṣpada
mā bhūvaṁs tvadṛśa rāṣṭre
rājñāṁ kṛṣṇānuvartinām

kaḥ—who is he; avṛscat—cut off; tava—your; pādān—legs; trīn—three; saurabheya—O son of Surabhi; catuṣpada—you are four-legged; mā—never to be; bhūvan—it so happened; tvadṛśa—as yourself; rāṣṭre—in the state; rājñām—of the kings; kṛṣṇa-anuvartinām—those who follow the codes of Kṛṣṇa, the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

TRANSLATION

He [Mahārāja Parīkṣit] repeatedly addressed and questioned the bull thus: O son of Surabhi, who has cut off your three legs? In the state of the kings who are obedient to the laws of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, Kṛṣṇa, there is no one as unhappy as you.

PURPORT

The kings or the executive heads of all states must know the codes of Lord Kṛṣṇa (generally *Bhagavad-gītā* and *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*) and must act accordingly in order to fulfill the mission of human life, which is to make an end to all miseries of material conditions. One who knows the codes of Lord Kṛṣṇa can achieve this end without any difficulty. In the *Bhagavad-gītā* in a synopsis we can understand the codes of Godhead, and in the *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* the same codes are explained further.

In a state where the codes of Kṛṣṇa are followed, no one is unhappy. Where such codes are not followed, the first sign is that three legs of the representative of religion are cut off, and thereby all miseries follow. When Kṛṣṇa was personally present, the codes of Kṛṣṇa were being followed without question, but in His absence such codes are presented in the pages of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* for the guidance of the blind persons who happen to be at the helm of all affairs.

TEXT 13

आख्याहि वृष भद्रं वः साधूनामकृतागसाम् ।
आत्मवैरूप्यकर्तारं पार्थानां कीर्तिदुषणम् ॥१३॥

ākhyāhi vṛṣa bhadraṁ vaḥ
sādhūnām akṛtāgasām
ātma-vairūpya-kartāraṁ
pārthānām kīrti-duṣaṇam

ākhyāhi—just let me know; vṛṣa—O bull; bhadraṁ—good; vaḥ—for you; sādhūnām—of the honest; akṛta-agasām—of those who are offenseless;

ātma-vairūpya—deformation of the self; *kartāram*—the doer; *pārthānām*—of the sons of Pṛthā; *kīrti-dūṣaṇam*—blackmailing the reputation.

TRANSLATION

O bull, you are offenseless and thoroughly honest; therefore I wish all good to you. Please tell me of the perpetrator of these mutilations which blackmail the reputation of the sons of Pṛthā.

PURPORT

The reputation of the reign of Mahārāja Rāmacandra and that of the kings who followed in the footsteps of Mahārāja Rāmacandra, like the Pāṇḍavas and their descendants, are never to be forgotten because in their kingdom offenseless and honest living beings were never in trouble. The bull and the cow are the symbols of the most offenseless living beings because even the stool and urine of these animals are utilized to benefit human society. The descendants of the sons of Pṛthā, like Mahārāja Parīkṣit and others, were afraid of losing their reputations, but in the modern days they are not even afraid of killing such offenseless animals. Herein lies the difference between the reign of those pious kings and the modern states ruled by irresponsible executive heads without knowledge in the codes of God.

TEXT 14

जनेऽनागस्यर्षं युञ्जन् सर्वतोऽस्य च मद्भयम् ।
साधूनां मद्रमेव स्यादसाधुदमने कृते ॥१४॥

jane 'nāgasy aghaṁ yuñjan
sarvato 'sya ca mad-bhayam
sādhūnām bhadram eva syāt
asādhū-damane kṛte

jane—to the living beings; *anāgasi*—those who are offenseless; *agham*—sufferings; *yuñjan*—by applying; *sarvataḥ*—anywhere and everywhere; *asya*—of such offenders; *ca*—and; *mat-bhayam*—fear me; *sādhūnām*—of the honest persons; *bhadram*—good fortune; *eva*—certainly; *syāt*—will take place; *asādhū*—dishonest miscreants; *damane*—curbed down; *kṛte*—being so done.

TRANSLATION

Whoever causes offenseless living beings to suffer must fear me anywhere and everywhere in the world. By curbing dishonest miscreants, one automatically benefits the offenseless.

PURPORT

Dishonest miscreants flourish because of cowardly and impotent executive heads of state. But when such executive heads are strong enough to curb all sorts of dishonest miscreants, in any part of the state, certainly they cannot flourish. When the miscreants are punished in an exemplary manner, automatically all good fortune follows. As said before, it is the prime duty of the king or the executive head to give protection in all respects to the peaceful offenseless citizens of the state. The devotees of the Lord are by nature peaceful and offenseless, and therefore it is the prime duty of the state to arrange to convert everyone to become a devotee of the Lord, and thus automatically there will be peaceful offenseless citizens. Then the only duty of the king will be to curb the dishonest miscreants. That will bring about peace and harmony all over human society.

TEXT 15

अनागःखिह भूतेषु य आगस्कृन्निरुद्धः ।
आहर्तासि भुजं साशदमर्त्यस्यापि साङ्गदम् ॥१५॥

anāgaḥsv iha bhūteṣu
ya āgaskṛn niraukuśaḥ
āhartāsmi bhujaṁ sākṣāt
amartyasyāpi sāṅgadam

anāgaḥsu iha—to the offenseless; *bhūteṣu*—living beings; *yaḥ*—the person; *āgaskṛt*—commits offense; *niraukuśaḥ*—upstart; *āharta asmi*—I shall bring forth; *bhujaṁ*—arms; *sākṣāt*—directly; *amartyasya api*—even one who is a demigod; *sāṅgadam*—with decorations and armor.

TRANSLATION

An upstart living being who commits offenses by torturing those who are offenseless shall be directly uprooted by me, even though he be a denizen of heaven with armor and decorations.

PURPORT

The denizens of the heavenly kingdom are called *amaras*, or deathless, due to their possessing a long span of life, far greater than that of the human beings. For a human being, who has only a maximum one hundred year duration of life, a span of life spreading over millions of years is certainly considered to be deathless. For example, from the *Bhagavad-gītā* we learn that on the Brahmaloṅka planet, the duration of one day is calculated to be 4,300,000 x 1,000 solar years. Similarly, in other heavenly planets one day is calculated to be six months of this planet, and they get a life of ten million of their years. Therefore, in all higher planets, since the span of life is far greater than that of the human being, the denizens are called deathless by imagination, although actually no one within the material universe is deathless.

Mahārāja Parīkṣit challenges even such denizens of heaven if they torture the offenseless. This means that the state executive head must be as strong as Mahārāja Parīkṣit so that he may be determined to punish the strongest offenders. It should be the principle of a state executive head that the offender of the codes of God is always punished.

TEXT 16

राज्ञो हि परमो धर्मः स्वधर्मस्यानुपालनम् ।
शासतोऽन्यान् यथाशास्त्रमनापद्युत्पथानिह ॥१६॥

rājño hi paramo dharmah
sva-dharma-sthānupālanaṁ
śasato 'nyān yathā-śāstram
anāpady utpathān iha

rājñah—of the king or the executive head; *hi*—certainly; *paramah*—supreme; *dharmah*—occupational duty; *sva-dharma-stha*—one who is faithful to his prescribed duty; *anupālanaṁ*—giving protection always; *śasataḥ*—while ruling over; *anyān*—others; *yathā*—accordingly; *śāstram*—rulings of scriptures; *anāpadi*—without danger; *utpathān*—persons going astray; *iha*—as a matter of fact.

TRANSLATION

It is the supreme duty of the ruling king to give all protection to law-abiding persons and to chastise those who stray from the ordinances of the scriptures in ordinary times, when there is no emergency.

PURPORT

In the scriptures there is mention of *āpad-dharma*, or occupational duty at times of extraordinary happenings. It is said sometimes that the great sage Viśvāmitra had to live on the flesh of dogs in some extraordinary dangerous position. In cases of emergency, one may be allowed to live on the flesh of animals of all description, but that does not mean that there should be regular slaughterhouses to feed the animal eaters and that this system should be encouraged by the state. No one should try to live on flesh in ordinary times simply for the sake of the palate. If anyone does so, the king or the executive head should punish him for gross enjoyment.

There are regular scriptural injunctions for different persons engaged in different occupational duties, and one who follows them is called *sva-dharma-stha*, or faithful in one's prescribed duties. In the *Bhagavad-gītā* also (Bg. 18.48) it is advised that one should not give up his occupational prescribed duties, even if they are not always flawless. Such *sva-dharma* might be violated in cases of emergency, if one is forced by circumstances, but they cannot be violated in the ordinary times. The state executive head is to see that such *sva-dharma* is not changed by the follower, whatever it may be, and he should give all protection to the follower of *sva-dharma*. The violator is subject to punishment in terms of the *śāstra*, and it is the duty of the king to see that everyone strictly follows his occupational duty, as prescribed in the scripture.

TEXT 17

धर्म उवाच

एतद् वः पाण्डवेयानां युक्तमार्तमयं वचः ।
येषां गुणगणैः कृष्णो दीत्यादौ भगवान् कृतः ॥१७॥

dharmā uvāca
etaḥ vaḥ pāṇḍaveyānām
yuktaṁ ārtābhayaṁ vacaḥ
yeṣāṁ guṇa-gaṇaiḥ kṛṣṇo
dautyāḍau bhagavān kṛtāḥ

dharmah uvāca—the personality of religion said; *etaḥ*—all these; *vaḥ*—by you; *pāṇḍaveyānām*—of those who are in the Pāṇḍava dynasty; *yuktaṁ*—just befitting; *ārta*—the sufferer; *abhayaṁ*—freedom from all fears; *vacaḥ*—speeches; *yeṣāṁ*—those; *guṇa-gaṇaiḥ*—by the qualifications; *kṛṣṇah*—even

Lord Kṛṣṇa; *dautya-ādau*—the duty of a messenger, etc.; *bhagavān*—the Personality of Godhead; *kṛtaḥ*—performed.

TRANSLATION

The personality of religion said: These words just spoken by you befit a person of the Pāṇḍava dynasty. Captivated by the devotional qualities of the Pāṇḍavas, even Lord Kṛṣṇa, the Personality of Godhead, performed duties as a messenger.

PURPORT

The assurances and challenges made by Mahārāja Parīkṣit are never exaggerations of his real power. The Mahārāja said that even the denizens of heaven could not escape his stringent government if they were violators of religious principles. He was not proud falsely because a devotee of the Lord is equally or sometimes more powerful than the Lord by His grace, and any promise made by a devotee, though it may be ordinarily very difficult to fulfill, is properly executed by the grace of the Lord. The Pāṇḍavas, by their unalloyed devotional service and full surrender unto the Lord, made it possible for the Lord to become a chariot driver or sometimes their letter messenger. Such duties executed by the Lord for His devotee are always very pleasing to the Lord because the Lord wants to render service to His unalloyed devotee whose life has no other engagement than to serve the Lord with full love and devotion. Mahārāja Parīkṣit, grandson of Arjuna, the celebrated friendly servitor of the Lord, was a pure devotee of the Lord like his grandfather, and therefore the Lord was always with him, even from the time when he was helplessly lying in the womb of his mother and was attacked by the blazing *Brahmāstra* weapon of Aśvatthāmā. A devotee is always under the protection of the Lord, and therefore the assurance of protection by Mahārāja Parīkṣit could never be without meaning. The personality of religion accepted this fact and thus thanked the King for his being true to his exalted position.

TEXT 18

न वर्यं क्लेशबीजानि यतः स्युः पुरुषर्षभ ।
पुरुषं तं विजानीमो वाक्यभेदविमोहिताः ॥१८॥

na vayaṁ kleśa-bījāni
yataḥ syuḥ puruṣarṣabha
puruṣaṁ taṁ vijānīmo
vākya-bheda-vimohitāḥ

na—not; *vayaṁ*—we; *kleśa-bījāni*—the root cause of sufferings; *yataḥ*—wherefrom; *syuḥ*—it so happens; *puruṣa-rṣabha*—O greatest of all human beings; *puruṣaṁ*—the person; *taṁ*—that; *vijānīmaḥ*—know; *vākya-bheda*—difference of opinion; *vimohitāḥ*—bewildered by.

TRANSLATION

O greatest among human beings, it is very difficult to ascertain the particular miscreant who has caused our sufferings because we are bewildered by all the different opinions of theoretical philosophers.

PURPORT

There are many theoretical philosophers in the world who put forward their own theory of cause and effect especially about the cause of suffering and its effect on different living beings. Generally there are six great philosophers: Kaṇāda, the author of Vaiśeṣika philosophy; Gautama, the author of logic; Patañjali, the author of mystic *yoga*; Kapila, the author of Sāṅkhya philosophy; Jaimini, the author of Karma-mīmāṃsā; and Vyāsa-deva, the author of Vedānta Darśana.

Although the bull, or the personality of religion, and the cow, the personality of the earth, knew perfectly well that the personality of Kali was the direct cause of their sufferings, still, as devotees of the Lord, they knew well also that without the sanction of the Lord no one could inflict trouble upon them. According to the *Padma Purāṇa*, our present trouble is due to the fructifying of seedling sins, but even those seedling sins also gradually fade away by execution of pure devotional service. Thus even if the devotees see the mischiefmongers, they do not accuse them for the sufferings inflicted. They take it for granted that the mischiefmonger is made to act by some indirect cause, and therefore they tolerate the sufferings, thinking them to be God-given in small doses only, otherwise the sufferings should have been greater.

Mahārāja Parīkṣit wanted to get a statement of accusation against the direct mischiefmonger, but they declined to give it on the above-mentioned

grounds. Speculative philosophers, however, do not recognize the sanction of the Lord, but they try to find out the cause of sufferings in their own way, as will be described in the following verses. According to Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī, such speculators are themselves bewildered, and thus they cannot know that the ultimate cause of all causes is the Supreme Lord, the Personality of Godhead.

TEXT 19

केचिद् विकल्पवसना आहुरात्मानमात्मनः ।
दैवमन्येऽपरे कर्म स्वभावमपरे प्रभुम् ॥१९॥

kecid vikalpa-vasanā
āhur ātmānam ātmanah
daivam anye 'pare karma
svabhāvam apare prabhum

kecit—some of them; *vikalpa-vasanāḥ*—those who deny all kinds of duality; *āhuḥ*—declare; *ātmānam*—own self; *ātmanah*—of the self; *daivam*—superhuman; *anye*—others; *apare*—someone else; *karma*—activity; *svabhāvam*—material nature; *apare*—many other; *prabhum*—authorities.

TRANSLATION

Some of the philosophers, who deny all sorts of duality, declare that one's own self is responsible for his personal happiness and distress. Others say that superhuman powers are responsible, while yet others say that activity is responsible, and the gross materialists maintain that nature is the ultimate cause.

PURPORT

As referred to above, philosophers like Jaimini and his followers establish that fruitive activity is the root cause of all distress and happiness, and even if there is a superior authority, some superhuman powerful God or gods, He or they are also under the influence of fruitive activity because they reward result according to one's action, and action is not independent because action is performed by some performer; therefore the performer himself is the cause of his own happiness or distress. In the *Bhagavad-gītā*

also it is confirmed (Bg. 6.5) that by one's mind, freed from material affection, one can deliver himself from the sufferings of material pangs. So one should not entangle oneself in matter by the mind's material affections. Thus one's own mind is one's friend or enemy in one's material happiness and distress.

Atheistic materialistic Sāṅkhyaites conclude that material nature is the cause of all causes. According to them, combinations of material elements are the causes of material happiness and distress, and disintegration of matter is the cause of freedom from all material pangs. Gautama and Kaṇāda find out that the atomic combination is the cause of everything, and impersonalists like Aṣṭāvakra discover that the spiritual effulgence of Brahman is the cause of all causes. But in the *Bhagavad-gītā* the Lord Himself declares that He is the source of impersonal Brahman also, and therefore He, the Personality of Godhead, is the ultimate cause of all causes. It is also confirmed in the *Brahma-saṁhitā* that Lord Kṛṣṇa is the ultimate cause of all causes.

TEXT 20

अप्रतर्क्यादिनिर्देश्यादिति केचपि निश्चयः ।
अत्रालुपं राजर्षे विमृश स्वमनीषया ॥२०॥

apratarkyād anirdeśyād
iti keṣv api niścayaḥ
atrānurūpaṁ rājarṣe
vimṛśa sva-maṇīṣayā

apratarkyāt—beyond the power of reasoning; *anirdeśyāt*—beyond the power of thinking; *iti*—thus; *keṣu*—someone; *api*—also; *niścayaḥ*—definitely concluded; *atra*—herein; *anurūpam*—which of them is right; *rājarṣe*—O sage amongst the kings; *vimṛśa*—judge yourself; *sva*—by your own; *maṇīṣayā*—power of intelligence.

TRANSLATION

There are also some thinkers who believe that no one can ascertain the cause of distress by argumentation, nor can one know it by imagination, nor can it be expressed by words. O sage amongst kings, judge for yourself by thinking over all this with your own intelligence.

PURPORT

The Vaiṣṇavites or the devotees of the Lord do believe, as above explained, that nothing can take place without the sanction of the Supreme Lord. He is the supreme director, for He confirms in the *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 15.15) that He, as all-pervading Paramātmā, stays in each and everyone's heart and keeps vigilance over all actions and witnesses all activities. The argument of the atheist that one cannot be punished for one's misdeeds, unless proved before a qualified justice, is refuted herein, for we accept the perpetual witness and constant companion of the living being. A living being may forget all that he might have done in his past or present life, but one must know that in the same tree of the material body, the individual soul and the Supreme Soul as Paramātmā are sitting like two birds. One of them, the living being, is enjoying the fruits of the tree, whereas the Supreme Being is there to witness the activities. Therefore the Paramātmā feature or the Supreme Soul is actually the witness of all activities of the living being, and by His direction only the living being can remember or forget what he might have done in the past. He is, therefore, both the all-pervading impersonal Brahman and the localized Paramātmā in everyone's heart. He is the knower of all past, present and future, and nothing can be concealed from Him. The devotees know this truth, and therefore they discharge their duties sincerely, without being overly anxious for rewards. Besides that, one cannot estimate the Lord's reactions either by speculation or by scholarship. Why does He put some into difficulty and not others? He is the supreme knower of the Vedic knowledge, and thus He is the factual Vedāntist. At the same time He is the compiler of the *Vedānta*. No one is independent of Him, and everyone is engaged in His service in different ways. In the conditioned state, such services are rendered by the living being under force by the material nature, whereas in the liberated state the living being is helped by the spiritual nature in the voluntary loving service of the Lord. There is no incongruity or inebriety in His actions. All are on the path of Absolute Truth. Bhīṣmadeva correctly estimated the inconceivable actions of the Lord. The conclusion is, therefore, that the sufferings of the representative of religion and the representative of the earth, as present before Mahārāja Parīkṣit, are planned in order to prove that Mahārāja Parīkṣit was the ideal executive head, for he knew well how to give protection to the cows (the earth) and the *brāhmaṇas* (religious principles), the two pillars of spiritual advancement. Everyone is under the full control of the Lord. He is quite correct in His action when He desires something to be done by someone, irrespective of the consideration of the particular case. Mahārāja Parīkṣit

was thus put to test for his greatness. Now let us see how he solves it by his sagacious mind.

TEXT 21

सूत उवाच

एवं धर्मे प्रवदति स सम्राट् द्विजसत्तमाः ।
समाहितेन मनसा विखेदः पर्यचष्ट तम् ॥२१॥

sūta uvāca

evam dharme pravadati
sa samrāt dviija-sattamāḥ
samāhitena manasā
vikhedaḥ paryacṣṭa tam

sūtaḥ uvāca—Sūta Gosvāmī said; *evam*—so; *dharme*—the personality of religion; *pravadati*—thus having spoken; *saḥ*—he; *samrāt*—the Emperor; *dviija-sattamāḥ*—O best among the *brāhmaṇas*; *samāhitena*—with proper attention; *manasā*—by the mind; *vikhedaḥ*—without any mistake; *paryacṣṭa*—counterreplied; *tam*—unto him.

TRANSLATION

Sūta Gosvāmī said: O best amongst the *brāhmaṇas*, the Emperor Parīkṣit, thus hearing the personality of religion speak, was fully satisfied, and without mistake or regret he gave his reply.

PURPORT

The statement of the bull, the personality of religion, was full of philosophy and knowledge, and the King was satisfied, since he could understand that the suffering bull was not an ordinary one. Unless one is perfectly conversant with the law of the Supreme Lord, one cannot speak such things touching philosophical truths. The Emperor, being also on an equal level of sagacity, replied to the point, without doubts or mistakes.

TEXT 22

राजोवाच

धर्मं ब्रवीषि धर्मज्ञ धर्मोऽसि वृषरूपधृक् ।
यदधर्मकृतः स्यान् स्रक्तस्यापि तद्भवेत् ॥२२॥

rājovāca

*dharmam bravīṣi dharma-jña
dharmo'si vṛṣa-rūpa-dhṛk
yat adharmakṛtaḥ sthānam
sūcakasyāpi tad bhavet*

rāja uvāca—the King said; *dharmam*—religiosity; *bravīṣi*—as you speak; *dharma-jña*—like one who knows the codes of religion; *dharmah*—the personality of religion; *asi*—you are; *vṛṣa-rūpa-dhṛk*—in the disguise of a bull; *yat*—whatever; *adharmakṛtaḥ*—one who acts irreligiously; *sthānam*—place; *sūcakasya*—of the identifier; *api*—also; *tat*—that; *bhavet*—becomes.

TRANSLATION

The King said: O you, who are in the form of a bull! You know the truth of religion, and you are speaking on the principles that if one knows the location of irreligious acts, one will know the perpetrator. You are no other than the personality of religion.

PURPORT

A devotee's conclusion is that no one is directly responsible to become a benefactor or mischiefmonger without the sanction of the Lord; therefore he does not consider anyone to be directly responsible for such action. But in both the cases he takes it for granted that either benefit or loss is God-sent, and thus it is His grace. In case of benefit, no one will deny it is God-sent, but in case of loss or reverses it becomes doubtful how the Lord could be so unkind to His devotee as to put him in great difficulty. Jesus Christ was seemingly put into such great difficulty, being crucified by the ignorant, but he was never angry at the mischiefmongers. That is the way of accepting a thing, either favorable or unfavorable. Thus for a devotee the identifier is equally a sinner, like the mischiefmonger. By God's grace, the devotee tolerates all reverses, and Mahārāja Parīkṣit observed this, and therefore he could understand that the bull was no other than the personality of religion himself. In other words, a devotee has no suffering at all because so-called suffering is also God's grace for a devotee who sees God in everything. They never placed any complaint before the King for being tortured by the personality of Kali, although everyone lodges such complaints before the state authorities. The extraordinary behavior of the bull made the King conclude that the bull was

certainly the personality of religion, otherwise no one could understand the finer intricacies of the codes of religion.

TEXT 23

अथवा देवमायाया नूनं गतिरगोचरा ।
चेतसो वचसश्चापि भूतानामिति निश्चयः ॥२३॥

*athavā deva-māyāyā
nūnam gatir agocarā
cetaso vacasaś cāpi
bhūtānām iti niścayaḥ*

athavā—alternatively; *deva*—the Lord; *māyāyāḥ*—energies; *nūnam*—very little; *gatiḥ*—movement; *agocarā*—inconceivable; *cetasaḥ*—either by the mind; *vacasaḥ*—by words; *ca*—or; *api*—also; *bhūtānām*—of all living beings; *iti*—thus; *niścayaḥ*—concluded.

TRANSLATION

Thus it is concluded that the Lord's energies are inconceivable. No one can estimate them by mental speculation or by word jugglery.

PURPORT

A question may be raised as to why a devotee should refrain from identifying an actor, although he knows definitely that the Lord is the ultimate doer of everything. Knowing the ultimate doer, one should not pose himself as ignorant of the actual performer. To answer this doubt, the reply is that the Lord is also not directly responsible because everything is done by His deputed *māyā-śakti*, or material energy. The material energy is always provoking doubts about the supreme authority of the Lord. The personality of religion knew perfectly well that nothing can take place without the sanction of the Supreme Lord, and still he was put into doubts by the deluding energy, and thus he refrained from mentioning the supreme cause. This doubtfulness was due to the contamination of both Kali and the material energy. The whole atmosphere of the age of Kali is magnified by the deluding energy, and the proportion of measurement is inexplicable.

TEXT 24

तपः शौचं दया सत्यमिति पादाः कृते कृताः ।
अधर्मांशैस्त्रयो भग्नाः स्मयसङ्गमदस्तव ॥२४॥

tapaḥ śaucam dayā satyam
iti pādāḥ kṛte kṛtāḥ
adharmāṁśais trayo bhagnāḥ
smaya-saṅga-madais tava

tapaḥ—austerity; *śaucam*—cleanliness; *dayā*—mercy; *satyam*—truthfulness; *iti*—thus; *pādāḥ*—legs; *kṛte*—in the age of Satya; *kṛtāḥ*—established; *adharmā*—irreligiosity; *āṁśaiḥ*—by the parts; *trayaḥ*—three combined; *bhagnāḥ*—broken; *smaya*—pride; *saṅga*—too much association with women; *madaḥ*—intoxication; *tava*—your.

TRANSLATION

In the age of Satya [truthfulness] your four legs were established by the four principles of austerity, cleanliness, mercy and truthfulness. But it appears that three of your legs are broken due to rampant irreligion in the form of pride, lust for women, and intoxication.

PURPORT

The deluding energy, or material nature, can act upon the living beings proportionately in terms of the living beings' falling prey to the deluding attraction of *māyā*. Moths are captivated by the glaring brightness of light, and thus they become a prey to the fire. Similarly, the deluding energy is always captivating the conditioned souls to become a prey to the fire of delusion, and the Vedic scriptures warn the conditioned souls not to become a prey to delusion but to get rid of it. The *Vedas* warn us not to go to the darkness of ignorance but to the progressive path of light. The Lord Himself also warns that the deluding power of material energy is too powerful to overcome, but one who completely surrenders unto the Lord can easily do so. But to surrender unto the lotus feet of the Lord is also not very easy. Such surrender is possible by persons of austerity, cleanliness, mercy and truthfulness. These four principles of advanced civilization were remarkable features in the age of Satya. In that age, every human being was practically a qualified *brāhmaṇa* of the

highest order, and in the social orders of life they were all *paramahāṁsas*, or the topmost in the renounced order. By cultural standing, the human beings were not at all subjected to the deluding energy. Such strong men of character were competent enough to get away from the clutches of *māyā*. But gradually, and as the basic principles of brahminical culture, namely austerity, cleanliness, mercy and truthfulness, became curtailed by proportionate development of pride, attachment for women and intoxication, the path of salvation or the path of transcendental bliss retreated far, far away from the human society. With the progression of the age of Kali, people are becoming very proud, and attached to women and intoxication. By the influence of the age of Kali, even a pauper is proud of his penny, the women are always dressed in an overly attractive fashion to victimize the minds of men, and the man is addicted to drinking wine, smoking, drinking tea and chewing tobacco, etc. All these habits, or so-called advancement of civilization, are the root causes of all irreligiosities, and therefore it is not possible to check corruption, bribery and nepotism. Man cannot check all these evils simply by statutory acts and police vigilance, but he can cure the disease of the mind by the proper medicine, namely advocating the principles of brahminical culture or the principles of austerity, cleanliness, mercy and truthfulness. Modern civilization and economic development are creating a new situation of poverty and scarcity with the result of blackmailing the consumer's commodities. If the leaders and the rich men of the society spend fifty percent of their accumulated wealth mercifully for the misled mass of people and educate them in God consciousness or in the knowledge of *Bhāgavatam*, certainly the age of Kali will be defeated in its attempt to entrap the conditioned souls. We must always remember that false pride, or too high an estimation of one's own values of life, undue attachment to women or association with them, and intoxication will divert the human civilization from the path of peace, however much the people clamor for peace in the world. The preaching of the *Bhāgavatam* principles will automatically render all men practiced to austerity, clean both inside and outside, merciful to the suffering, and truthful in daily behavior. That is the way of correcting the flaws of human society which are very prominently exhibited at the present moment.

TEXT 25

इदानीं धर्म पादस्ते सत्यं निर्वर्तयेद्यतः ।
तं जिघृक्ष्यधर्मोऽयमनृतेनैधितः कलिः ॥२५॥

*idānīm dharma pādas te
satyaṁ nirvartayed yataḥ
tam jighṛkṣaty adharmo 'yam
anṛtenaidhitaḥ kaliḥ*

idānīm—at the present moment; *dharma*—O personality of religion; *pādaḥ*—legs; *te*—of you; *satyaṁ*—truthfulness; *nirvartayet*—hobbling along somehow or other; *yataḥ*—whereby; *tam*—that; *jighṛkṣati*—trying to destroy; *adharmāḥ*—the personality of irreligion; *ayam*—this; *anṛtena*—by deceit; *edhitaḥ*—flourishing; *kaliḥ*—quarrel personified.

TRANSLATION

You are now standing on one leg only, which is your truthfulness, and you are somehow or other hobbling along. But quarrel personified [Kali], flourishing by deceit, is also trying to destroy that leg.

PURPORT

The principles of religion do not stand on some dogmas or manmade formulas, but they stand on four primary regulative observances, namely austerity, cleanliness, mercy and truthfulness. The mass of people must be educated to practice these principles from childhood. Austerity means to accept voluntarily things which may not be very comfortable for the body but are conducive for spiritual realization, for example, fasting. Fasting twice or four times a month is a sort of austerity which may be voluntarily accepted for spiritual realization only, and not for any other purposes, political or otherwise. Fastings which are not meant for self-realization but for some other purposes are condemned in the *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 17. 56). Similarly, cleanliness is necessary both for the mind and the body. Simply bodily cleanliness may help to some extent, but cleanliness of the mind is necessary, and it is effected by glorifying the Supreme Lord. No one can cleanse the accumulated mental dust without glorifying the Supreme Lord. A godless civilization cannot cleanse the mind because it has no idea of God, and for this simple reason people under such a civilization cannot have good qualifications, however they may be materially equipped. We have to see things by their resultant action. The resultant action of human civilization in the age of Kali is dissatisfaction, so everyone is anxious to get peace of mind. This peace of mind was complete in the Satya Age because of the existence of the above-mentioned attributes of the human being. Gradually these attributes have diminished in the Treta-yuga

to three fourths, in the Dvāpara to half, and in this age of Kali they are diminished to one fourth, which is also gradually diminishing on account of prevailing untruthfulness. By pride, either artificial or real, the resultant action of austerity is spoiled; by too much affection for female association, cleanliness is spoiled; by too much addiction to intoxication, mercifulness is spoiled; and by too much lying propaganda, truthfulness is spoiled. The revival of *Bhāgavata-dharma* can save the human civilization from falling a prey to evils of all description.

TEXT 26

इयं च भूमिर्भगवता न्यासितोरुमरा सती ।
श्रीमद्भित्तत्पदन्यासैः सर्वतः कृतकौतुका ॥२६॥

*iyam ca bhūmir bhagavatā
nyāsitoru-bharā satī
śrīmadbhis tat-padanyāsaiḥ
sarvataḥ kṛta-kautukā*

iyam—this; *ca*—and; *bhūmiḥ*—surface of the earth; *bhagavatā*—by the Personality of Godhead; *nyāsita*—being performed personally as well as by others; *uru*—great; *bharā*—burden; *satī*—being so done; *śrīmadbhiḥ*—by the all-auspicious; *tat*—that; *padanyāsaiḥ*—footprints; *sarvataḥ*—all around; *kṛta*—done; *kautukā*—good fortune.

TRANSLATION

The burden of the earth was certainly diminished by the Personality of Godhead and by others as well. When He was present as an incarnation, all good was performed because of His auspicious footprints.

TEXT 27

शोचत्यश्रुकला साध्वी दुर्भगेवोद्भितासती ।
अब्रह्मण्या नृपव्याजाः शुद्राभोक्ष्यन्ति मामिति ॥२७॥

*śocaty aśru-kalā sādhvī
durbhagevojhitā satī
abrahmaṇyā nṛpa-vyājāḥ
śūdrā bhokṣyanti mām iti*

śocati—lamenting; *āśru-kalā*—with tears in the eyes; *sādhvī*—the chaste; *durbhagā*—as if the most unfortunate; *iva*—like; *ūjjhitā*—forlorn; *satī*—being so done; *abrahmaṇyāḥ*—devoid of brahminical culture; *nṛpa-vyājāḥ*—posed as the ruler; *śūdrāḥ*—lower class; *bhokṣyanti*—would enjoy; *mām*—me; *iti*—thus.

TRANSLATION

Now she, the chaste one, being unfortunately forsaken, as it were, by the Personality of Godhead, laments her future with tears in her eyes, for now she is being ruled and enjoyed by lower class men who pose as rulers.

PURPORT

The *kṣatriya*, or the man who is qualified to protect the sufferers, is meant to rule the state. Untrained lower class men, or men without ambition to protect the sufferers, cannot be placed on the seat of an administrator. Unfortunately, in the age of Kali the lower class men, without training, occupy the post of a ruler by strength of popular votes, and instead of protecting the sufferers, such men create a situation quite intolerable for everyone. Such rulers illegally gratify themselves at the cost of all comforts of the citizens, and thus the chaste mother earth cries to see the pitiable condition of her sons, both men and animals. That is the future of the world in the age of Kali when irreligiosity prevails most prominently. And in the absence of a suitable king to curb irreligious tendencies, educating the people systematically in the teaching of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* will clear up the hazy atmosphere of corruption, bribery, blackmailing, etc.

TEXT 28

इति धर्मं महीं चैव सान्त्वयित्वा महारथः ।
निशातमाददे त्वङ्गं कलयेऽधर्महेतवे ॥२८॥

*iti dharmam mahīm caiva
sāntvayitvā mahā-rathaḥ
niśātam ādade khaṅgam
kalaye 'dharma-hetave*

iti—thus; *dharmam*—the personality of religion; *mahīm*—the earth; *ca*—also; *eva*—as; *sāntvayitvā*—after pacifying; *mahā-rathaḥ*—the general who

could fight alone with thousands of enemies; *niśātam*—sharp; *ādade*—took up; *khaṅgam*—sword; *kalaye*—to kill the personified Kali; *adharma*—irreligion; *hetave*—the root cause.

TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Parikṣit, who could fight one thousand enemies single-handedly, thus pacified the personality of religion and the earth. Then he took up his sharp sword to kill the personality of Kali, who is the cause of all irreligion.

PURPORT

As described above, the personality of Kali is he who deliberately commits all kinds of sinful acts which are forbidden in the revealed scriptures. This age of Kali will certainly be full of all activities of Kali, but this does not mean that the leaders of society, the executive heads, the learned and intelligent men, or above all the devotees of the Lord shall sit down tight and become callous to the reactions of the age of Kali. In the rainy season certainly there will be profuse rainfalls, but that does not mean that men should not take means to protect themselves from the rains. It is the duty of the executive heads of state and others to take all necessary actions against the activities of Kali or the persons influenced by the age of Kali; and Mahārāja Parikṣit is the ideal executive head of the state, for he became at once ready to kill the personality of Kali with his sharp sword. The administrators should not simply pass resolutions for anticorruptional steps, but they must be ready with sharp sword to kill the persons creating corruptions from the angle of vision of the recognized *sāstras*. The administrators cannot prevent corrupt activities by allowing wine shops. They must at once close all shops of intoxicating drugs and wine and force punishment even by death for those who indulge in the habit of intoxication of all description. That is the way of stopping the activities of Kali, as exhibited herein by Mahārāja Parikṣit, the *mahā-ratha*.

TEXT 29

तं जिघांसुमभिप्रेत्य विहाय नृपताञ्छनम् ।
तत्पादमूलं शिरसा समगाद् भयविह्वलः ॥२९॥

*tam jighāṁsum abhipretya
vihāya nṛpa-lāñchanam
tat-pāda-mūlam śīrasā
samagād bhaya-vihvalaḥ*

tam—him; *jighāṁsum*—willing to kill; *abhipretya*—knowing it well; *vihāya*—leaving aside; *nṛpa-lāñchanam*—the dress of a king; *tat-pāda-mūlam*—at his feet; *śīrasā*—by the head; *samagāt*—fully surrendered; *bhaya-vihvalaḥ*—under pressure of fearfulness.

TRANSLATION

When the personality of Kali understood that the King was willing to kill him, he at once abandoned the dress of a king, and, under pressure of fear, completely surrendered to him, bowing his head.

PURPORT

The royal dress of the personality of Kali is artificial. The royal dress is suitable for a king or *kṣatriya*, but when a lower class man artificially dresses himself as a king, his real identity is disclosed by the challenge of a bona fide *kṣatriya* like Mahārāja Parīkṣit. A real *kṣatriya* never surrenders. He accepts the challenge of his rival *kṣatriya*, and he fights either to die or to win. Surrender is unknown to a real *kṣatriya*. In the age of Kali there are so many pretenders dressed and posed like administrators or executive heads, but their real identity is disclosed when they are challenged by a real *kṣatriya*. Therefore when the artificially dressed personality of Kali saw that to fight Mahārāja Parīkṣit was beyond his capacity, he bowed down his head like a subordinate and gave up his royal dress.

TEXT 30

पतितं पादयोर्वीरः कृपया दीनवत्सलः ।
शरण्यो नावधोऽल्लोक्य आह चेदं हसन्निव ॥३०॥

*patitaṁ pādayor vīraḥ
kṛpayā dīna-vatsalaḥ
śaraṇyo nāvadhic chlokyā
āha cedam hasann iva*

patitaṁ—fallen down; *pādayoḥ*—at the feet; *vīraḥ*—the hero; *kṛpayā*—out of compassion; *dīna-vatsalaḥ*—kind to the poor; *śaraṇyaḥ*—one who is qualified to accept surrender; *na*—not; *avadhīt*—did kill; *ślokyāḥ*—one who is worthy of being sung; *āha*—said; *ca*—also; *idam*—this; *hasan*—smiling; *iva*—like.

TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Parīkṣit, who was qualified to accept surrender and worthy of being sung in history, did not kill the poor surrendered and fallen Kali, but smiled compassionately, for he was kind to the poor.

PURPORT

Even an ordinary *kṣatriya* does not kill a surrendered person, and what to speak of Mahārāja Parīkṣit, who was by nature compassionate and kind to the poor. He was smiling because the artificially dressed Kali disclosed his identity as a lower class man, and he was thinking how ironic it was that no one was saved from his sharp sword when he desired to kill, but the poor lower class Kali was spared by his timely surrender. Mahārāja Parīkṣit's glory and kindness is therefore sung in history. He was a kind and compassionate emperor, fully worthy of accepting surrender even from his enemy. Thus the personality of Kali was saved by the will of Providence.

TEXT 31

राजोवाच
न ते गुडाकेश्यशोधराणां
बद्धाञ्जलेवै भयमस्ति किञ्चित् ।
न वर्तितव्यं भवता कथंचन
क्षेत्रे मदीये त्वमधर्मबन्धुः ॥३१॥

*rājovāca
na te guḍākeśa-yaśo-dharāṇāṁ
baddhāñjaler vai bhayam asti kiñcit
na vartitavyaṁ bhavatā kathañcana
kṣetre madīye tvam adharma-bandhuḥ*

śrī rājā uvāca—the King said; *na*—not; *te*—your; *guḍākeśa*—Arjuna; *yaśaḥ-dharāṇām*—of you who inherited the fame; *baddhāñjaleḥ*—one with folded hands; *vai*—certainly; *bhayam*—fear; *asti*—there is; *kiñcit*—even a slight; *na*—neither; *varitavyam*—can be allowed to live; *bhavatā*—by you; *kathañcana*—by all means; *kṣetre*—in the land; *madīye*—in my kingdom; *tvam*—you; *adharmabandhuḥ*—the friend of irreligion.

TRANSLATION

The King thus said: We have inherited the fame of Arjuna; therefore since you have surrendered yourself with folded hands you need not fear for your life. But you cannot remain in my kingdom, for you are the friend of irreligion.

PURPORT

The personality of Kali, who is the friend of all kinds of irreligiosities, may be excused if he surrenders, but in all circumstances he cannot be allowed to live as a citizen in any part of a welfare state. The Pāṇḍavas were entrusted representatives of the Personality of Godhead Lord Kṛṣṇa, who practically brought into being the Battle of Kurukṣetra, but not for any personal interest. He wanted that an ideal King like Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira and his descendants like Mahārāja Parīkṣit should rule the world, and therefore a responsible king like Mahārāja Parīkṣit cannot allow the friend of irreligiosity to flourish in his kingdom at the cost of the good fame of the Pāṇḍavas. That is the way of wiping out corruption in the state, and not otherwise. The friends of irreligiosity should be banished from the state, and that will save the state from corruption.

TEXT 32

त्वां वर्तमानं नरदेवदेहे-
ष्वनुप्रवृत्तोऽयमधर्मपूराः ।
लोभोऽनृतं चौर्यमनार्यमंहो
ज्येष्ठा च माया कलहश्च दम्भः ॥३२॥

*tvām vartamānaṁ nara-deva-deheṣu
anupravṛtto 'yam adharma-pūgaḥ
lobho 'nṛtaṁ cauryam anāryam aṁho
jyeṣṭhā ca māyā kalahaś ca dambhaḥ*

tvām—you; *vartamānam*—while present; *nara-deva*—a man-god, or a king; *deheṣu*—in the body; *anupravṛttaḥ*—beginning all over; *ayam*—all these; *adharma*—irreligious principles; *pūgaḥ*—in the masses; *lobhaḥ*—greed; *anṛtam*—falsity; *cauryam*—robbery; *anāryam*—incivility; *aṁhaḥ*—treachery; *jyeṣṭhā*—misfortune; *ca*—and; *māyā*—cheating; *kalahaḥ*—quarrel; *ca*—and; *dambhaḥ*—vanity.

TRANSLATION

If the personality of Kali or irreligion is allowed to act as a man-god or an executive head, certainly irreligious principles like greed, falsehood, robbery, incivility, treachery, misfortune, cheating, quarrel and vanity will abound.

PURPORT

The principles of religion, namely *austerity, cleanliness, mercy and truthfulness*, as we have already discussed, may be followed by the follower of any faith. There is no need of turning the coat of a Hindu to Mohammedan to Christian or some other faith and thus become a renegade without following the principles of religion. The *Bhāgavatam religion* urges following the *principles of religion*. The principles of religion are not the dogmas or regulative principles of a certain faith. Such regulative principles may be different in terms of the time and place concerned. One has to see whether the aims of religion have been achieved. Sticking to the dogmas and formulas without attaining the real principles is no good. A secular state may be impartial to any particular type of faith, but the state cannot be indifferent to the principles of religion as above mentioned. But in the age of Kali, the executive heads of state will be indifferent to such religious principles, and therefore under their patronage the opponents of religious principles, namely greed, falsehood, cheating, pilfering, etc., will naturally follow, and so there is no meaning in a propaganda crying to stop corruption in the state.

TEXT 33

न वर्तितव्यं तदधर्मबन्धो
धर्मेण सत्येन च वर्तितव्ये ।
ब्रह्मवर्ते यत्र यजन्ति यज्ञै-
र्यज्ञैश्चरं यज्ञवितानविद्वाः ॥३३॥

*na vartitavyaṁ tad adharmā-bandho
dharmaṇa satyena ca vartitavye
brahmāvarte yatra yajanti yajñair
yajñeśvaraṁ yajña-vitāna-vijñāḥ*

na—not; *vartitavyam*—deserve to remain; *tat*—therefore; *adharmā*—irreligiosity; *bandho*—friend; *dharmaṇa*—with religion; *satyena*—with truth; *ca*—also; *vartitavye*—being situated in; *brahmāvarte*—place where sacrifice is performed; *yatra*—where; *yajanti*—duly perform; *yajñaiḥ*—by sacrifices or devotional services; *yajñeśvaraṁ*—unto the Supreme Lord, the Personality of Godhead; *yajña*—sacrifice; *vitāna*—spreading; *vijñāḥ*—experts.

TRANSLATION

Therefore, O friend of irreligion, you do not deserve to remain in a place where experts perform sacrifices according to truth and religious principles for the satisfaction of the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

PURPORT

Yajñeśvara, or the Supreme Personality of Godhead, is the beneficiary of all kinds of sacrificial ceremonies. Such sacrificial ceremonies are prescribed differently in the scriptures for different ages. In other words, sacrifice means to accept the supremacy of the Lord and thereby perform acts by which the Lord may be satisfied in all respects. The atheists do not believe in the existence of God, and they do not perform any sacrifice for the satisfaction of the Lord. Any place or country where the supremacy of the Lord is accepted and thus sacrifice is performed is called *brahmāvarta*. There are different countries in different parts of the world, and each and every country may have different types of sacrifice to please the Supreme Lord, but the central point in pleasing Him is ascertained in the *Bhāgavatam*, and it is truthfulness. The basic principle of religion is truthfulness, and the ultimate goal of all religions is to satisfy the Lord. In this age of Kali, the greatest common formula of sacrifice is the *saṅkīrtana-yajña*. That is the opinion of the experts who know how to propagate the process of *yajña*. Lord Caitanya preached this method of *yajña*, and it is understood from this verse that anywhere and everywhere the sacrificial method of *saṅkīrtana-yajña* may be performed in order to drive away the

personality of Kali and save the human society from falling prey to the influence of the age.

TEXT 34

यस्मिन् हरिर्भगवानिज्यमान
इज्यात्ममूर्तिर्यजतां शं तनोति ।
कामानमोघान् स्थिरजङ्गमाना-
मन्तर्वह्निर्वायुरिवैष आत्मा ॥३४॥

*yasmin harir bhagavān iṣyamāna
iṣyātma-mūrtir yajatām śaṁ tanoti
kāmaṁ amoghān sthira-jaṅgamānām
antar bahir vā yur-ivaṣa ātmā*

yasmin—in such sacrificial ceremonies; *hariḥ*—the Supreme Lord; *bhagavān*—the Personality of Godhead; *iṣyamānaḥ*—being worshiped; *iṣyā-ātma*—the soul of all worshipable deities; *mūrtiḥ*—in the forms; *yajatām*—those who worship; *śaṁ*—welfare; *tanoti*—spreads; *kāmaṁ*—desires; *amoghān*—inviolable; *sthira-jaṅgamānām*—of all the moving and the unmoving; *antaḥ*—within; *bahiḥ*—outside; *vā yuḥ*—air; *iva*—like; *eṣaḥ*—of all of them; *ātmā*—spirit soul.

TRANSLATION

In all sacrificial ceremonies, although sometimes a demigod is worshiped, the Supreme Lord Personality of Godhead is worshiped because He is the Supersoul of everyone, and exists both inside and outside like the air. Thus it is He only who awards all welfare to the worshiper.

PURPORT

It is even sometimes seen that demigods like Indra, Candra, etc., are worshiped and offered sacrificial awards, yet the rewards of all such sacrifices are awarded to the worshiper by the Supreme Lord, and it is the Lord only who can offer all welfare to the worshiper. The demigods, although worshiped, cannot do anything without the sanction of the Lord because the Lord is the Supersoul of everyone, both moving and nonmoving.

TEXT 35

सूत उवाच

परीक्षितैवमादिष्टः स कलिर्जातिवेपथुः ।
तमुद्यतासिमाहेदं दण्डपाणिमिवोद्यतम् ॥३५॥

śrī sūta uvāca
parīkṣitaivam ādiṣṭaḥ
sa kalir jāta-vepathuḥ
tam udyatāsim āhedam
daṇḍa-pāṇim ivodyatam

śrī sūtaḥ uvāca—Śrī Sūta Gosvāmī said; *parīkṣitā*—by Mahārāja Parīkṣit; *evam*—thus; *ādiṣṭaḥ*—being ordered; *saḥ*—he; *kalir*—the personality of Kali; *jāta*—there was; *vepathuḥ*—trembling; *tam*—him; *udyatā*—raised up; *asim*—sword; *āha*—said; *idam*—thus; *daṇḍa-pāṇim*—Yamarāja, the personality of death; *iva*—like; *udyatam*—almost ready.

TRANSLATION

Śrī Sūta Gosvāmī said: The personality of Kali, thus being ordered by Mahārāja Parīkṣit, began to tremble in fear. Seeing the King before him like Yamarāja, ready to kill him, Kali spoke to the King as follows.

PURPORT

The King was ready to kill him at once as soon as the personality of Kali would disobey his order. Otherwise the King had no objection to allow him to prolong his life. The personality of Kali also, after attempting to get rid of the punishment in various ways, decided that he must surrender unto him, and thus he began to tremble in fear of his life. The King, or the executive head, must be so strong as to stand before the personality of Kali as the personality of death, Yamarāja. The King's order must be obeyed, otherwise the culprit's life is in risk. That is the way to rule the personalities of Kali who create disturbance in the normal life of the state citizens.

TEXT 36

कलिरुवाच

यत्र क्वाय वत्स्यामि सार्वभौम तवाज्ञया ।
लक्ष्ये तत्र तत्रापि त्वापात्तेषुशरासनम् ॥३६॥

kalir uvāca
yatra kva vātha vatsyāmi
sārva-bhauma tava jñayā
lakṣaye tatra tatrāpi
tvām ātteṣu-śarāsanam

kalir uvāca—the personality of Kali said; *yatra*—anywhere; *kva*—and everywhere; *vā*—either; *atha*—thereof; *vatsyāmi*—I shall reside; *sārva-bhauma*—O Lord (or Emperor) of the earth; *tava*—your; *jñayā*—by the order; *lakṣaye*—I see; *tatra*—anywhere and everywhere; *tatrāpi*—also; *tvām*—Your Majesty; *ātta*—taken over; *iṣu*—arrows; *śarāsanam*—bows.

TRANSLATION

O Your Majesty, though I may live anywhere and everywhere under your order, I shall but see you with bow and arrows wherever I look.

PURPORT

The personality of Kali could see that Mahārāja Parīkṣit was the emperor of all lands all over the world, and thus anywhere he might live he would have to meet with the same. The personality of Kali was meant for mischief, and Mahārāja Parīkṣit was meant for subduing all kinds of mischiefmongers, especially the personality of Kali. It was better, therefore, for the personality of Kali to have been killed by the King then and there instead of being killed elsewhere. He was, after all, a surrendered soul before the King, and it was for the King to do what was required.

TEXT 37

तन्मे धर्मभृतां श्रेष्ठ स्थानं निर्देष्टुमर्हसि ।
यत्रैव नियतो वत्स्य आतिष्ठस्तेऽनुशासनम् ॥३७॥

tan me dharma-bhṛtām śreṣṭha
sthānam nirdeṣṭum arhasi
yatraiva niyato vatsya
ātiṣṭhaṁ te 'nuśāsanam

tat—therefore; *me*—me; *dharma-bhṛtām*—of all the protectors of religion; *śreṣṭha*—the chief; *sthānam*—place; *nirdeṣṭum*—fix; *arhasi*—may you do so;

yatra—where; *eva*—certainly; *nīyataḥ*—always; *vatsye*—can reside; *ātiṣṭhan*—permanently situated; *te*—your; *anuśāsanam*—under your rule.

TRANSLATION

Therefore, O chief amongst the protectors of religion, please fix some place for me where I can live permanently under the protection of your government.

PURPORT

The personality of Kali addressed Mahārāja Parīkṣit as the chief amongst the protectors of religiosity because the King refrained from killing a person who surrendered unto him. A surrendered soul should be given all protection, even though he may be an enemy. That is the principle of religion. And we can just imagine what sort of protection is given by the Personality of Godhead to the person who surrenders unto Him, not as an enemy but as a devoted servitor. The Lord protects the surrendered soul from all sins and all resultant reactions of sinful acts. (Bg. 18.66)

TEXT 38

सुत उवाच

अभ्यर्थितस्तदा तस्मै स्थानानि कलये ददौ ।

द्युतं पानं स्त्रियः सना यत्राचर्मश्चतुर्विधः ॥३८॥

sūta uvāca

abhyarthitas tadā tasmai

sthānāni kalaye dadau

dyutam panam striyaḥ sunā

yatrādharmas catur-vidhaḥ

sūtaḥ uvāca—Sūta Gosvāmī said; *abhyarthitaḥ*—thus being petitioned; *tadā*—at that time; *tasmai*—unto him; *sthānāni*—places; *kalaye*—to the personality of Kali; *dadau*—gave him permission; *dyutam*—gambling; *panam*—drinking; *striyaḥ*—illicit association of women; *sunāḥ*—animal slaughter; *yatra*—wherever; *adharmas*—sinful activities; *catur-vidhaḥ*—four kinds of.

TRANSLATION

Sūta Gosvāmī said: Mahārāja Parīkṣit, thus being petitioned by the personality of Kali, gave him permission to reside in places where gambling, drinking, prostitution and animal slaughter were performed.

PURPORT

The basic principles of irreligiosity, such as pride, prostitution, intoxication and falsehood, counteract the four principles of religion, namely austerity, cleanliness, mercy and truthfulness. The personality of Kali was given permission to live in four places particularly mentioned by the King, namely the place of gambling, the place of prostitution, the place of drinking and the place of animal slaughter.

Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī directs that drinking against the principles of scriptures, such as the *Sautrāmaṇi-yajña*, etc., association with women outside marriage, and killing animals against the injunctions of scripture, are irreligious. In the *Vedas* two different types of injunctions are there for the *pravṛttas*, or those who are engaged in material enjoyment, and for the *nivṛttas*, or those who are liberated from material bondage. The Vedic injunction for the *pravṛttas* is to gradually regulate their activities towards the path of liberation. Therefore, for those who are in the lowest stage of ignorance and indulge in wine, woman and flesh, drinking by performing *Sautrāmaṇi-yajña*, association of woman by marriage and flesh-eating by sacrifices are sometimes recommended. But such recommendations in the Vedic literature are meant for a particular class of men, and not for all. But because there are injunctions of the *Vedas* for particular types of persons, such activities by the *pravṛttas* are not considered *adharmas*. One man's food may be poison for others; similarly, what is recommended for those in the modes of ignorance may be poison for those in the modes of goodness. Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī Prabhu, therefore, affirms that recommendations in the scriptures for a certain class of men are never to be considered *adharmas*, or irreligious. But such activities are factually *adharmas*, and they are never to be encouraged. The recommendations in the scriptures are not meant for encouragement of such *adharmas*, but for regulating the necessary *adharmas* gradually toward the path of *dharma*.

Following in the footsteps of Mahārāja Parīkṣit, it is the duty of all executive heads of states to see that the principles of religion, namely austerity, cleanliness, mercy and truthfulness, are established in the state,

and the principles of irreligion, namely pride, illicit female association or prostitution, intoxication and falsity be checked by all means. And to make the best use of a bad bargain, the personality of Kali may be transferred to places of gambling, drinking, prostitution and slaughterhouses, if there are any places like that. Those who are addicted to these irreligious habits may be regulated by the injunctions of the scripture. In all circumstances they should not be encouraged by any state. In other words, the state should categorically stop all sorts of gambling, drinking, prostitution and falsity. The state which wants to eradicate corruption by majority may introduce the principles of religion in the following manner:

1. Two compulsory fasting days in a month, if not more (austerity). Even from the economic point of view, such two fasting days in a month in the state will save tons of food, and the system will also act very favorably on the general health of the citizens.

2. There must be compulsory marriage of young boys and girls attaining twenty-four years of age and sixteen years of age respectively. There is no harm in coeducation in the schools and colleges provided the boys and girls are duly married, and in case there is any intimate connection between a male and female student, they should be married properly without illicit relation. The divorce act is encouraging prostitution, and this should be abolished.

3. The citizens of the state must give in charity up to fifty percent of their income for the purpose of creating a spiritual atmosphere in the state or in the human society, both individually and collectively. They should preach the principles of *Bhāgavatam* by a) *karma-yoga* or doing everything for the satisfaction of the Lord, b) regular hearing of the *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* from authorized persons or realized souls, c) chanting of the glories of the Lord congregationally at home or at places of worship, d) rendering all kinds of service to *Bhāgavatas* engaged in preaching *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, and e) residing in a place where the atmosphere is saturated with God consciousness. If the state is regulated by the above process, naturally there will be God consciousness everywhere.

Gambling of all description, even speculative business enterprises, is considered to be degrading, and by encouraging gambling in the state, there is a complete disappearance of truthfulness. Allowing young boys and girls to remain unmarried more than the above-mentioned ages and license for animal slaughter houses of all description should be at once prohibited. The flesh-eaters may be allowed to take flesh as is mentioned in the scriptures, and not otherwise. Intoxication of all description, even the smoking of cigarettes, the chewing of tobacco or drinking of tea, must be prohibited.

TEXT 39

पुनश्च याचमानाय जातरूपमदात्प्रभुः ।
ततोऽनृतं मदं कामं रजो वैरं च पञ्चमम् ॥३९॥

*punaś ca yācamānāya
jāta-rūpam adāt prabhuḥ
tato 'nṛtaṁ madam kāmam
rajo vairam ca pañcamam*

punaḥ—again; *ca*—also; *yācamānāya*—to the beggar; *jāta-rūpam*—gold; *adāt*—gave away; *prabhuḥ*—the king; *tataḥ*—whereby; *anṛtam*—falsehood; *madam*—intoxication; *kāmam*—lust; *rajaḥ*—on account of a passionate mood; *vairam*—enmity; *ca*—also; *pañcamam*—the fifth one.

TRANSLATION

The personality of Kali asked for something more, and because of his begging, the King gave him permission to live where there is gold because wherever there is gold there is also falsity, intoxication, lust, envy and enmity.

PURPORT

Although Mahārāja Parīkṣit gave Kali permission to live in four places, it was very difficult for him to find the places because during the reign of Mahārāja Parīkṣit there were no such places. Therefore Kali asked the King to give him something practical which could be utilized for his nefarious purposes. Mahārāja Parīkṣit thus gave him permission to live in a place where there is gold, because wherever there is gold there are all the above-mentioned four things, and over and above them there is enmity also. So the personality of Kali became gold standardized. According to *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, gold encourages falsity, intoxication, prostitution, envy and enmity. Even a gold standard exchange and currency is bad. Gold standard currency is based on falsehood because currency is not on a par with the reserved gold. The basic principle is falsity because currency notes are issued more in value than the actual reserved gold. This artificial inflation of currency by the authorities encourages prostitution of state economy. The price of commodities becomes artificially inflated because of bad money or artificial currency notes. Bad money drives away good money.

Instead of paper currency, actual gold coins should be used for exchange, and this will stop prostitution of gold. Gold ornaments for women may be allowed by control, not by quality, but by quantity. This will discourage lust, envy and enmity. When there is actual gold currency in the form of coins, the influence of gold in producing falsity, prostitution, etc., will automatically cease. There will be no need of an anticorruption ministry for another term of prostitution and falsity of purpose.

TEXT 40

अमूनि पञ्च स्थानानि ह्यधर्मप्रभवः कलिः ।
औत्तरेयेण दत्तानि न्यवसत् तन्निदेशकृत् ॥४०॥

*amūni pañca sthānāni hy
adharm-prabhavaḥ kaliḥ
auttareyeṇa dattāni
nyavasat tan-nideśakṛt*

amūni—all those; *pañca*—five; *sthānāni*—places; *hi*—certainly; *adharm*—irreligious principles; *prabhavaḥ*—encouraging; *kaliḥ*—the age of Kali; *auttareyeṇa*—by the son of Uttarā; *dattāni*—delivered; *nyavasat*—dwelt; *tat*—by him; *nideśakṛt*—directed.

TRANSLATION

Thus the personality of Kali, by the directions of Mahārāja Parīkṣit, the son of Uttarā, was allowed to live in those five places.

PURPORT

Thus the age of Kali began with gold standardization, and therefore falsity, intoxication, animal slaughter and prostitution are rampant all over the world, and the saner section is eager to drive out corruption. The counteracting process is suggested above, and everyone can take advantage of this suggestion.

TEXT 41

अथैतानि न सेवेत बुभुक्षुः पुरुषः क्वचित् ।
विशेषतो धर्मशीलो राजा लोकपतिर्गुरुः ॥४१॥

*athaitāni na seveta
bubhūṣuḥ puruṣaḥ kvacit
viśeṣato dharma-śīlo
rājā loka-patiḥ guruḥ*

atha—therefore; *etāni*—all these; *na*—never; *seveta*—come in contact; *bubhūṣuḥ*—those who desire well-being; *puruṣaḥ*—person; *kvacit*—in any circumstances; *viśeṣataḥ*—specifically; *dharma-śīlaḥ*—those who are on the progressive path of liberation; *rājā*—the king; *loka-patiḥ*—public leader; *guruḥ*—the *brāhmaṇas* and the *sannyāsīs*.

TRANSLATION

Therefore whoever desires progressive well-being, especially kings, religionists, public leaders, *brāhmaṇas* and *sannyāsīs*, should never come in contact with the four above-mentioned irreligious principles.

PURPORT

The *brāhmaṇa* is the religious preceptor for all other castes, and the *sannyāsīs* are the spiritual masters for all the castes and orders of society. So also are the king and the public leaders who are responsible for the material welfare of all people. The progressive religionists and those who are responsible human beings or those who do not want to spoil their valuable human lives should refrain from all the principles of irreligiosity, especially from illicit connection with women. If a *brāhmaṇa* is not truthful, all his claims as a *brāhmaṇa* at once become null and void. If a *sannyāsī* is illicitly connected with women, all his claims as a *sannyāsī* at once become false. Similarly, if the king and the public leader are unnecessarily proud or habituated to drinking and smoking, certainly they become disqualified to discharge public welfare activities. Truthfulness is the basic principle for all religions. The four leaders of the human society, namely the *sannyāsī*, the *brāhmaṇa*, the king and the public leader, must be tested crucially by their character and qualification. Before one can be accepted as a spiritual or material master of society, he must be tested by the above-mentioned criteria of character. Such public leaders may be less qualified in academic qualifications, but it is necessary primarily that they are free from the contamination of the four disqualifications, namely gambling, drinking, prostitution and animal slaughter.

TEXT 42

वृषस्य नष्टां ह्रीन् पादान् तपः शौचं दयामिति ।
प्रतिसंदध आधास्य महीं च समवर्धयत् ॥४२॥

*vṛṣasya naṣṭāṁs trīn pādān
tapaḥ śaucam dayām iti
pratisandadha āśvāsya
mahīm ca samavardhayat*

vṛṣasya—of the bull (the personality of religiosity); *naṣṭān*—lost; *trīn*—three; *pādān*—legs; *tapaḥ*—austerity; *śaucam*—cleanliness; *dayām*—mercy; *iti*—etc.; *pratisandadhe*—reestablished; *āśvāsya*—by encouraging activities; *mahīm*—the earth; *ca*—and; *samavardhayat*—perfectly improved.

TRANSLATION

Thereafter the King reestablished the lost legs of the personality of religion [the bull], and by encouraging activities he sufficiently improved the condition of the earth.

PURPORT

By designating particular places for the personality of Kali, Mahārāja Parīkṣit practically cheated Kali. In the presence of Kali, Dharma (in the shape of a bull), and the earth (in the shape of a cow), he could actually estimate the general condition of his kingdom, and therefore he at once took proper steps to reestablish the legs of the bull, namely austerity, cleanliness and mercy. And for the general benefit of the people of the world, he saw that the gold stock might be employed for stabilization. Gold is certainly a generator of falsity, intoxication, prostitution, enmity and violence, but under the guidance of a proper king or public leader or a *brāhmaṇa* or *sannyāsī*, the same gold can be properly utilized to reestablish the lost legs of the bull, the personality of religion.

Mahārāja Parīkṣit, therefore, like his grandfather Arjuna, collected all illicit gold kept for the propensities of Kali and employed it in the *saṅkīrtana-yajña*, as per instruction of the *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*. As we have suggested before, one's accumulated wealth may be divided in three parts for distribution, namely fifty percent for the service of the Lord, twenty-five percent for the family members and twenty-five percent for personal

necessities. Spending fifty percent for the service of the Lord or for propagation of spiritual knowledge in society by way of the *saṅkīrtana-yajña* is the maximum display of human mercy. People of the world are generally in darkness regarding spiritual knowledge, especially in regard to devotional service of the Lord, and therefore to propagate the systematic transcendental knowledge of devotional service is the greatest mercy that one can show in this world. When everyone is taught to sacrifice fifty percent of his accumulated gold for the Lord's service, certainly austerity, cleanliness and mercy automatically ensue, and thus the lost three legs of the personality of religion are automatically established. When there is sufficient austerity, cleanliness, mercy and truthfulness, naturally mother earth is completely satisfied, and there is very little chance for Kali to infiltrate the structure of human society.

TEXTS 43-44

स एष एतद्व्यास्त आसनं पार्थिवोचितम् ।
पितामहेनोपन्यस्तं राजारण्यं विविक्षता ॥४३॥
आस्तेऽधुना स राजर्षिः कौरवेन्द्रश्रियोद्धसन् ।
गजाह्वये महाभागश्चक्रवर्ती बृहच्छ्रवाः ॥४४॥

*sa eṣa etarhy adhyāsta
āsanam pārvhivocitam
pitāmahenopanyastam
rājāraṇyam vivikṣatā*

*āste 'dhunā sa rājarṣiḥ
kauravendra-śriyollasan
gajāhvaye mahā-bhāgaś
cakravartī bṛhac-chravāḥ*

saḥ—he; *eṣaḥ*—this; *etarhi*—at the present; *adhyāste*—is ruling over; *āsanam*—the throne; *pārvhiva-ucitam*—just befitting a king; *pitāmahena*—by the grandfather; *upanyastam*—being handed over; *rājñā*—by the king; *araṇyam*—forest; *vivikṣatā*—desiring; *āste*—is there; *adhunā*—at present; *saḥ*—that; *rājarṣiḥ*—the sage amongst the kings; *kauravendra*—the chief amongst the Kuru kings; *śriyā*—glories; *ullasan*—spreading; *gajāhvaye*—in Hastināpura; *mahā-bhāgaḥ*—the most fortunate; *cakravartī*—the Emperor; *bṛhat-śravāḥ*—highly famous.

TRANSLATION

The most fortunate Emperor Mahārāja Parīkṣit, who was entrusted with the kingdom of Hastināpura by Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira when he desired to retire to the forest, is now ruling the world with great success due to his being glorified by the deeds of the kings of the Kuru dynasty.

PURPORT

The prolonged sacrificial ceremonies undertaken by the sages of Naimiṣāraṇya were begun a very little after the demise of Mahārāja Parīkṣit. The sacrifice was to continue for one thousand years, and it is understood that in the beginning some of the contemporaries of Baladeva, the elder brother of Lord Kṛṣṇa, also visited the sacrificial place. According to some authorities, the present tense is also used to indicate the nearest margin of time from the past. In that sense, the present tense is applied to the reign of Mahārāja Parīkṣit here. For a continuous fact, also, present tense can be used. The principles of Mahārāja Parīkṣit can be still continued, and human society can still be improved if there is determination by the authorities. We can still purge out from the state all the activities of immorality introduced by the personality of Kali if we are determined to take action like Mahārāja Parīkṣit. He allotted some place for Kali, but in fact Kali could not find such places in the world at all because Mahārāja Parīkṣit was strictly vigilant to see that there were no places for gambling, drinking, prostitution and animal slaughter. Modern administrators want to banish corruption from the state, but fools as they are, they do not know how to do it. They want to issue licenses for gambling houses, wine and other intoxicating drug houses, brothels and hotel prostitution and cinema houses, and falsity in every dealing, even in their own, and they want at the same time to drive out corruption from the state. They want the kingdom of God without God consciousness. How can it be possible to adjust two contradictory matters? If we want to drive out corruption from the state, we must first of all organize society to accept the principles of religion, namely austerity, cleanliness, mercy and truthfulness, and to make the condition favorable we must close all places of gambling, drinking, prostitution and falsity. These are some of the practical lessons from the pages of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam.

TEXT 45

इत्यम्भूतानुभावोऽयममिमन्युसुतो नृपः ।
यस्य पालयतः क्षौणीं यूयं सत्राय दीक्षिताः ॥४५॥

ittham-bhūtānubhāvo 'yam
abhimanyu-suto nṛpaḥ
yasya pālayataḥ kṣauṇīm
yūyam satrāya dīkṣitaḥ

ittham-bhūta—being thus; anubhāvaḥ—experience; ayam—of this; abhimanyu-sutaḥ—son of Abhimanyu; nṛpaḥ—the king; yasya—whose; pālayataḥ—on account of his ruling; kṣauṇīm—on the earth; yūyam—you all; satrāya—in performing sacrifices; dīkṣitaḥ—initiated.

TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Parīkṣit, the son of Abhimanyu, is so experienced that by dint of his expert administration and patronage, it has been possible for you to perform a sacrifice such as this.

PURPORT

The brāhmaṇas and the sannyāsīs are expert in spiritual advancement of society, whereas the kṣatriyas or the administrators are expert in the material peace and prosperity of human society. Both of them are the pillars of all happiness, and therefore they are meant for full cooperation for common welfare. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was experienced enough to drive away Kali from his field of activities and thereby make the state receptive to spiritual enlightenment. If the common people are not receptive, it is very difficult to impress upon them the necessity of spiritual enlightenment. Austerity, cleanliness, mercy and truthfulness, the basic principles of religion, prepare the ground for the reception of advancement of spiritual knowledge, and Mahārāja Parīkṣit made this favorable condition possible. Thus the ṛṣis of Naimiṣāraṇya were able to perform the sacrifices for a thousand years. In other words, without state support, no doctrines of philosophy or religious principles can progressively advance. There should be complete cooperation between the brāhmaṇas and the kṣatriyas for this common good. Even up to Mahārāja Aśoka, the same spirit was prevailing. Lord Buddha was sufficiently supported by King Aśoka, and thus his particular cult of knowledge was spread all over the world.

Thus end the Bhaktivedanta purports of the First Canto, Seventeenth Chapter, of the Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, entitled "Punishment and Reward of Kali."

CHAPTER EIGHTEEN

Mahārāja Parikṣit Cursed by a Brāhmaṇa Boy

TEXT 1

सूत उवाच

यो वै द्रोण्यस्त्रविप्लुष्टो न मातुर्दरे मृतः ।

अनुग्रहाद् भगवतः कृष्णस्याद्भुतकर्मणः ॥ १ ॥

sūta uvāca

yo vai draṇy-astra-vipluṣṭo

na mātur udare mṛtaḥ

anugrahād bhagavataḥ

kṛṣṇasyādbhuta-karmaṇaḥ

sūtaḥ uvāca—Śrī Sūta Gosvāmī said; *yaḥ*—one who; *vai*—certainly; *draṇi-astra*—by the weapon of the son of Droṇa; *vipluṣṭaḥ*—burnt by; *na*—never; *mātuḥ*—of the mother; *udare*—in the womb of; *mṛtaḥ*—met his death; *anugrahāt*—by the mercy of; *bhagavataḥ*—of the Personality of Godhead; *kṛṣṇasya*—of Kṛṣṇa; *adbhuta-karmaṇaḥ*—of one who acts wonderfully.

TRANSLATION

Śrī Sūta Gosvāmī said: Due to the mercy of the Personality of Godhead Śrī Kṛṣṇa, who acts wonderfully, Mahārāja Parikṣit, though struck by the weapon of the son of Droṇa in his mother's womb, could not be burnt.

PURPORT

The sages of Naimiṣāraṇya became struck with wonder after hearing about the wonderful administration of Mahārāja Parikṣit, especially with reference to his punishing the personality of Kali and making him completely unable to do any harm within the kingdom. Sūta Gosvāmī was

equally anxious to describe Mahārāja Parīkṣit's wonderful birth and death, and this verse is stated by Sūta Gosvāmī to increase the interest of the sages of Naimiṣāraṇya.

TEXT 2

ब्रह्मकोपोत्थिताद् यस्तु तक्षकात्प्राणविप्लवाद् ।
न सम्मूमोहोरुभयाद् भगवत्परितापः ॥ २ ॥

*brahma-kopotthitād yas tu
takṣakāt prāṇa-viplavāt
na sammumohorubhayād
bhagavat y arpitāśayaḥ*

brahma-kopa—fury of a brāhmaṇa; *utthitāt*—caused by; *yaḥ*—what was; *tu*—but; *takṣakāt*—by the snake-bird; *prāṇa-viplavāt*—from dissolution of life; *na*—never; *sammumoha*—became overwhelmed; *uru-bhayāt*—great fearfulness; *bhagavati*—unto the Personality of Godhead; *arpita*—surrendered; *āśayaḥ*—consciousness.

TRANSLATION

Furthermore, Mahārāja Parīkṣit was always consciously surrendered to the Personality of Godhead, and therefore he was neither afraid nor overwhelmed by fear due to a snake-bird which was to bite him because of the fury of a brāhmaṇa boy.

PURPORT

A self-surrendered devotee of the Lord is called Nārāyaṇa-*parāyaṇa*. Such a person is never afraid of any place or person, not even of death. For him nothing is as important as the Supreme Lord, and thus he gives equal importance both to heaven and hell. He knows well that both heaven and hell are creations of the Lord, and similarly life and death are different conditions of existence created by the Lord. But in all conditions and in all circumstances, remembrance of Nārāyaṇa is essential. The Nārāyaṇa-*parāyaṇa* practices this constantly. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was such a pure devotee. He was wrongfully cursed by an inexperienced son of a brāhmaṇa who was under the influence of Kali, and Mahārāja Parīkṣit took this to be sent by Nārāyaṇa. He knew that Nārāyaṇa (Lord Kṛṣṇa) saved him when he was

burnt in the womb of his mother, and if he were to be killed by a snake bite, it would also take place by the will of the Lord. The devotee never goes against the will of the Lord; therefore anything sent by God is a blessing for the devotee. Therefore Mahārāja Parīkṣit was neither afraid of nor bewildered by such things. That is the sign of a pure devotee of the Lord.

TEXT 3

उत्सृज्य सर्वतः सङ्गं विज्ञाताजितसंस्थितिः ।
वैयासकेर्जहौ शिष्यो गङ्गायां स्वं कलेवरम् ॥ ३ ॥

*utsrjya sarvataḥ saṅgam
vijñātājita-saṁsthitih
vaiyāsaker jahau śiṣyo
gaṅgāyām svaṁ kalevaram*

utsrjya—after leaving aside; *sarvataḥ*—all around; *saṅgam*—association; *vijñāta*—being understood; *ajita*—one who is never conquered (the Personality of Godhead); *saṁsthitih*—actual position; *vaiyāsakeḥ*—unto the son of Vyāsa; *jahau*—gave up; *śiṣyaḥ*—as a disciple; *gaṅgāyām*—on the bank of the Ganges; *svam*—his son; *kalevaram*—material body.

TRANSLATION

Furthermore, after leaving all his associates, the King surrendered himself as a disciple to the son of Vyāsa [Śukadeva Gosvāmī], and thus he was able to understand the actual position of the Personality of Godhead.

PURPORT

The word *ajita* is significant here. The Personality of Godhead Śrī Kṛṣṇa is known as Ajita, or unconquerable, and He is so in every respect. No one can know His actual position. He is unconquerable by knowledge also. We have heard about His *dhāma*, or place, eternal Goloka Vṛndāvana, but there are many scholars who interpret this abode in different ways. But by the grace of a spiritual master like Śukadeva Gosvāmī, unto whom the King gave himself up as a most humble disciple, one is able to understand the actual position of the Lord, His eternal abode, and His transcendental paraphernalia in that *dhāma* or abode. Knowing the transcendental

position of the Lord and the transcendental method by which one can approach that transcendental *dhāma*, the King was confident about his ultimate destination, and by knowing this he could leave aside everything material, even his own body, without any difficulty of attachment. In the *Bhagavad-gītā*, it is stated, *param dṛṣtvā nivartate*, or one can give up all connection of the material attachment when one is able to see the *param*, or the superior quality of things. We understand the superior quality of energy of the Lord and the material quality of material energy from the *Bhagavad-gītā* and by the grace of a bona fide spiritual master like Śukadeva Gosvāmī. It is quite possible to know everything of the superior energy of the Lord by which the Lord manifests His eternal name, quality, pastimes, paraphernalia and variegatedness. Unless one thoroughly understands this superior or eternal energy of the Lord, it is not possible to leave the material energy, however one may theoretically speculate on the true nature of the Absolute Truth. By the grace of Lord Kṛṣṇa, Mahārāja Parīkṣit was able to receive the mercy of a personality like Śukadeva Gosvāmī, and thus he was able to know the actual position of the unconquerable Lord. It is very difficult to find the Lord from the Vedic literatures, but it is very easy to know Him by the mercy of a liberated devotee like Śukadeva Gosvāmī.

TEXT 4

नोत्तमश्लोकवार्तानां जुषतां तत्कथामृतम् ।
स्यात्सम्भ्रमोऽन्तकालेऽपि स्मरतां तत्पदाम्बुजम् ॥४॥

nottamaśloka-vārtānām
juṣatām tat-kathāmṛtam
syāt sambhramo 'nta-kāle 'pi
smaratām tat padāmbu-jam

na—never; *uttama-śloka*—the Personality of Godhead, who is sung of by the Vedic hymns; *vārtānām*—of those who live on them; *juṣatām*—of those who are engaged in; *tat*—His; *kathā-amṛtam*—transcendental topics about Him; *syāt*—it so happens; *sambhramah*—misconception; *anta*—at the end; *kāle*—in time; *api*—also; *smaratām*—remembering; *tat*—His; *pada-ambu-jam*—lotus feet.

TRANSLATION

This was so because those who have dedicated their lives to the transcendental topics of the Personality of Godhead, of whom the Vedic hymns

sing, and who are constantly engaged in remembering the lotus feet of the Lord, do not run the risk of having misconceptions at the last moment of their lives.

PURPORT

The highest perfection of life is attained by remembering the transcendental nature of the Lord at the last moment of one's life. This perfection of life is made possible by one who has learned the actual transcendental nature of the Lord from the Vedic hymns sung by a liberated soul like Śukadeva Gosvāmī or someone in that line of disciplic succession. There is no gain in hearing the Vedic hymns from some mental speculator. When the same is heard from an actual self-realized soul and is properly understood by service and submission, everything becomes transparently clear. Thus a submissive disciple is able to live transcendently and continue to the end of life. By scientific adaptation, one is able to remember the Lord even at the end of life when the power of remembrance is slackened due to derangement of bodily membranes. For a common man, it is very difficult to remember things as they are at the time of death, but by the grace of the Lord and His bona fide devotees, the spiritual masters, one can get this opportunity without difficulty. And it was done in the case of Mahārāja Parīkṣit.

TEXT 5

तावत्कलिर्न प्रमवेत् प्रविष्टोऽपीह सर्वतः ।
यावदीशो महानुर्व्यामिभिमन्यव एकराट् ॥ ५ ॥

tāvat kalir na prabhavet
praviṣṭo 'pīha sarvataḥ
yāvad īśo mahān urvyām
ābhimanyavaḥ eka-rāṭ

tāvat—so long; *kalir*—the personality of Kali; *na*—cannot; *prabhavet*—flourish; *praviṣṭaḥ*—entered in; *api*—even though; *iha*—here; *sarvataḥ*—everywhere; *yāvat*—as long as; *īśaḥ*—the Lord; *mahān*—great; *urvyām*—powerful; *ābhimanyavaḥ*—the son of Abhimanyu; *eka-rāṭ*—the one emperor.

TRANSLATION

As long as the great, powerful son of Abhimanyu remains the Emperor of the world, there is no chance of the Personality of Kali flourishing.

PURPORT

As we have already explained, the personality of Kali had entered the jurisdiction of this earth long ago, and he was looking for an opportunity to spread his influence all over the world. But he could not do so satisfactorily due to the presence of Mahārāja Parīkṣit. That is the way of good government. The disturbing elements like the personality of Kali will always try to extend their nefarious activities, but it is the duty of the able state to check them by all means. Although Mahārāja Parīkṣit allotted places for the personality of Kali, at the same time he gave no chance to the citizens to be swayed by the personality of Kali.

TEXT 6

यस्मिन्नहनि यर्ह्येव भगवानुत्सर्ज गाम् ।
तदेवेहानुवृत्तोऽसावधर्मप्रभवः कलिः ॥ ६ ॥

yasminn ahani yarhy eva
bhagavān utsarja gām
tadaivehānuvṛtto 'śāv
adharma-prabhavaḥ kaliḥ

yasmin—on that; ahani—very day; yarhi eva—in the very moment; bhagavān—the Personality of Godhead; utsarja—left aside; gām—the earth; tadā—at that time; eva—certainly; iha—in this world; anuvṛttaḥ—followed; asau—he; adharma—irreligion; prabhavaḥ—accelerating; kaliḥ—the personality of quarrel.

TRANSLATION

The very day and moment the Personality of Godhead Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa left this earth, the personality of Kali, who promotes all kinds of irreligious activities, came into this world.

PURPORT

The Personality of Godhead and His holy name, qualities, etc., are all identical. The personality of Kali was not able to enter the jurisdiction of the earth due to the presence of the Personality of Godhead. And similarly, if there is an arrangement for the constant chanting of the holy

names, qualities, etc., of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, there is no chance at all for the personality of Kali to enter. That is the technique of driving away the personality of Kali from the world. In modernized human society there are great advancements of material science, and they have invented the radio to distribute sound in the air. So instead of vibrating some nuisance sound for sense enjoyment, if the state arranges to distribute transcendental sound by resounding the holy name, fame and activities of the Lord, as they are authorized in the *Bhagavad-gītā* or *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, then a favorable condition will be created, and the principles of religion in the world will be reestablished, and thus the executive heads, who are so anxious to drive away corruption from the world, will be successful. Nothing is bad if properly used for the service of the Lord.

TEXT 7

नानुद्वेष्टि कलिं सम्राट् सारङ्ग इव सारथुक् ।
कुशलान्याशु सिद्ध्यन्ति नेतराणि कृतानि यत् ॥ ७ ॥

nānudveṣṭi kaliṁ samrāṭ
sāraṅga iva sāra-bhuk
kuśalāny āśu siddhyanti
netarāṇi kṛtāni yat

na—never; anudveṣṭi—envious; kaliṁ—unto the personality of Kali; samrāṭ—the Emperor; sāraṅga—realist, like the bees; iva—like; sāra-bhuk—one who accepts the substance; kuśalāni—auspicious objects; āśu—immediately; siddhyanti—become successful; na—never; itarāṇi—which are inauspicious; kṛtāni—being performed; yat—as much as.

TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Parīkṣit was a realist, like the bees who only accept the essence [of a flower]. He knew perfectly well that in this age of Kali, auspicious things produce good effects immediately, whereas inauspicious acts must be actually performed [to render effects]. So he was never envious of the personality of Kali.

PURPORT

The age of Kali is called the fallen age. In this fallen age, because of the living beings' being in an awkward position, the Supreme Lord has given some special facilities to them. So by the will of the Lord, a living being

does not become a victim of a sinful act until the act is actually performed. In other ages, simply by thinking of performing a sinful act, one used to become a victim of the act. On the contrary, a living being, in this age, is awarded with the results of pious acts simply by thinking of them. Mahārāja Parīkṣit, being the most learned and experienced king by the grace of the Lord, was not unnecessarily envious of the personality of Kali because he did not intend to give him any chance to perform any sinful act. He protected his subjects from falling prey to the sinful acts of the age of Kali, and at the same time he gave full facility to the age of Kali by allotting him some particular places. At the end of the *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* it is said that even though all nefarious activities of the personality of Kali are present, there is a great advantage in the age of Kali. One can attain salvation simply by chanting the holy name of the Lord. Thus Mahārāja Parīkṣit made an organized effort to propagate chanting of the Lord's holy name, and thus he saved the citizens from the clutches of Kali. It is for this advantage only that great sages sometimes wish all good for the age of Kali. In the *Vedas* also it is said that by discourse on Lord Kṛṣṇa's activities, one can get rid of all the disadvantages of the age of Kali. In the beginning of the *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* it is also said that by the recitation of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, the Supreme Lord becomes at once arrested within one's heart. These are some of the great advantages of the age of Kali, and Mahārāja Parīkṣit took all the advantages and did not think any ill of the age of the Kali, true to his Vaiṣṇavite cult.

TEXT 8

किं नु बालेषु शूरेण कलिना धीरमीरुणा ।
अप्रमत्तः प्रमत्तेषु यो वृको नृषु वर्तते ॥ ८ ॥

kim nu bāleṣu śūreṇa
kalinā dhīra-bhīruṇā
apramattaḥ pramatteṣu
yo vṛko nṛṣu vartate

kim—what; nu—may be; bāleṣu—among the less intelligent persons; śūreṇa—by the powerful; kalinā—by the personality of Kali; dhīra—self-controlled; bhīruṇā—by one who is afraid of; apramattaḥ—one who is careful; pramatteṣu—among the careless; yaḥ—one who; vṛkaḥ—tiger; nṛṣu—among men; vartate—exists.

TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Parīkṣit considered that less intelligent men might find the personality of Kali to be very powerful, but that those who are self-controlled would have nothing to fear. The King was powerful like a tiger and took care for the foolish, careless persons.

PURPORT

Those who are not devotees of the Lord are careless and unintelligent. Unless one is thoroughly intelligent, one cannot be a devotee of the Lord. Those who are not devotees of the Lord fall prey to the actions of Kali. It will not be possible to bring about a saner condition in society unless we are prepared to accept the modes of action adopted by Mahārāja Parīkṣit, i.e., propagation of devotional service of the Lord to the common man.

TEXT 9

उपवर्णितमेतद्बुधः पुण्यं पारीक्षितं मया ।
वासुदेवकथोपेतमाख्यां यदपृच्छत ॥ ९ ॥

upavarṇitam etad buḥ
puṇyam parikṣitam mayā
vāsudeva-kathopetam
ākhyānam yad aprcchata

upavarṇitam—almost everything described; etad—all these; buḥ—unto you; puṇyam—pious; parikṣitam—about Mahārāja Parīkṣit; mayā—by me; vāsudeva—of Lord Kṛṣṇa; kathā—narrations; upetam—in connection with; ākhyānam—statements; yat—what; aprcchata—you asked from me.

TRANSLATION

O sages, as you did ask me, now I have almost described everything regarding the narrations about Lord Kṛṣṇa in connection with the history of the pious Mahārāja Parīkṣit.

PURPORT

Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam is the history of the activities of the Lord. And the activities of the Lord are performed in relation with the devotees of the

Lord. Therefore, the history of the devotees is not different from the history of Lord Kṛṣṇa's activities. A devotee of the Lord regards both the activities of the Lord and those of His pure devotees on an equal level, for they are all transcendental.

TEXT 10

या याः कथा भगवतः कथनीयोरुक्मणः ।
गुणकर्माश्रयाः पुम्भिः संसेव्यास्ता बुभूषुभिः ॥१०॥

yā yāḥ kathā bhagavataḥ
kathanīyorukarmaṇaḥ
guṇa-karmāśrayāḥ pumbhiḥ
saṁsevyās tā bubhūṣubhiḥ

yāḥ—whatever; yāḥ—and whatsoever; kathāḥ—topics; bhagavataḥ—about the Personality of Godhead; kathanīya—were to be spoken by me; urukarmaṇaḥ—of Him who acts wonderfully; guṇa—transcendental qualities; karma—uncommon deeds; āśrayāḥ—involving; pumbhiḥ—by persons; saṁsevyāḥ—ought to be heard by; tā—all of them; bubhūṣubhiḥ—by those who want their own welfare.

TRANSLATION

Those who are desirous of achieving complete perfection in life must submissively hear all topics that are connected with the transcendental activities and qualities of the Personality of Godhead, who acts wonderfully.

PURPORT

The systematic hearing of the transcendental activities, qualities and names of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa pushes one toward eternal life. Systematic hearing means to know Him gradually in truth and fact, and this knowing Him in truth and fact means to attain eternal life, as it is stated in the *Bhagavad-gītā*. Such transcendental glorified activities of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa are the prescribed remedy for counteracting the process of birth, death, old age and disease, which are considered to be material awards for the conditioned living being. The culmination of such a perfectional stage of life is the goal of human life and the attainment of transcendental bliss.

TEXT 11

ऋषय ऊचुः

सुत जीव समाः सौम्य शाश्वतीर्विशदं यशः ।
यस्त्वं संससि कृष्णस्य मर्त्यानाममृतं हि नः ॥११॥

ṛṣaya ūcuḥ
sūta jīva samāḥ saumya
śāśvatīr viśadam yaśaḥ
yas tvaṁ śaṁsasi kṛṣṇasya
martyānām amṛtaṁ hi naḥ

śrī ṛṣayaḥ ūcuḥ—the good sages said; sūta—O Sūta Gosvāmī; jīva—we wish you life for; samāḥ—many years; saumya—grave; śāśvatīḥ—eternal; viśadam—particularly; yaśaḥ—in fame; yaḥ tvaṁ—because you; śaṁsasi—speaking nicely; kṛṣṇasya—of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa; martyānām—of those who die; amṛtam—eternity of life; hi—certainly; naḥ—our.

TRANSLATION

The good sages said: O grave Sūta Gosvāmī! May you live many years and have eternal fame, for you are speaking very nicely about the activities of Lord Kṛṣṇa the Personality of Godhead. This is just like nectar for mortal beings like us.

PURPORT

When we hear about the transcendental qualities and activities of the Personality of Godhead, we may always remember what has been spoken by the Lord Himself in the *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 4.9). His acts, even when He acts in human society, are all transcendental, for they are all accentuated by the spiritual energy of the Lord, which is distinguished from His material energy. As stated in the *Bhagavad-gītā*, such acts are called *divyam*. This means that He does not act or take His birth like an ordinary living being under the custody of material energy. Nor is His body material nor changeable like that of ordinary living beings. And one who understands this fact, either from the Lord or from authorized sources, is not reborn after leaving the present material body. Such an enlightened soul is

admitted into the spiritual realm of the Lord and engages in the transcendental loving service of the Lord. Therefore, the more we hear about the transcendental activities of the Lord, as they are stated in the *Bhagavad-gītā* and *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, the more we can know about His transcendental nature and thus make definite progress on the path back to Godhead.

TEXT 12

कर्मण्यसिन्ननाश्वसे धूमधूम्रात्मनो भवान् ।
आपाययति गोविन्दपादपद्मासवं मधु ॥१२॥

karmaṇy asminn anāśvase
dhūma-dhūmrātmanām bhavān
āpāyayati govinda-
pāda-padmāsavaṁ madhu

karmaṇi—performance of; *asmin*—in this; *anāśvase*—without certainty; *dhūma*—smoke; *dhūmra-ātmanām*—tinged body and mind; *bhavān*—your good self; *āpāyayati*—very much pleasing; *govinda*—the Personality of Godhead; *pāda*—feet; *padmā-āsavaṁ*—nectar of the lotus flower; *madhu*—honey.

TRANSLATION

We have just begun performance of this fruitive activity, a sacrificial fire, without certainty of its result due to the many imperfections in our action. Our bodies have become black from the smoke, but we are factually pleased by the nectar of the lotus feet of the Personality of Godhead Govinda, which you are distributing.

PURPORT

The sacrificial fire kindled by the sages of Naimiṣāraṇya was certainly full of smoke and doubts because of so many flaws. The first flaw is that there is an acute scarcity of expert *brāhmaṇas* able to carry out such performances successfully in this age of Kali. Any discrepancy in such sacrifices spoils the whole show, and the result is uncertain, like agricultural enterprises. The good result of tilling the paddy field depends on providential rain, and therefore the result is uncertain. Similarly, performance

of any kind of sacrifice in this age of Kali is also uncertain. Unscrupulous greedy *brāhmaṇas* of the age of Kali induce the innocent public to such uncertain sacrificial shows without disclosing the scriptural injunction that in the age of Kali there is no fruitful sacrificial performance but the sacrifice of the congregational chanting of the holy name of the Lord. Sūta Gosvāmī was narrating the transcendental activities of the Lord before the congregation of sages, and they were factually perceiving the result of hearing these transcendental activities. One can feel this practically, as one can feel the result of eating food. Spiritual realization acts in that way.

The sages of Naimiṣāraṇya were practically sufferers from the smoke of a sacrificial fire and were doubtful about the result, but by hearing from a realized person like Sūta Gosvāmī, they were fully satisfied. In the *Brahma-Vaivarta Purāṇa*, Viṣṇu tells Śiva that in the age of Kali, men full of anxieties of various kinds can vainly labor in fruitive activity and philosophical speculations, but when they are engaged in devotional service, the result is sure and certain, and there is no loss of energy. In other words, nothing performed for spiritual realization or for material benefit can be successful without devotional service of the Lord.

TEXT 13

तुल्याम लवेनापि न स्वर्गं नापुनर्भवम् ।
भगवत्सङ्गिसङ्गस्य मर्त्यानां किमुताशिषः ॥१३॥

tulayāma lavenāpi
na svargaṁ nāpunar-bhavam
bhagavat-saṅgi-saṅgasya
martyānāṁ kim-utāśiṣaḥ

tulayāma—to be balanced with; *lavena*—by a moment; *api*—even; *na*—never; *svargam*—heavenly planets; *na*—neither; *apunar-bhavam*—liberation from matter; *bhagavat-saṅgi*—devotee of the Lord; *saṅgasya*—of the association; *martyānām*—those who are meant for death; *kim*—what is there; *uta*—to speak of; *āśiṣaḥ*—worldly benediction.

TRANSLATION

The value of a moment's association with the devotee of the Lord cannot even be compared to the attainment of heavenly planets or libera-

tion from matter, and what to speak of worldly benedictions in the form of material prosperity, which is for those who are meant for death.

PURPORT

When there are some similar points, it is possible to compare one thing to another. One cannot compare the association of a pure devotee to anything material. Men who are addicted to material happiness aspire to reach the heavenly planets like the moon, Venus, Indraloka, etc., and those who are advanced in material philosophical speculations aspire after liberation from all material bondage. When one becomes frustrated in all kinds of material advancement, one desires the opposite type of liberation, which is called *apunar-bhava*, or no rebirth. But the pure devotees of the Lord do not aspire after the happiness obtained in the heavenly kingdom, nor do they aspire after liberation from material bondage. In other words, for the pure devotees of the Lord, the material pleasures obtainable in the heavenly planets are like phantasmagoria, and because they are already liberated from all material conceptions of pleasure and distress, they are factually liberated even in the material world. This means that the pure devotees of the Lord are engaged in a transcendental existence, namely, in the loving service of the Lord, both in the material world and in the spiritual world. As a government servant is always the same, either in the office or at home or at any place, so a devotee has nothing to do with anything material, for he is exclusively engaged in the transcendental service of the Lord. Since he has nothing to do with anything material, what pleasure can he derive from material benedictions like kingship or other overlordships, which are finished quickly with the end of the body? Devotional service is eternal, and it has no end because it is spiritual. Therefore, since the assets of a pure devotee are completely different from material assets, there is no comparison between the two. Sūta Gosvāmī was a pure devotee of the Lord, and therefore his association with the *ṛṣis* in the Naimiṣāraṇya is unique. In the material world, association with gross materialists is veritably condemned. The materialist is called *yoṣit-saṅgi*, or one who is much attached to material entanglement (women and other paraphernalia). Such attachment is conditioned because it drives away the benedictions of life and prosperity. And just the opposite is *bhāgavata-saṅgi*, or one who is always in the association with the Lord's name, form, qualities, etc. Such association is always desirable; it is worshipable, it is praiseworthy, and one may accept it as the highest goal of life.

TEXT 14

को नाम तृप्येद् रसवितृकथायां
महत्तमािकान्तपरायणस्य
नान्तं गुणानामगुणस्य जग्मु-
र्योगेश्वरा ये भवपाद्यमुत्थाः ॥१४॥

*ko nāma tṛpyed rasavit kathāyām
mahattamaikānta parāyaṇasya
nāntaṁ guṇānām aguṇasya jagmur
yogeśvarā ye bhava-pādma-mukhyāḥ*

kaḥ—who is he; *nāma*—specifically; *tṛpyet*—get full satisfaction; *rasavit*—expert in relishing mellow nectar; *kathāyām*—in the topics of; *mahattama*—the greatest amongst the living being; *ekānta*—exclusively; *parāyaṇasya*—of one who is the shelter of; *na*—never; *anta*—end; *guṇānām*—of attributes; *aguṇasya*—of the Transcendence; *jagmur*—could ascertain; *yogeśvarāḥ*—the lords of mystic power; *ye*—all they; *bhava*—Lord Śiva; *pādma*—Lord Brahmā; *mukhyāḥ*—heads.

TRANSLATION

The Personality of Godhead Lord Kṛṣṇa [Govinda] is the exclusive shelter for all great living beings, and His transcendental attributes cannot even be measured by such masters of mystic powers as Lord Śiva and Lord Brahmā. Can anyone who is expert in relishing nectar [rasa] ever be fully satiated by hearing topics about Him?

PURPORT

Lord Śiva and Lord Brahmā are two chiefs of the demigods. They are full of mystic powers. For example, Lord Śiva drank an ocean of poison of which one drop is sufficient to kill an ordinary living being. Similarly, Brahmā could create many powerful demigods, including Lord Śiva. So they are *īśvaras*, or lords of the universe. But they are not the supreme powerful. The supreme powerful is Govinda, Lord Kṛṣṇa. He is transcendence, and His transcendental attributes cannot be measured even by such powerful *īśvaras* as Śiva and Brahmā. Therefore Lord Kṛṣṇa is the

exclusive shelter of the greatest of all living beings. Brahṁā is counted amongst the living beings, but he is the greatest of all of us. And why is the greatest of all the living beings so much attached to the transcendental topics of Lord Kṛṣṇa? Because He is the reservoir of all enjoyment. Everyone wants to relish some kind of taste from everything, but one who is engaged in the transcendental loving service of the Lord can derive unlimited pleasure from such engagement. The Lord is unlimited, and His name, attributes, pastimes, entourage, variegatedness, etc., are unlimited, and those who relish them can do so unlimitedly and still not feel satiated. This fact is confirmed in the *Padma Purāṇa*.

There is no end of such transcendental discourses. In mundane affairs there is the law of satiation, but in transcendence there is no such satiation. Sūta Gosvāmī desired to continue the topics of Lord Kṛṣṇa before the sages of Naimiṣāranya, and the sages also expressed their readiness to hear from him continually. Since the Lord is transcendence and His attributes are transcendental, such discourses increase the receptive mood of the purified audience.

TEXT 15

तन्नो भवान् वै भगवत्प्रधानो
महत्तमेकान्तपरायणस्य
हरेर्दामं चरितं विशुद्धं
शुश्रूषतां नो वितनोतु विद्वन् ॥१५॥

tan no bhavān vai bhagavat-pradhāno
mahattamaikānta-parāyaṇasya
harer udāraṁ caritaṁ viśuddhaṁ
śuśrūṣatām no vitanotu vidvan

tat—therefore; *naḥ*—of us; *bhavān*—your good self; *vai*—certainly; *bhagavat*—in relation with the Personality of Godhead; *pradhānaḥ*—chiefly; *mahattama*—the greatest of all greats; *ekānta*—exclusively; *parāyaṇasya*—of the shelter; *hareḥ*—of the Lord; *udāraṁ*—impartial; *caritaṁ*—activities; *viśuddham*—transcendental; *śuśrūṣatām*—those who are receptive; *naḥ*—ourselves; *vitānotu*—kindly describe; *vidvan*—O learned one.

TRANSLATION

O Sūta Gosvāmī, you are a learned and pure devotee of the Lord because the Personality of Godhead is your chief object of service. There-

fore please describe to us the pastimes of the Lord, which are above all material conception, for we are anxious to receive such messages.

PURPORT

The speaker on the transcendental activities of the Lord should have only one object of worship and service, Lord Kṛṣṇa, the Supreme Personality of Godhead. And the audience for such topics should be anxious to hear about Him. When such a combination is possible, namely a qualified speaker and a qualified audience, it is then and there very much congenial to continue discourses on the transcendence. Professional speakers and a materially absorbed audience cannot derive real benefit from such discourses. Professional speakers make a show of *Bhāgavata-saptaha* for the sake of family maintenance, and the materially disposed audience hears such discourses of *Bhāgavata-saptaha* for some material benefit, namely religiosity, wealth, gratification of the senses, or liberation. Such *Bhāgavata* discourses are not purified from the contamination of the material qualities. But the discourses between the saints of Naimiṣāranya and Śrī Sūta Gosvāmī are on the transcendental level. There is no motive for material gain. In such discourses, unlimited transcendental pleasure is relished both by the audience and the speaker, and therefore they can continue the topics for many thousands of years. Now *Bhāgavata-saptahas* are held for seven days only, and after finishing the show, both the audience and the speaker become engaged in material activities as usual. They can do so because the speaker is not *Bhāgavata-pradhāna*, and the audience is not *śuśrūṣatām*, as explained above.

TEXT 16

स वै महाभागवतः परीक्षित
येनापवर्गाख्यमदधुबुद्धिः
ज्ञानेन वैयासकिशब्दितेन
भेजे खगेन्द्रध्वजपादमूलम् ॥१६॥

sa vai mahā-bhāgavataḥ parīkṣit
yenāpavargākhyaṁ adabhra-buddhiḥ
jñānena vaiyāsaki-śabdītena
bheje khagendra-dhvaja-pāda-mūlam

saḥ—he; *vai*—certainly; *mahā-bhāgavataḥ*—first-class devotee; *parīkṣit*—the King; *yena*—by which; *apavarga-ākhyam*—by the name of liberation;

adabhra—fixed; *buddhiḥ*—intelligence; *jñānena*—by knowledge; *vaiyāsaki*—the son of Vyāsa; *śabdītena*—vibrated by; *bheje*—taken to; *khagendra*—Garuḍa, the king of the birds; *dhvaja*—flag; *pāda-mūlam*—soles of the feet.

TRANSLATION

O Sūta Gosvāmī, please describe those topics of the Lord by which Mahārāja Parīkṣit, whose intelligence was fixed on liberation, attained the lotus feet of the Lord, who is the shelter of Garuḍa, the king of birds. Those topics were vibrated by the son of Vyāsa [Śrīla Śukadeva].

PURPORT

There is some controversy amongst the students on the path of liberation. Such transcendental students are known as impersonalists and devotees of the Lord. The devotee of the Lord worships the transcendental form of the Lord, whereas the impersonalist meditates upon the glaring effulgence or the bodily ray of the Lord, known as the *brahmajyoti*. Here in this verse it is said that Mahārāja Parīkṣit attained the lotus feet of the Lord by instructions in knowledge delivered by the son of Vyāsadeva, Śrīla Śukadeva Gosvāmī. Śukadeva Gosvāmī was also an impersonalist in the beginning, as he has admitted himself in the *Bhāgavatam* (2.1.9), but later on he was attracted by the transcendental pastimes of the Lord and thus became a devotee. Such devotees with perfect knowledge are called *mahā-bhāgavata*, or first-class devotees. There are three classes of devotees, namely the *prakṛta*, *madhyam*, and *mahā-bhāgavata*. The *prakṛta* or third-class devotees are temple worshipers without specific knowledge of the Lord and the Lord's devotees. The *madhyam*, or the second-class devotee, knows well the Lord, the Lord's devotee, the neophytes, and the nondevotees also. But the *mahā-bhāgavata*, or the first-class devotee, sees everything in relation with the Lord and the Lord present in everyone's relation. The *mahā-bhāgavata*, therefore, does not make any distinction, particularly between a devotee and nondevotee. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was such a *mahā-bhāgavata* devotee because he was initiated by a *mahā-bhāgavata* devotee, Śukadeva Gosvāmī. He was equally kind, even to the personality of Kali, and what to speak of others.

So there are many instances in the transcendental histories of the world of an impersonalist who has later become a devotee. But a devotee has never become an impersonalist. This very fact proves that on the transcendental steps, the step occupied by a devotee is higher than the step

occupied by an impersonalist. It is also stated in the *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 12.5) that persons stuck on the impersonal step undergo more sufferings than achievement of reality. Therefore knowledge imparted by Śukadeva Gosvāmī unto Mahārāja Parīkṣit helped him attain the service of the Lord. And to attain to this stage of perfection is called *apavarga*, or the perfect stage of liberation. Simple knowledge of liberation is material knowledge. Actual freedom from material bondage is called liberation, but to attain the transcendental service of the Lord is called the perfect stage of liberation. Such a stage is attained by knowledge and renunciation, as we have already explained (*Bhāg.* 1.2.12), and perfect knowledge, as delivered by Śrīla Śukadeva Gosvāmī, results in the attainment of transcendental service of the Lord.

TEXT 17

ततः परं पुण्यमसंज्ञितार्थ-
माख्यानमत्यद्भुतयोगनिष्ठम् ।
आख्यातानन्ताचरितोपपन्नं
परीक्षितं मागवतामिरामम् ॥१७॥

tan naḥ param puṇyam asaṁvrtārtham
ākhyānam aty adbhuta-yogaṇiṣṭham
ākhyāhy-anantācaritopapannam
parīkṣitam bhāgavatābhirāmam

tat—therefore; *naḥ*—unto us; *param*—supreme; *puṇyam*—purifying; *asaṁvrtārtham*—as it is; *ākhyānam*—narration; *ati*—very; *adbhuta*—wonderful; *yogaṇiṣṭham*—compact in *bhakti-yoga*; *ākhyāhi*—describe; *ananta*—the Unlimited; *ācarita*—activities; *upapannam*—full of; *parīkṣitam*—spoken to Mahārāja Parīkṣit; *bhāgavata*—of the pure devotees; *abhirāmam*—particularly very dear.

TRANSLATION

Thus please narrate to us the narrations of the Unlimited, for they are purifying and supreme. They were spoken to Mahārāja Parīkṣit, and they are very dear to the pure devotees, being full of *bhakti-yoga*.

PURPORT

What was spoken to Mahārāja Parīkṣit and what is very dear to the pure devotees is *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*. *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* is mainly full of the narrations of the activities of the Supreme Unlimited, and therefore it is

the science of *bhakti-yoga*, or devotional service of the Lord. Thus it is *para*, or supreme, because although it is enriched with all knowledge and religion, it is specifically enriched with the devotional service of the Lord.

TEXT 18

सूत उवाच

अहो वयं जन्ममृतोऽद्य हास्य
वृद्धानुवृत्त्यापि विलोमजाताः ।
दौष्कृत्यमाधि विधुनोति शीघ्रं
महत्तमानामभिधानयोगः ॥१८॥

sūta uvāca

aho vayaṁ janma-bhṛto'dya hāsmā
vṛddhānuvṛttyāpi viloma-jātāḥ
dauṣkulyam ādhim vidhunoti śīghraṁ
mahattamānām abhidhāna-yogaḥ

sūtaḥ uvāca—Sūta Gosvāmī said; *aho*—how; *vayaṁ*—we; *janma-bhṛtaḥ*—promoted in birth; *adya*—today; *ha*—clearly; *āsmā*—have become; *vṛddhānuvṛttyā*—by serving those who are advanced in knowledge; *api*—although; *viloma-jātāḥ*—born in a mixed caste; *dauṣkulyam*—disqualification of birth; *ādhim*—sufferings; *vidhunoti*—purifies; *śīghraṁ*—very soon; *mahattamānām*—of those who are great; *abhidhāna*—conversation; *yogaḥ*—connection.

TRANSLATION

Śrī Sūta Gosvāmī said: O God, although we are born in a mixed caste, we are still promoted in birthright simply by serving and following the great who are advanced in knowledge. Even by conversing with such great souls, one can without delay clean up all disqualifications resulting from lower births.

PURPORT

Sūta Gosvāmī did not take his birth in a *brāhmaṇa* family. He was born in a family of mixed caste, or an uncultured low family. But because of higher association, like Śrī Śukadeva Gosvāmī and the great ṛṣis of Naimiṣāraṇya, certainly the disqualification of inferior birth was washed off.

Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu followed this principle in pursuance of the Vedic usages, and by His transcendental association He elevated many low-born, or those disqualified by birth or action, to the status of devotional service and established them in the position of *ācāryas*, or authorities. He clearly stated that any man, whatever he may be, whether a *brāhmaṇa* or *śūdra* by birth, or a householder or mendicant in the order of society, if he is conversant with the science of Kṛṣṇa, he can be accepted as an *ācārya* or *guru*, a spiritual master.

Sūta Gosvāmī learned the science of Kṛṣṇa from great ṛṣis and authorities like Śukadeva, Vyāsadeva, etc., and he was so qualified that even the sages of Naimiṣāraṇya eagerly wanted to hear from him the science of Kṛṣṇa in the form of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*. So he had the double association: of great souls by hearing and preaching. Transcendental science or the science of Kṛṣṇa has to be learned from the authorities, and when one preaches the science, he becomes still more qualified. So Sūta Gosvāmī had both the advantages, and thus undoubtedly he was completely freed from all disqualifications of low birth and mental agonies. This verse definitely proves that neither Śrīla Śukadeva Gosvāmī refused to teach Sūta Gosvāmī about the transcendental science, nor the sages of the Naimiṣāraṇya refused to hear lessons from him because of his inferior birth. This means that thousands of years ago there was no bar in learning or preaching the transcendental science because of inferior birth. The rigidity of the so-called caste system in Hindu society became prominent within only one hundred years or so when the number of *dvīja-bandhus*, or disqualified men in the families of higher castes, increased. Lord Śrī Caitanya revived the original Vedic system, and He elevated Ṭhākura Haridāsa to the position of *nāmācārya*, or the authority in the preaching of the glories of the holy name of the Lord, although His Holiness Śrīla Haridāsa Ṭhākura was pleased to appear in a family of Mohammedans.

Such is the power of pure devotees of the Lord. The Ganges water is accepted as pure, and one can become purified after taking a bath in the waters of the Ganges. But as far as the great devotees of the Lord are concerned, they can purify a degraded soul even by being seen by the low-born, and what to speak of association. Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu wanted to purify the whole atmosphere of the polluted world by sending qualified preachers all over the world, and it remains with the Indians to take up this task scientifically and thus to do the best kind of humanitarian work. The mental diseases of the present generation are more acute than bodily diseases; it is quite fit and proper to take up the preaching of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* all over the world without delay. *Mahattamānām*

Abhidhāna also means dictionary of great devotees, or a book full of the words of great devotees. Such a dictionary of the words of great devotees and that of the Lord are in the *Vedas* and allied literatures, specifically the *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*.

TEXT 19

कृतः पुनर्गुणतो नाम तस्य
महत्तमैकान्तपरायणस्य
योऽनन्तशक्तिर्भगवाननन्तो
महद्गुणत्वाद् यमनन्तमाहुः ॥१९॥

kutaḥ punar gṛṇato nāma tasya
mahattamāikānta-parāyaṇasya
yo'nanta-śaktir bhagavān ananto
mahad-guṇatvād yam anantam-āhuḥ

kutaḥ—what to say; *punaḥ*—again; *gṛṇataḥ*—one who chants; *nāma*—holy name; *tasya*—His; *mahattama*—great devotees; *ekānta*—exclusive; *parāyaṇasya*—of one who is shelter of; *yaḥ*—He who; *ananta*—is the Unlimited; *śaktiḥ*—potency; *bhagavān*—the Personality of Godhead; *anantaḥ*—immeasurable; *mahat*—great; *guṇatvāt*—on account of such attributes; *yam*—whom; *anantam*—by the name *ananta*; *āhuḥ*—is called.

TRANSLATION

And what to speak of those who are under the direction of the great devotees, chanting the holy name of the Unlimited who has unlimited potency? The Personality of Godhead, unlimited in potency and transcendental by attributes, is called the *ananta* [Unlimited].

PURPORT

The *dvija-bandhu*, or the less intelligent uncultured men born of higher castes, put forward many arguments against the lower caste men becoming *brāhmaṇas* in this life. They argue that birth in the family of *sūdras* or less than *sūdras* is made possible by one's previous sinful acts, and therefore one has to complete the terms of disadvantages due to lower birth. And to answer these false logicians, *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* asserts that one who

chants the holy name of the Lord under the direction of a pure devotee can at once get free from the disadvantages due to lower caste birth. A pure devotee of the Lord does not commit any offense while chanting the holy name of the Lord. There are ten different offenses in the chanting of the holy name of the Lord. To chant the holy name under the direction of a pure devotee is offenseless chanting. Offenseless chanting of the holy name of the Lord is transcendental, and, therefore, such chanting can at once purify one from the effects of all kinds of previous sins. This offenseless chanting indicates that one has fully understood the transcendental nature of the holy name and has thus surrendered unto the Lord. Transcendently the holy name of the Lord and the Lord Himself are identical, being absolute. The holy name of the Lord is as powerful as the Lord. The Lord is the all-powerful Personality of Godhead, and He has innumerable names, which are all nondifferent from Him and are equally powerful also. In the last word of the *Bhagavad-gītā* the Lord asserts that one who surrenders fully unto Him is protected from all sins by the grace of the Lord. Since His name and He Himself are identical, the holy name of the Lord can protect the devotee from all effects of sins. The chanting of the holy name of the Lord can undoubtedly deliver one from the disadvantages of a lower caste birth. The Lord's unlimited power is extended on and on by the unlimited expansion of the devotees and incarnations, and thus every devotee of the Lord and incarnations also can be equally surcharged with the potency of the Lord. Since the devotee is surcharged with the potency of the Lord, even fractionally, the disqualification due to lower birth cannot stand in the way.

TEXT 20

एतावतालं ननु सूचितेन
गुणैरसाम्यानिशायनस्य
हित्वेतान् प्रार्थयतो विभूति-
र्यस्याङ्घ्रिरेणुं जुषतेऽनभीप्सोः ॥२०॥

etāvataḥ alam nanu sūcitena
guṇair asāmyānatiśāyanasya
hitvetarān prārthayato vibhūtir
yasyāṅghri reṇuṁ juṣate 'nabhīpsoḥ

etāvata—so far; *alam*—unnecessary; *nanu*—if at all; *sūcitena*—by description; *guṇaiḥ*—by attributes; *asāmya*—immeasurable; *anatiśāyanasya*—of

one who is unexcelled; *hitvā*—leaving aside; *itarān*—others; *prārthayataḥ*—of those who ask for; *vibhūtiḥ*—favor of the goddess of fortune; *yasya*—one whose; *aṅghri*—feet; *repum*—dust; *juṣate*—serves; *anabhīpsoḥ*—of one who is unwilling.

TRANSLATION

It is now ascertained that He [the Personality of Godhead] is unlimited and there is none equal to Him. Consequently no one can speak of Him adequately. Great demigods cannot obtain the favor of the goddess of fortune even by prayers, but this very goddess renders service unto the Lord, although He is unwilling to have such service.

PURPORT

The Personality of Godhead, or the *Paramēśvara Param Brahma*, according to the *śrūtis*, has nothing to do. He has no equal. Nor does anyone excel Him. He has unlimited potencies, and His every action is carried out systematically in His natural and perfect ways. Thus the Supreme Personality of Godhead is full in Himself, and He has nothing to accept from anyone else, including the great demigods like Brahmā. Others ask for the favor of the goddess of fortune, and despite such prayers she declines to award such favors. But still she renders service unto the Supreme Personality of Godhead, although He has nothing to accept from her. The Personality of Godhead in His Mahā-Viṣṇu feature begets Brahmā, the first created person in the material world, from His naval lotus stem and not in the womb of the goddess of fortune who is eternally engaged in His service. These are some of the instances of His complete independence and perfection. That He has nothing to do does not mean that He is impersonal. He is transcendently so full of inconceivable potencies that simply by His willing, everything is done without physical or personal endeavor. He is called, therefore, *yogeśvara*, or the Lord of all mystic powers.

TEXT 21

अथापि यत्पादनखावसृष्टं
जगद्विरिञ्चोपहृताह्णाम्भः
सेशं पुनात्यन्यतमो मुकुन्दार
को नाम लोके भगवत्पदार्थः ॥२१॥

athā pi yat-pādanakhāvasṛṣṭam
jagad viriñcopahṛtārhaṇāmbhaḥ
śeṣam punāty anyatamo mukundāt
ko nāma loke bhagavat-padārthaḥ

atha—therefore; *api*—certainly; *yat*—whose; *pāda-nakha*—nails of the feet; *avasṛṣṭam*—emanating; *jagat*—the whole universe; *viriñca*—Brahmāji; *upahṛta*—collected; *arhaṇa*—worship; *ambhaḥ*—water; *sa*—along with; *iṣam*—Lord Śiva; *punāti*—purifies; *anyatamaḥ*—who else; *mukundāt*—besides the Personality of Godhead Śrī Kṛṣṇa; *kaḥ*—who; *nāma*—name; *loke*—within the world; *bhagavat*—Supreme Lord; *pada*—position; *arthaḥ*—worth.

TRANSLATION

Who can be worthy of the name of the Supreme Lord but the Personality of Godhead Śrī Kṛṣṇa? Brahmāji collected the water emanating from the nails of His feet in order to award it to Lord Śiva as a worshipful welcome. This very water [the Ganges] is purifying the whole universe, including Lord Śiva.

PURPORT

The conception of many gods in the Vedic literatures by the ignorant is completely wrong. The Lord is one without a second, but He expands Himself in many ways, and this is confirmed in the *Vedas*. Such expansions of the Lord are limitless, but some of them are the living entities. The living entities are not as powerful as the Lord's plenary expansions, and therefore there are two different types of expansions. Lord Brahmā is generally one of the living entities, and Lord Śiva is the via medium between the Lord and the living entities. In other words, even demigods like Lord Brahmā and Lord Śiva, who are the chief amongst all demigods, are never equal to or greater than Lord Viṣṇu the Supreme Personality of Godhead. The goddess of fortune, Lakṣmī and all-powerful demigods like Brahmā and Śiva are engaged in the worship of Viṣṇu or Lord Kṛṣṇa; therefore who can be more powerful than Mukunda (Lord Kṛṣṇa) to be factually called the Supreme Personality of Godhead? The goddess of fortune, Lakṣmījī, Lord Brahmā and Lord Śiva are not independently powerful, but they are powerful as expansions of the Supreme Lord, and all of them are engaged in the transcendental loving service of the Lord, and so also are the living entities. There are four sects of worshipful devotees of the Lord, and the

chief amongst them are the Brahma-sampradāya, Rudra-sampradāya and Śrī-sampradāya, descending directly from Lord Brahmā, Lord Śiva and the goddess of fortune, Lakṣmī, respectively. Besides the above-mentioned three *sampradāyas*, there is the Kumāra-sampradāya, descending from Sanat Kumāra. All of the four original *sampradāyas* are still scrupulously engaged in the transcendental service of the Lord up to date, and they all declare that Lord Kṛṣṇa Mukunda is the Supreme Personality of Godhead, and no other personality is equal to Him or greater than Him.

TEXT 22

यत्रानुरक्ताः सहसैव धीरा
व्यपोह्य देहादिषु सङ्गमूढम् ।
व्रजन्ति तत्पारमहंसमन्त्यं
यस्मिन्नहिसोपशमः स्वधर्मः ॥२२॥

yatrānuraktāḥ sahasaiva dhīrā
vyapohya dehādiṣu saṅgam ūḍham
vrajanti tat pārama-haṁsyam antyaṁ
yasminn ahiṁsopaśamaḥ sva-dharmaḥ

yatra—unto whom; *anuraktāḥ*—firmly attached; *sahasā*—all of a sudden; *eva*—certainly; *dhīrāḥ*—self-controlled; *vyapohya*—leaving aside; *deha*—the gross and subtle mind; *ādiṣu*—relating to; *saṅgam*—attachment; *ūḍham*—taken to; *vrajanti*—go away; *tat*—that; *pārama-haṁsyam*—the highest stage of perfection; *antyaṁ*—and beyond that; *yasmin*—in which; *ahiṁsā*—non-violence; *upaśamaḥ*—and renunciation; *sva-dharmaḥ*—consequential occupation.

TRANSLATION

Self-controlled persons who are attached to the Supreme Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa can all of a sudden give up the world of material attachment, including the gross body and subtle mind, and go away to attain the highest perfection of the renounced order of life, by which nonviolence and renunciation are consequential.

PURPORT

Only the self-controlled can gradually be attached to the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Self-controlled means not indulging in sense enjoyment more than is necessary. And those who are not self-controlled are

given over to sense enjoyment. Dry philosophical speculation is a subtle sense enjoyment of the mind. Sense enjoyment leads one to the path of darkness. Those who are self-controlled can make progress on the path of liberation from the conditional life of material existence. The *Vedas*, therefore, enjoin that one should not go on the path of darkness but should make a progressive march towards the path of light or liberation. Self-control is actually achieved not by artificially stopping the senses from material enjoyment, but by becoming factually attached to the Supreme Lord by engaging one's unalloyed senses in the transcendental service of the Lord. The senses cannot be forcibly curbed, but they can be given proper engagement. Purified senses are, therefore, always engaged in the transcendental service of the Lord. This perfectional stage of sense engagement is called *bhakti-yoga*. So those who are attached to the means of *bhakti-yoga* are factually self-controlled and can all of a sudden give up their homely or bodily attachment for the service of the Lord. This is called the *paramahansa* stage. *Haṁsas*, or swans, accept only milk out of a mixture of milk and water. Similarly, those who accept the service of the Lord instead of *māyā's* service are called the *paramahaṁsas*. They are naturally qualified with all the good attributes, such as pridelessness, freedom from vanity, nonviolence, tolerance, simplicity, respectability, worship, devotion and sincerity. All these godly qualities exist in the devotee of the Lord spontaneously. Such *paramahaṁsas*, who are completely given up to the service of the Lord, are very rare. They are very rare even amongst the liberated souls. Real nonviolence means not to be envious. In this world everyone is envious of his fellow being. But a perfect *paramahansa*, being completely given up to the service of the Lord, is perfectly nonenvious. He loves every living being in relation with the Supreme Lord. Real renunciation means to have perfect dependence on God. Every living being is dependent on someone else because he is so made. Actually everyone is dependent on the mercy of the Supreme Lord, but when one forgets his relation with the Lord, he becomes dependent on the conditions of material nature and thus becomes completely dependent on the mercy of the Lord. Real independence means to have complete faith in the mercy of the Lord without being dependent on the conditions of matter. This *paramahansa* stage is the highest perfectional stage in *bhakti-yoga*, the process of devotional service to the Supreme Lord.

TEXT 23

अहं हि पृथोऽर्थमणो भवद्भि-
राक्ष आत्मावगमोऽत्र यावान् ।

नमः पतन्त्यात्मसमं पतत्रिण-
स्तथा समं विष्णुगतिं विपश्चितः ॥२३॥

*aham hi prṣṭo'ryamaṇo bhavadbhir
ācakṣa ātmāvagamo'tra yāvān
nabhaḥ patanty ātmasamaṁ patattriṇas
tathā samaṁ viṣṇu-gatiṁ vipaścitaḥ*

aham—my humble self; *hi*—certainly; *prṣṭaḥ*—asked by you; *aryamaṇaḥ*—as powerful as the sun; *bhavadbhiḥ*—by you; *ācakṣe*—may describe; *ātma-avagamaḥ*—as far as my knowledge is concerned; *atra*—herein; *yāvān*—so far; *nabhaḥ*—sky; *patanti*—fly on; *ātma-samaṁ*—as far as it can; *patattriṇaḥ*—the birds; *tathā*—thus; *samaṁ*—similarly; *viṣṇu-gatiṁ*—knowledge of Viṣṇu; *vipaścitaḥ*—even though learned.

TRANSLATION

O ṛṣi, who are as powerfully pure as the sun, I shall try to describe to you the transcendental pastimes of Viṣṇu as far as my knowledge is concerned. As the birds fly in the sky as far as their capacity allows, so do the learned devotees describe the Lord as far as their realization allows.

PURPORT

The Supreme Absolute Truth is unlimited. No living being can know about the unlimited by his limited capacity. The Lord is impersonal, personal and localized. By His impersonal feature He is all-pervading Brahman, by His localized feature He is present in everyone's heart as the Supreme Soul, and by His ultimate personal feature He is the object of transcendental loving service by His fortunate associates the pure devotees. The pastimes of the Lord in different features can only be estimated partly by the great learned devotees. So Śrīla Sūta Gosvāmī has rightly taken this position in describing the pastimes of the Lord as far as he has realized. Factually only the Lord Himself can describe Himself, and His learned devotee also can describe Him as far as the Lord gives him the power of description.

TEXT 24 TEXT 25

एकदा घनरुध्रम्य विचरन् मृगयां वने ।
मृगाननुगतः श्रान्तः क्षुधितस्त्वितो भृशम् ॥२४॥

जटाशयमचक्षणः प्रविवेश तमाश्रमम् ।
ददर्श मुनिरासीनं श्रान्तं मीलितलोचनम् ॥२५॥

*ekadā dhanur udyamya
vicaran mṛgayām vane
mṛgān anugataḥ śrāntaḥ
kṣudhitas tṛṣṭo bhṛṣam
jalāśayam acakṣāṇaḥ
praviveśa tam āśramam
dadarśa munim āsīnaṁ
śāntaṁ mīlita-locanam*

ekadā—once upon a time; *dhanuḥ*—arrows and bow; *udyamya*—taking firmly; *vicaran*—following; *mṛgayām*—hunting excursion; *vane*—in the forest; *mṛgān*—stags; *anugataḥ*—while following; *śrāntaḥ*—fatigued; *kṣudhitaḥ*—hungry; *tṛṣṭaḥ*—being thirsty; *bhṛṣam*—extremely; *jalāśayam*—reservoir of water; *acakṣāṇaḥ*—while finding out; *praviveśa*—entered into; *tam*—that famous; *āśramam*—hermitage of Śamika Ṛṣi; *dadarśa*—saw; *munim*—the sage; *āsīnam*—seated; *śāntam*—all silent; *mīlita*—closed; *locanam*—eyes.

TRANSLATION

Once upon a time Mahārāja Parīkṣit, while engaged in hunting in the forest with bow and arrows, became extremely fatigued, hungry and thirsty while following the stags. While searching for a reservoir of water, he entered the hermitage of the well-known Śamika Ṛṣi and saw the sage sitting silently with closed eyes.

PURPORT

The Supreme Lord is so kind to His pure devotees that in proper time He calls such devotees up to Him and thus creates a circumstance auspicious for the devotee. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was a pure devotee of the Lord, and there was no reason for him to become extremely fatigued, hungry and thirsty because a devotee of the Lord never becomes perturbed by such bodily demands. But by the desire of the Lord, even such a devotee can become apparently fatigued and thirsty just to create a situation favorable for his renunciation of worldly activities. One has to give up all attachment for worldly relations before one is able to go back to Godhead, and thus

when a devotee is too much absorbed in worldly affairs, the Lord creates a situation to cause indifference. The Supreme Lord never forgets His pure devotee, even though he may be engaged in so-called worldly affairs. Sometimes He creates an awkward situation, and the devotee becomes obliged to renounce all worldly affairs. The devotee can understand by the signal of the Lord, but others take it to be unfavorable and frustrating. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was to become the medium for the revelation of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* by Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, as his grandfather Arjuna was the medium for the *Bhagavad-gītā*. Had Arjuna not been taken up with an illusion of family affection by the will of the Lord, the *Bhagavad-gītā* would not have been spoken by the Lord Himself for the good of all concerned. Similarly, had Mahārāja Parīkṣit not been fatigued, hungry and thirsty at this time, *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* would not have been spoken by Śrīla Śukadeva Gosvāmī, the prime authority of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*. So this is a prelude to the circumstances under which *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* was spoken for the benefit of all concerned. The prelude, therefore, begins with the words "Once upon a time."

TEXT 26

प्रतिरुद्धेन्द्रियप्राणमनोबुद्धिमुपारतम् ।
स्थानत्रयात्परं प्राप्तं ब्रह्मभूतमविक्रियम् ॥२६॥

pratiruddhendriya-prāṇa-
manobuddhim upāratam
sthāna-trayāt param prāptam
brahma-bhūtam avikriyam

pratiruddha—restrained; *indriya*—the sense organs; *prāṇa*—air of respiration; *manah*—the mind; *buddhim*—intelligence; *upāratam*—inactive; *sthāna*—places; *trayāt*—from the three; *param*—transcendental; *prāptam*—achieved; *brahma-bhūtam*—qualitatively equal with the Supreme Absolute; *avikriyam*—unaffected.

TRANSLATION

The Muni's sense organs, breath, mind and intelligence were all restrained from material activities, and he was situated in a trance apart from the three [wakefulness, dream and unconsciousness], having achieved a transcendental position qualitatively equal with the Supreme Absolute.

PURPORT

It appears that the Muni, in whose hermitage the King entered, was in yogic trance. The transcendental position is attained by three processes, namely the process of *jñāna*, or theoretical knowledge of transcendence, the process of *yoga*, or factual realization of trance by manipulation of the physiological and psychological functions of the body, and the most approved process of *bhakti-yoga*, or the engagement of senses in the devotional service of the Lord. In the *Bhagavad-gītā* also we have the information of the gradual development of perception from matter to a living entity. Our material mind and body develop from the living entity, the soul, and being influenced by the three qualities of matter, we forget our real identity. The *jñāna* process theoretically speculates about the reality of the soul. But *bhakti-yoga* factually engages the spirit soul in activities. The perception of matter is transcended to still subtler states of the senses. The senses are transcended to the subtler mind, and then to breathing activities and gradually to intelligence. Beyond the intelligence, the living soul is realized by the mechanical activities of the *yoga* system, or practice of meditation restraining the senses, regulating the breathing system and applying intelligence to rise up to the transcendental position. This trance stops all material activities of the body. The King saw the Muni in that position. He also saw the Muni as follows.

TEXT 27

विप्रकीर्णजटाच्छन्नं रौरवेणाजिनेन च ।
विशुष्यत्तातुल्यं तथामृतमयाचत ॥२७॥

vi prakīrṇa-jaṭācchannam
rauraveṇājīnena ca
viśuṣyat-tāluḥ udakam
tathā-bhūtam ayācata

vi prakīrṇa—all scattered; *jaṭācchannam*—covered with compressed, elongated hair; *rauraveṇa*—by the skin of a stag; *ajīnena*—by the skin; *ca*—also; *viśuṣyat*—dried up; *tāluḥ*—palate; *udakam*—water; *tathā-bhūtam*—in that state; *ayācata*—asked for.

TRANSLATION

The sage, in meditation, was covered by the skin of a stag, and elongated, compressed hair was scattered all over him. The King, whose palate was dry from thirst, asked him for water.

PURPORT

The King, being thirsty, asked the sage for water. That such a great devotee and King asked for water from a sage absorbed in trance was certainly providential. Otherwise there was no chance of such a unique happening. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was thus placed in an awkward position so that gradually *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* could be revealed.

TEXT 28

अलब्धमृष्यादिरसम्याहार्यसूतः ।
अज्ञातमिवात्मानं मन्यमानश्चकोप ह ॥२८॥

alabdha-tṛṇa-bhūmy-ādir
asamprāptārghya-sūṇṛtaḥ
avajāṇātam ivātmānaṁ
manyamānaś cukopa ha

alabdha—having not received; *tṛṇa*—seat of straw; *bhūmi*—place; *ādiḥ*—*asamprāpta*—not properly received; *arghya*—water for reception; *sūṇṛtaḥ*—sweet words; *avajāṇātam*—thus being neglected; *iva*—like that; *ātmānam*—personally; *manyamānaḥ*—thinking like that; *cukopa*—became angry; *ha*—in that way.

TRANSLATION

The King, not received by any formal welcome by means of being offered a seat, place, water and sweet addresses, considered himself neglected, and so thinking he became angry.

PURPORT

The law of reception in the codes of the Vedic principles states that even if an enemy is received at home, he must be received with all

respects. He should not be given a chance to understand that he has come into the house of an enemy. When Lord Kṛṣṇa, accompanied by Arjuna and Bhīma, approached Jarāsandha in Magadha, the respectable enemies were given a royal reception by King Jarāsandha. The guest enemy, namely Bhīma, was to fight with Jarāsandha, and yet they were given a grand reception. At night they used to sit down together as friends and guests, and in the day they used to fight, risking life and death. That was the law of reception. The reception law enjoins that a poor man, who has nothing to offer his guest, should be good enough to offer a straw mat for sitting, a glass of water for drinking and some sweet words. Therefore, to receive a guest, either friend or foe, there is no expense. It is only a question of good manners.

When Mahārāja Parīkṣit entered the door of Śamīka Ṛṣi, he did not expect a royal reception by the Ṛṣi because he knew that saints and ṛṣis are not materially rich men. But he never expected that a seat of straw, a glass of water and some sweet words would be denied to him. He was not an ordinary guest, nor was he an enemy of the Ṛṣi, and therefore the cold reception by the Ṛṣi astonished the King greatly. As a matter of fact, the King was right to get angry with the Ṛṣi when he needed a glass of water very badly. To become angry in such a grave situation was not unnatural for the King, but because the King himself was not less than a great saint, his becoming angry and taking action were astonishing. So it must be accepted that it was so ordained by the supreme will of the Lord. The King was a great devotee of the Lord, and the saint was also as good as the King. But by the will of the Lord, the circumstances were so created that they became ways to the King's becoming unattached to family connection and governmental activities and thus becoming a completely surrendered soul unto the lotus feet of Lord Kṛṣṇa. The merciful Lord sometimes creates such awkward positions for his pure devotees in order to drag them towards Himself from the mire of material existence. But outwardly the situations appear to be frustrating to the devotees. The devotees of the Lord are always under the protection of the Lord, and in any condition, frustration or success, the Lord is the supreme guide for the devotees. The pure devotees, therefore, accept all conditions of frustration as blessings from the Lord.

TEXT 29

अभूतपूर्वः सहसा क्षुत्तृड्म्यामर्दितात्मनः ।
ब्राह्मणं प्रत्यभूद्ब्रह्मन् मत्ततो मन्युरेव च ॥२९॥

*abhūta-pūrvāḥ sahasā
kṣut-trḍbhyām arditātmanaḥ
brāhmaṇaṁ prati abhūd brahman
matsaro'manyur eva ca*

abhūta-pūrvāḥ—unprecedented; *sahasā*—circumstantially; *kṣut*—hunger; *trḍbhyām*—as well as by thirst; *ardita*—being distressed; *ātmanaḥ*—of his self; *brāhmaṇam*—unto a *brāhmaṇa*; *prati*—against; *abhūt*—became; *brahman*—O *brāhmaṇas*; *matsaraḥ*—envious; *manyuḥ*—angry; *eva*—thus; *ca*—and.

TRANSLATION

O *brāhmaṇas*, the King's anger and envy, directed toward the *brāhmaṇa* sage, were unprecedented, being that circumstances had made him hungry and thirsty.

PURPORT

For a king like Mahārāja Parikṣit to become angry and envious, especially at a sage and *brāhmaṇa*, was undoubtedly unprecedented. The King knew well that *brāhmaṇas*, sages, children, women and old men are always beyond the jurisdiction of punishment. Similarly, the king, even though he commits a great mistake, is never to be considered a wrongdoer. But in this case, Mahārāja Parikṣit became angry and envious at the sage due to his thirst and hunger, by the will of the Lord. The King was right to punish his subject for coldly receiving him or neglecting him, but because the culprit was a sage and a *brāhmaṇa*, it was unprecedented. As the Lord is never envious of anyone, so also the Lord's devotee is never envious of anyone. The only justification for Mahārāja Parikṣit's behavior is that it was ordained by the Lord.

TEXT 30

स तु ब्रह्मण्येवं गतामुग्रं रुषा ।
विनिर्गच्छन्नुष्कोद्या निधाय पुरमागतः ॥३०॥

*sa tu brahma-ṛṣer aṁse
gatāsum uragāṁ ruṣā
vinirgacchan dhanuṣkoṭyā
nidhāya puram āgataḥ*

saḥ—the King; *tu*—however; *brahma-ṛṣeḥ*—of the *brāhmaṇa* sage; *aṁse*—on the shoulder; *gatāsum*—lifeless; *uragam*—snake; *ruṣā*—in anger; *vinirgacchan*—while leaving; *dhanuḥ-kotya*—with the front part of the bow; *nidhāya*—by placing it; *puram*—palace; *āgataḥ*—returned.

TRANSLATION

While leaving, the King, being so insulted, picked up a lifeless snake with his bow and angrily placed it on the shoulder of the sage. Then he returned to his palace.

PURPORT

The King thus treated the sage tit for tat, although he was never accustomed to such silly actions. By the will of the Lord, the King, while going away, found a dead snake in front of him, and he thought that the sage, who had coldly received him, thus might be coldly rewarded by being offered a garland of a dead snake. In the ordinary course of dealing, this was not very unnatural, but in the case of Mahārāja Parikṣit's dealing with a *brāhmaṇa* sage, this was certainly unprecedented. It so happened by the will of the Lord.

TEXT 31

एष किं निभृताशेषकरणो मीलितेक्षणः ।
मृषासमाधिरातोस्वित्किं नु सात्त्विकबन्धुमिः ॥३१॥

*eṣa kiṁ nibhṛtāśeṣa-
karaṇo mīlīteṣaṇaḥ
mṛṣā-samādhir āho-svit
kiṁ nu syāt kṣatra-bandhubhiḥ*

eṣaḥ—this; *kiṁ*—whether; *nibhṛta-aśeṣa*—meditative mood; *karaṇaḥ*—senses; *mīlita*—closed; *īkṣaṇaḥ*—eyes; *mṛṣā*—false; *samādhīḥ*—trance; *āho*—remains; *svit*—if it is so; *kiṁ*—either; *nu*—but; *syāt*—may be; *kṣatra-bandhubhiḥ*—by the lower *kṣatriya*.

TRANSLATION

Upon returning, he began to contemplate and argue within himself whether the sage had been actually in meditation with senses concentrated

and eyes closed or whether he had just been feigning trance just to avoid receiving a lower kṣatriya.

PURPORT

The King, being a devotee of the Lord, did not approve of his own action, and thus he began to wonder whether the sage was really in a trance or was just pretending in order to avoid receiving the King, who was *kṣatriya* and therefore lower in rank. Repentance comes in the mind of a good soul as soon as he commits something wrong. Śrīla Viśvanātha Cakravartī Ṭhākura, as well as Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī, do not believe that the King's action was due to his past misdeeds. The arrangement was so made by the Lord just to call the King back home, back to Godhead.

According to Śrīla Viśvanātha Cakravartī, the plan was made by the will of the Lord, and by the will of the Lord the situation of frustration was created. The plan was that by his so-called misdeed, the King could be cursed by an inexperienced *brāhmaṇa* boy infected by the influence of Kali, and thus the King would leave his hearth and home for good. His connections with Śrīla Śukadeva Gosvāmī would enable the presentation of the great *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, which is considered to be the book incarnation of the Lord. This book incarnation of the Lord gives much fascinating information of the transcendental pastimes of the Lord, like His *rāsa-līlā* with the spiritual cowherd damsels of Vrajabhūmi. This specific pastime of the Lord has a special significance because anyone who properly learns about this particular pastime of the Lord will certainly be dissuaded from mundane sex desire and be placed on the path of sublime devotional service to the Lord. The pure devotee's mundane frustration is meant to elevate the devotee to a higher transcendental position. By placing Arjuna or the Pāṇḍavas in frustration due to the intrigue of their cousin brothers, the prelude of the Battle of Kurukṣetra was created by the Lord. This was to incarnate the sound representative of the Lord, *Bhagavad-gītā*. So by placing King Parīkṣit in an awkward position, the incarnation of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* was created by the will of the Lord. Being distressed by hunger and thirst was only show, because the King endured much, even in the womb of his mother. He was never disturbed by the glaring heat of the Brahmadstra struck by Aśvatthāmā. The King's distressed condition was certainly unprecedented. The devotees like Mahārāja Parīkṣit are powerful enough to forbear such distresses, by the will of the Lord, and they are never disturbed. The situation, in this case, is therefore all planned by the Lord.

TEXT 32

तस्य पुत्रोऽति तेजस्वी विद्वत् बालकोऽर्भकैः
सङ्घातं प्रापितं ततं श्रुत्वा तत्रेदमब्रवीत् ॥३२॥

*tasya putro 'ti tejasvī
viharan bālako 'rbhakaiḥ
rājñāghaṁ prāpitam tātaṁ
śrutvā tatredam abravīt*

tasya—his (the sage's); *putraḥ*—son; *ati*—extremely; *tejasvī*—powerful; *viharan*—while playing; *bālakaḥ*—with boys; *arbhakaiḥ*—who were all childish; *rājñā*—by the King; *agham*—distress; *prāpitam*—made to have; *tātam*—the father; *śrutvā*—by hearing; *tatra*—then and there; *idam*—all these; *abravīt*—spoke.

TRANSLATION

The sage had a son who was very powerful, being a *brāhmaṇa*'s son. While he was playing with inexperienced boys, he heard of his father's distress, which was occasioned by the King. Then and there the boy spoke as follows.

PURPORT

Due to Mahārāja Parīkṣit's good government, even a boy of tender age, who was playing with other inexperienced boys, could become as powerful as a qualified *brāhmaṇa*. This boy was known as Śrīgi, and he achieved good training in *brahmacharya* by his father so that he could be as powerful as a *brāhmaṇa*, even at that age. But because the age of Kali was seeking an opportunity to spoil the cultural heritage of the four orders of life, the inexperienced boy gave a chance for the age of Kali to enter into the field of Vedic culture. Hatred of the lower orders of life began from this *brāhmaṇa* boy, under the influence of Kali, and thus cultural life began to dwindle day after day. The first victim of brahminical injustice was Mahārāja Parīkṣit, and thus the protection given by the King against the onslaught of Kali was slackened.

TEXT 33

अहो अधर्मः पालानां पीनां बलिष्ठजामिव ।
स्वामिन्यधं यद् दासानां द्वारपानां शुनामिव ॥३३॥

*aho adharmāḥ pālānām
pīvnām bali-bhujām iva
svāmīny agham yad dāsānām
dvāra-pānām śunām iva*

aho—just look at; *adharmāḥ*—irreligion; *pālānām*—of the rulers; *pīvnām*—of one who is brought up; *bali-bhujām*—like the crows; *iva*—like; *svāmīni*—unto the master; *aghām*—sin; *yad*—what is; *dāsānām*—of the servants; *dvāra-pānām*—keeping watch at the door; *śunām*—of the dogs; *iva*—like.

TRANSLATION

[The *brāhmaṇa*'s son, Śṛṅgi, said:] O just look at the sins of the rulers who, like crows and watchdogs at the door, perpetrate sins against their masters, contrary to the principles governing servants.

PURPORT

The *brāhmaṇas* are considered to be the head and brains of the social body, and the *kṣatriyas* are considered to be the arms of the social body. The arms are required to protect the body from all harms, but the arms must act according to the directions of the head and brain. That is a natural arrangement made by the supreme order, for it is confirmed in the *Bhagavad-gītā* that four social orders or castes, namely the *brāhmaṇas*, the *kṣatriyas*, the *vaiśyas* and the *śūdras* are set up according to quality and work done by them. Naturally the son of a *brāhmaṇa* has a good chance to become a *brāhmaṇa* by the direction of his qualified father, as a son of a medical practitioner has very good chance to become a qualified medical practitioner. So the caste system is quite scientific. The son must take advantage of the father's qualification and thus become a *brāhmaṇa* or medical practitioner, and not otherwise. Without being qualified, one cannot become a *brāhmaṇa* or medical practitioner, and that is the verdict of all scriptures and social orders. Herein Śṛṅgi, a qualified son of a great *brāhmaṇa*, attained the required brahminical power both by birth and training, but he was lacking in culture because he was an inexperienced boy. By the influence of Kali, the son of a *brāhmaṇa* became puffed up with brahminical power and thus wrongly compared Mahārāja Parikṣit to crows and watchdogs. The King is certainly the watchdog of the state in the sense that he keeps vigilant eyes over the border of the state for its protection and defense, but to address him as a watchdog is the sign of a less cultured boy. Thus the downfall of the brahminical powers began as

they gave importance to birthright without culture. The downfall of the *brāhmaṇa* caste began in the age of Kali. And since *brāhmaṇas* are the heads of the social order, all other orders of society also began to deteriorate. This beginning of brahminical deterioration was highly deplored by the father of Śṛṅgi, as we will find.

TEXT 34

ब्राह्मणैः क्षत्रबन्धुर्हि गृहपालो निरूपितः ।
स कथं तद्गृहे द्वाःस्थः सभाषणं भोक्तुमर्हति ॥३४॥

*brāhmaṇaiḥ kṣatra-bandhur hi
grha-pālo nirūpitaḥ
sa katham tad-grhe dvāḥsthaḥ
sa-bhāṇḍam bhoktum arhati*

brāhmaṇaiḥ—by the brahminical order; *kṣatra-bandhuḥ*—the sons of the *kṣatriyas*; *hi*—certainly; *grha-pālaḥ*—the watchdog; *nirūpitaḥ*—designated; *saḥ*—he; *katham*—on what grounds; *tad-grhe*—in the home of him (the master); *dvāḥsthaḥ*—keeping at the door; *sa-bhāṇḍam*—in the same pot; *bhoktum*—to eat; *arhati*—deserves.

TRANSLATION

The descendants of the kingly orders are definitely designated as watchdogs, and they must keep themselves at the door. On what grounds can dogs enter the house and claim to dine with the master on the same plate?

PURPORT

The inexperienced *brāhmaṇa* boy certainly knew that the King asked for water from his father and the father did not respond. He tried to explain away his father's inhospitality in an impertinent manner befitting an uncultured boy. He was not at all sorry for the King's not being well received. On the contrary, he justified the wrong act in a way characteristic of the *brāhmaṇas* of Kali-yuga. He compared the King to a watchdog, and so it was wrong for the King to enter the home of a *brāhmaṇa* and ask for water from the same pot. The dog is certainly reared by its master, but that does not mean that the dog shall claim to dine and drink from the same pot. This mentality of false prestige is the cause of the downfall of the

perfect social order, and we can see that in the beginning it was started by the inexperienced son of a *brāhmaṇa*. As the dog is never allowed to enter within the room and hearth, although it is reared by the master, similarly, according to Śṛṅgi, the King had no right to enter the house of Kauśika Ṛṣi. According to the boy's opinion, the King was on the wrong side and not his father, and thus he justified his silent father.

TEXT 35

कृष्णे गते भगवति शास्त्र्युत्पथगामिनाम् ।
तद्भिन्नसेतूनद्याहं शास्त्रि पश्य मे बलम् ॥३५॥

*kṛṣṇe gate bhagavati
śāstary utpatha-gāminām
tad bhinna-setūn adyāham
śāsmi paśyata me balam*

kṛṣṇe—Lord Kṛṣṇa; *gate*—having departed from this world; *bhagavati*—the Personality of Godhead; *śāstari*—the supreme ruler; *utpatha-gāminām*—of those who are upstarts; *tad bhinna*—being separated; *setūn*—the protector; *adya*—today; *aham*—myself; *śāsmi*—shall punish; *paśyata*—just see; *me*—my; *balam*—prowess.

TRANSLATION

After the departure of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa the Personality of Godhead and supreme ruler of everyone, these upstarts have flourished, our protector being gone. Therefore I myself shall take up this matter and punish them. Just witness my power.

PURPORT

The inexperienced *brāhmaṇa*, puffed up by a little *brahma-teja*, became influenced by the spell of Kali-yuga. Mahārāja Parīkṣit gave license to Kali to live in four places as mentioned herein before, but by his very expert government the personality of Kali could hardly find the places allotted him. The personality of Kali-yuga was, therefore, seeking the opportunity to establish authority, and by the grace of the Lord he found a hole in the puffed up inexperienced son of a *brāhmaṇa*. The little *brāhmaṇa* wanted to show his prowess in destruction, and he had the audacity to punish a great king like Mahārāja Parīkṣit. He wanted to take the place of Lord

Kṛṣṇa after His departure. These are the principal signs of upstarts who want to take the place of Śrī Kṛṣṇa under the influence of the age of Kali. An upstart with a little power wants to become an incarnation of the Lord. There are many false incarnations after the departure of Lord Kṛṣṇa from the face of the globe, and they are misleading the innocent public by accepting the spiritual obedience of the general mass of people to maintain false prestige. In other words, the personality of Kali got the opportunity to reign through this son of a *brāhmaṇa*, Śṛṅgi.

TEXT 36

इत्युक्त्वा रोषताम्राक्षो वयस्यानृषिबालकः ।
कौशिक्याप उपस्पृश्य वाग्वज्रं विससर्ज ह ॥३६॥

*ity uktvā roṣatāmrākṣo
vayasyān ṛṣi-bālakāḥ
kauśiky āpa upasprśya
vāg vajraṁ visasarja ha*

iti—thus; *uktvā*—saying; *roṣa-tāmrakṣaḥ*—with red-hot eyes due to being angry; *vayasyān*—unto the playmates; *ṛṣi-bālakāḥ*—the son of a ṛṣi; *kauśiki*—the river Kauśika; *āpaḥ*—water; *upasprśya*—by touching; *vāk*—words; *vajram*—thunderbolt; *visasarja*—threw; *ha*—in the past.

TRANSLATION

The son of the ṛṣi, his eyes red-hot with anger, touched the water of the River Kauśika while speaking to his playmates and discharged the following thunderbolt of words.

PURPORT

The circumstances under which Mahārāja Parīkṣit was cursed were simply childish, as it appears from this verse. Śṛṅgi was showing his impudency amongst his playmates, who were innocent. Any sane man would have prevented him from doing such great harm to all human society. By killing a king like Mahārāja Parīkṣit, just to make a show of acquired brahminical powers, the inexperienced son of a *brāhmaṇa* committed a great mistake.

TEXT 37

इति लङ्घितमर्यादं तक्षकः सप्तमेऽहनि ।
दङ्क्षयति स कुलङ्गारं चोदितो मे ततद्रुहम् ॥३७॥

*iti laṅghita-maryādaṁ
takṣakaḥ sapta-me'hani
daṅkṣyati sma kulāṅgāraṁ
codito me tata-druham*

iti—thus; *laṅghita*—surpassing; *maryādam*—etiquette; *takṣakaḥ*—snake-bird; *saptame*—on the seventh; *ahani*—day; *daṅkṣyati*—will bite; *sma*—certainly; *kula-aṅgāraṁ*—the wretched of the dynasty; *coditaḥ*—having done; *me*—by; *tata-druham*—enmity towards the father.

TRANSLATION

The brāhmaṇa's son cursed the King thus: On the seventh day from today a snake-bird will bite the most wretched one of that dynasty [Mahārāja Parīkṣit] because of his having broken the laws of etiquette by insulting my father.

PURPORT

Thus the beginning of the misuse of brahminical power began, and gradually the brāhmaṇas in the age of Kali became devoid of both brahminical powers and culture. The brāhmaṇa boy considered Mahārāja Parīkṣit to be kulāṅgāra, or the wretched of the dynasty, but factually the brāhmaṇa boy himself was so because from him only the brāhmaṇa caste became powerless, like the snake whose poisoned teeth are broken. The snake is fearful as long as his poison teeth are there, otherwise he is fearful only to children. The personality of Kali conquered the brāhmaṇa boy first, and gradually the other castes. Thus the whole scientific system of the orders of society in this age has assumed the form of a vitiated caste system which is now being uprooted by another class of men similarly influenced by the age of Kali. One should see to the root cause of vitiation and not try to condemn the system as it is, without knowledge of its scientific value.

TEXT 38

ततोऽभ्येत्याश्रमं बालो गले सर्पकलेवरम् ।
पितरं वीक्ष्य दुःखार्तो मुक्तकण्ठो रुरोद ह ॥३८॥

*tato 'bhyetyāśramaṁ bālo
gale-sarpa-kalevaram
pitaraṁ vikṣya duḥkhārto
mukta-kaṇṭho ruroda ha*

tataḥ—thereafter; *abhyetya*—after entering into; *āśramam*—the hermitage; *bālaḥ*—boy; *gale-sarpa*—the snake on the shoulder; *kalevaram*—body; *pitaram*—unto the father; *vikṣya*—having seen; *duḥkhārtaḥ*—in a sorry plight; *mukta-kaṇṭhaḥ*—loudly; *ruroda*—cried; *ha*—in the past.

TRANSLATION

Thereafter, when the boy returned to the hermitage, he saw a snake on his father's shoulder, and out of his grief he cried very loudly.

PURPORT

The boy was not happy because he committed a great mistake, and he wanted to be relieved of the burden on his heart by crying. So after entering the hermitage and seeing his father in that condition, he cried loudly so that he might be relieved. But it was too late. The father regretted the whole incidence.

TEXT 39

स वा आङ्गिरसो ब्रह्मन् श्रुत्वा सुतविलापनम् ।
उन्मील्य शनकैर्नेत्रे दृष्ट्वा चांसे मृगोरगम् ॥३९॥

*sa vā āṅgirasas brahman
śrutvā suta-vilāpanam
unmīlyā śanakair netre
dṛṣṭvā cāmse mṛtoragam*

saḥ—he; *vai*—also; *āṅgiraśaḥ*—the ṛṣi born in the family of Āṅgirā; *brahman*—O Śaunaka; *śrutvā*—on hearing; *suta*—his son; *vilāpanam*—crying

in distress; *unmīlya*—opening; *śanakaiḥ*—gradually; *netre*—by the eyes; *dṛṣṭvā*—by seeing; *ca*—also; *aṁse*—on the shoulder; *mṛta*—dead; *uragam*—snake.

TRANSLATION

O brāhmaṇas, the ṛṣi, who was born in the family of Aṅgirā Muni, hearing his son crying, gradually opened his eyes and saw the dead snake around his neck.

TEXT 40

विसृज्य तच्च पप्रच्छ वत्स कस्माद्दि रोदिषि ।
केन वा तेऽपकृतमित्युक्तः स न्यवेदयत् ॥४०॥

visṛjya tañ ca papraccha
vatsa kasmādd hi rodiṣi
kena vā te 'pakṛtam
ity uktāḥ sa nyavedayat

visṛjya—throwing aside; *tañ*—that; *ca*—also; *papraccha*—asked; *vatsa*—my dear son; *kasmāt*—what for; *hi*—certainly; *rodiṣi*—crying; *kena*—by whom; *vā*—otherwise; *te*—they; *apakṛtam*—misbehaved; *iti*—thus; *uktaḥ*—being asked; *saḥ*—the boy; *nyavedayat*—informed of everything.

TRANSLATION

He threw the dead snake aside and asked his son why he was crying, whether anyone had done him harm. On hearing this, the son explained to him what happened.

PURPORT

The father did not take the dead snake on his neck very seriously. He simply threw it away. Actually there was nothing seriously wrong in Mahārāja Parīkṣit's act, but the foolish son took it very seriously, and being influenced by Kali he cursed the King and thus ended a chapter of happy history.

TEXT 41

निशम्य शप्तमतदर्शं नरेन्द्रं
स ब्राह्मणो नात्मजमभ्यनन्दत् ।

अहो बतांहो महदद्य ते कृत-
मन्वीयसि द्रोह उरुर्दमो धृताः ॥४१॥

niśamya śaptam atadarhañ narendrañ
sa brāhmaṇo nātmajam abhyanandat
aho batāṁho mahad adya te kṛtam
alpīyasi droha urur damo dhṛtaḥ

niśamya—after hearing; *śaptam*—cursed; *atadarham*—never to be condemned; *nara-indram*—unto the King, best of humankind; *saḥ*—that; *brāhmaṇaḥ*—brāhmaṇa ṛṣi; *na*—not; *ātma-jam*—his own son; *abhyanandat*—congratulated; *aho*—alas; *bata*—distressing; *aṁhaḥ*—sins; *mahat*—great; *adya*—today; *te*—yourself; *kṛtam*—performed; *alpīyasi*—insignificant; *drohe*—offense; *uruḥ*—very great; *damaḥ*—punishment; *dhṛtaḥ*—awarded.

TRANSLATION

The father heard from his son that the King had been cursed, although he should never have been condemned for he was the best amongst all human beings. The ṛṣi did not congratulate his son but, on the contrary, began to repent, saying: Alas! What a great sinful act was performed by my son. He has awarded heavy punishment for an insignificant offense.

PURPORT

The king is the best of all human beings. He is the representative of God, and he is never to be condemned for any of his actions. In other words, the king can do no wrong. The king may order hanging of a culprit son of a brāhmaṇa, but he does not become sinful for killing a brāhmaṇa. Even if there is something wrong with the king, he is never to be condemned. A medical practitioner may kill a patient by mistaken treatment, but such a killer is never condemned to death. So what to speak of a good and pious king like Mahārāja Parīkṣit? In the Vedic way of life, the king is trained to become a *rājarsi*, or a great saint, although he is ruling as king. It is the king only by whose good government the citizens can live peacefully and without any fear. The *rājarsis* would manage their kingdom so nicely and piously that their subjects would respect them as if they were the Lord. That is the instruction of the *Vedas*. The king is called *narendra*, or the best amongst the human beings. How then could a king like Mahā-

rāja Parīkṣit be condemned by an inexperienced puffed up son of a *brāhmaṇa*, even though he attained the powers of a qualified *brāhmaṇa*?

The Śāṁik Ṛṣi, since he was an experienced good *brāhmaṇa*, did not approve of the actions of his condemned son. He began to lament for all that his son had done. The king was beyond the jurisdiction of curses as a general rule, and what to speak of a good king like Mahārāja Parīkṣit. The offense of the King was most insignificant, and his being condemned to death was certainly a very great sin for Śrīṅgi. Therefore the Ṛṣi Śāṁik regretted the whole incidence.

TEXT 42

न वै नृभिर्नरदेवं पराख्यं
सम्मातुमर्हस्यविपक्वबुद्धेः ।
यत्तेजसा दुर्विषहेण गुप्ता
विन्दन्ति मद्राण्यकुतोभयाः प्रजाः ॥४२॥

na vai nṛbhir nara-devaṁ parākhyam
sammātum arhasy avipakva-buddhe
yat-tejasā durviṣaheṇa guptā
vindanti bhadraṇy akutobhayāḥ prajāḥ

na—never; vai—as a matter of fact; nṛbhiḥ—by any man; nara-devam—unto a man-god; parākhyam—who is transcendental; sammātum—place on equal footing; arhasi—deserve; avipakva—unripe or immature; buddhe—intelligence; yat—by whose; tejasā—by the prowess; durviṣaheṇa—unpassable; guptāḥ—protected; vindanti—enjoys; bhadraṇi—all prosperity; akutaḥ-bhayāḥ—completely defended; prajāḥ—the subjects.

TRANSLATION

O my boy, your intelligence is immature, and therefore you have no knowledge that the King, who is the best amongst human beings, is as good as the Personality of Godhead. Therefore he is never to be placed on an equal footing with common men. The citizens of the state live in prosperity, being protected by his unsurpassable prowess.

TEXT 43

अलक्ष्यमाणोऽविवरूथवत् क्षणात् ॥४३॥
रथाङ्गपाणायमङ्ग लोकः ।

तदा हि चौरप्रचुरो विनङ्क्ष्य-
त्यरक्ष्यमाणोऽविवरूथवत् क्षणात् ॥४३॥

alakṣyamāṇe nara-deva-nāmnī
rathāṅga-pāṇāv ayaṁ aṅga lokaḥ
tadā hi caura-pracuro vinaṅkṣyaty
arakṣyamāṇo'vivarūthavat kṣaṇāt

alakṣyamāṇe—being abolished; nara-deva—monarchical; nāmnī—of the name; ratha-aṅga-pāṇau—the representative of the Lord; ayaṁ—this; aṅga—O my boy; lokaḥ—this world; tadā hi—at once; caura—thieves; pracuraḥ—too much; vinaṅkṣyati—vanquishes; arakṣyamāṇaḥ—being protected; avivarūthavat—like lambs; kṣaṇāt—at once.

TRANSLATION

My dear boy, the Lord, who carries the wheel of a chariot, is represented by the monarchical regime, and when this regime is abolished the whole world becomes filled with thieves, who then at once vanquish the unprotected subjects like scattered lambs.

PURPORT

According to Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam the monarchical regime represents the Supreme Lord, the Personality of Godhead. The king is said to be the representative of the Absolute Personality of Godhead because he is trained to acquire the qualities of God to protect the living beings. The Battle of Kurukṣetra was planned by the Lord to establish the real representative of the Lord, Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira. An ideal king thoroughly trained by culture and devotional service with the martial spirit makes a perfect king. Such a personal monarchy is far better than the so-called democracy of no training and responsibility. The thieves and rogues of modern democracy seek election by malrepresentation of votes, and the successful rogues and thieves devour the mass of population. One trained monarch is far better than hundreds of useless ministerial rogues, and it is hinted herein that by abolition of a monarchical regime like that of Mahārāja Parīkṣit, the mass of people become open to many attacks of the age of Kali. They are never happy in an overly advertised form of democracy. The result of such a kingless administration is described in the following verses.

TEXT 44

तदद्य नः पापमुपैत्यनन्तरं
यन्नष्टनाथस्य वसोर्विलुम्पकात् ।
परस्परं घ्नन्ति शयन्ति वृञ्जते
पशून् स्त्रियोऽर्थान् पुरुदस्यवो जनाः॥४४॥

*tad adya naḥ pāpam upaity ananvayam
yan naṣṭa-nāthasya vasor vilumpakāt
parasparam ghnanti śapanti vṛñjate
paśūn striyo'rthān puru-dasyavo janāḥ*

tat—for this reason; *adya*—from this day; *naḥ*—upon us; *pāpam*—reaction of sin; *upaiti*—will overtake; *ananvayam*—disruption; *yat*—because; *naṣṭa*—abolished; *nāthasya*—of the monarchy; *vasor*—of wealth; *vilumpakāt*—being plundered; *parasparam*—between one another; *ghnanti*—will kill; *śapanti*—will do harm; *vṛñjate*—will steal; *paśūn*—animals; *striyaḥ*—women; *arthān*—riches; *puru*—greatly; *dasyavaḥ*—thieves; *janāḥ*—the mass of people.

TRANSLATION

Due to the termination of the monarchical regimes and the plundering of the people's wealth by rogues and thieves, there will be great social disruptions. People will be killed and injured, and animals and women will be stolen. And for all these sins we shall be responsible.

PURPORT

The word *naḥ* (we) is very significant in this verse. The sage rightly takes the responsibility of the *brāhmaṇas* as a community for killing monarchical government and thus giving an opportunity to the so-called democrats, who are generally plunderers of the wealth of the state subjects. The so-called democrats capture the administrative machine without assuming responsibility for the prosperous condition of the citizens. Everyone captures the post for personal gratification, and thus instead of one king, a number of irresponsible kings grow up to tax the citizens. It is foretold herein that in the absence of good monarchical government, everyone will be the cause of disturbance for others by plundering riches, animals, women, etc.

TEXT 45

तदाऽऽर्यधर्मः प्रविलीयते नृणां
वर्णाश्रमाचारयुतस्त्रयीमयः
ततोऽर्थकामाभिनिवेशितात्मनां
शुनानां कपीनामिव वर्णसंकरः॥४५॥

*tadārya-dharmaḥ praviliyate nṛṇām
varṇāśramācāra-yutaḥ trayī-mayaḥ
tato'rtha-kāmābhiniवेशितात्मनां
śunām kapīnām iva varṇa-saṅkaraḥ*

tadā—at that time; *ārya*—progressive civilization; *dharmaḥ*—engagement; *praviliyate*—is systematically vanquished; *nṛṇām*—of humankind; *varṇa*—caste; *āśrama*—orders of society; *ācāra-yutaḥ*—composed in a good manner; *trayī-mayaḥ*—in terms of the Vedic injunction; *tataḥ*—thereafter; *artha*—economic development; *kāma-abhiniveśita*—fully absorbed in sense gratification; *ātmanām*—of men; *śunām*—like dogs; *kapīnām*—like monkeys; *iva*—thus; *varṇa-saṅkaraḥ*—unwanted population.

TRANSLATION

At that time the people in general will fall systematically from the path of a progressive civilization in respect to the qualitative engagements of the castes and the orders of society and the Vedic injunctions. Thus they will be more attracted to economic development for sense gratification, and as a result there will be an unwanted population on the level of dogs and monkeys.

PURPORT

It is foretold herein that in the absence of a monarchical regime, the general mass of people will be an unwanted population like dogs and monkeys. As the monkeys are too sexually inclined and dogs are shameless in sexual intercourse, the general mass of population born of illegitimate connection will systematically go astray from the Vedic way of good manners and qualitative engagements in the castes and orders of life.

The Vedic way of life is the progressive march of the civilization of the Āryans. The Āryans are progressive in Vedic civilization. The Vedic civili-

zation's destination is to go back to Godhead, back home, where there is no birth, no death, no old age and no disease. The *Vedas* direct everyone not to remain in the darkness of the material world but to go towards the light of the spiritual kingdom far beyond the material sky. The qualitative caste system and the orders of life are scientifically planned by the Lord and His representatives, the great ṛṣis. The perfect way of life gives all sorts of instruction in the things both material and spiritual. The Vedic way of life does not allow any man to be like the monkeys and dogs. A degraded civilization of sense gratification and economic development is the by-product of a godless or kingless government of the people, by the people, and for the people. The people should not, therefore, begrudge the poor administrations they themselves elect.

TEXT 46

धर्मपालो नरपतिः स तु सम्राट् बृहच्छ्रवाः ।
साक्षान्महाभागवतो राजर्षिर्हयमेधयाट् ।
क्षुत्तृश्रमयुतो दीनो नैवास्च्छापमर्हति ॥४६॥

*dharma-pālo nara-patiḥ
sa tu samrāṭ bṛhat-chravāḥ
sākṣān mahā-bhāgavato
rājarṣir haya-medhayāṭ
kṣut-tṛṣṭ-śrama-yuto dīno
naivāsmac chāpam arhati*

dharma-pālaḥ—the protector of religion; *nara-patiḥ*—the King; *saḥ*—he; *tu*—but; *samrāṭ*—Emperor; *bṛhat*—highly; *śravāḥ*—celebrated; *sākṣāt*—directly; *mahā-bhāgavataḥ*—the first-class devotee of the Lord; *rājarṣiḥ*—saint amongst the royal order; *haya-medhayāṭ*—great performer of horse sacrifices; *kṣut*—hunger; *tṛṣṭ*—thirst; *śrama-yutaḥ*—tired and fatigued; *dīnaḥ*—stricken; *na*—never; *eva*—thus; *asmat*—by us; *śāpam*—curse; *arhati*—deserves.

TRANSLATION

The Emperor Parikṣit is a pious king. He is highly celebrated and is a first-class devotee of the Personality of Godhead. He is a saint amongst royalty, and he has performed many horse sacrifices. When such a king is tired and fatigued, being stricken with hunger and thirst, he does not at all deserve to be cursed.

PURPORT

After explaining the general codes relating to the royal position and asserting that the king can do no wrong and therefore is never to be condemned, the sage Śamīk wanted to say something about Emperor Parikṣit specifically. The specific qualification of Mahārāja Parikṣit is summarized herein. The King, even calculated as a king only, was most celebrated as a ruler who administered the religious principles of the royal order. In the *śāstras* the duties of all castes and orders of society are prescribed. All the qualities of a *kṣatriya* mentioned in the *Bhagavad-gītā* (18.43) were present in the person of the Emperor. He was also a great devotee of the Lord and a self-realized soul. Cursing such a king, when he was tired and fatigued with hunger and thirst, was not at all proper. The Śamīk Ṛṣi thus admitted from all sides that Mahārāja Parikṣit was cursed most unjustly. Although all the *brāhmaṇas* were aloof from the incidence, still for the childish action of a *brāhmaṇa* boy, the whole world situation was changed. Thus the Ṛṣi Śamīk, a *brāhmaṇa*, took responsibility for all deterioration of the good orders of the world.

TEXT 47

अपापेषु स्वभृत्येषु बालेनापक्वबुद्धिना ।
पापं कृतं तद्भगवान् सर्वात्मा क्षन्तुमर्हति ॥४७॥

*apāpeṣu sva-bhṛtyeṣu
bālenāpakva-buddhinā
pāpaṁ kṛtaṁ tad bhagavān
sarvātmā kṣantum arhati*

apāpeṣu—unto one who is completely free from all sins; *sva-bhṛtyeṣu*—unto one who is subordinate and deserves to be protected; *bālena*—by a child; *apakva*—who is immature; *buddhinā*—by intelligence; *pāpaṁ*—sinful act; *kṛtaṁ*—has been done; *tad bhagavān*—therefore the Personality of Godhead; *sarva-ātmā*—who is all-pervading; *kṣantum*—just to pardon; *arhati*—deserve.

TRANSLATION

Then the ṛṣi prayed to the all-pervading Personality of Godhead to pardon his immature boy who had no intelligence and who committed the

great sin of cursing a person who was completely free from all sins, who was subordinate and who deserved to be protected.

PURPORT

Everyone is responsible for his own action, either pious or sinful. The Ṛṣi Śamīk could foresee that his son had committed a great sin by cursing Mahārāja Parīkṣit, who deserved to be protected by the *brāhmaṇas*, for he was a pious ruler and completely free from all sins because of his being a first-class devotee of the Lord. When an offense is done unto the devotee of the Lord, it is very difficult to overcome the reaction. The *brāhmaṇas*, being at the head of the social orders, are meant to give protection to their subordinates and not to curse them. There are occasions when a *brāhmaṇa* may furiously curse a subordinate *kṣatriya* or *vaiśya*, etc., but in the case of Mahārāja Parīkṣit there was no grounds as already explained. The foolish boy had done it out of sheer vanity in being a *brāhmaṇa*'s son, and thus he became liable to be punished by the law of God. The Lord never forgives a person who condemns His pure devotee. Therefore the foolish Śṛṅgi had not only committed a sin by cursing a king, but also the greatest offense. Therefore the ṛṣi could foresee that only the Supreme Personality of Godhead could save his boy from his sinful act. He therefore directly prayed for pardon from the Supreme Lord who alone can undo a thing which is impossible to change. The appeal was made in the name of a foolish boy who had developed no intelligence at all.

A question may be raised herein that since it was the desire of the Lord that Parīkṣit Mahārāja was put into that awkward position so that he might be delivered from material existence, then why was a *brāhmaṇa*'s son made responsible for this offensive act? The answer is that the offensive act was performed by a child only so that he could be excused very easily, and thus the prayer of the father was accepted. But if the question is raised why the *brāhmaṇa* community as a whole was made responsible for allowing Kali into the world affairs, the answer is given in the *Varāha Purāṇa* that the demons who acted inimically toward the Personality of Godhead but were not killed by the Lord were allowed to take birth in the families of the *brāhmaṇas* to take advantage of the age of Kali. The all-merciful Lord gave them a chance to have their births in the families of the pious *brāhmaṇas* so that they could progress toward salvation. But the demons, instead of utilizing the good opportunity, misused the brahminical culture due to being puffed-up by vanity in becoming *brāhmaṇas*. The typical example is the son of Śamīk Ṛṣi, and all the foolish sons of *brāhmaṇas* are warned

hereby not to become as foolish as Śṛṅgi and be always on guard against the demoniac qualities which they had in their previous births. The foolish boy was, of course, excused by the Lord, but others, who may not have a father like Śamīk Ṛṣi, will be put into great difficulty if they misuse the advantages obtained by birth in a *brāhmaṇa* family.

TEXT 48

तिरस्कृता विप्रलब्धाः क्षताः क्षिप्ता हता अपि ।
नास्य तद् प्रति कुर्वन्ति तद्भक्ताः प्रभवोऽपि हि ॥४८॥

tiras-kṛtā vipralabdhāḥ
śaptāḥ kṣiptā hatā api
nāsyā tat pratikurvanti
tad-bhaktāḥ prabhavo'pi hi

tiraḥ-kṛtāḥ—being defamed; *vipralabdhāḥ*—being cheated; *śaptāḥ*—being cursed; *kṣiptāḥ*—disturbed by negligence; *hatāḥ*—or even being killed; *api*—also; *na*—never; *asya*—for all these acts; *tat*—them; *pratikurvanti*—counteract; *tat*—the Lord's; *bhaktāḥ*—devotees; *prabhavaḥ*—powerful; *api*—although; *hi*—certainly.

TRANSLATION

The devotees of the Lord are so forbearing that even though they are defamed, cheated, cursed, disturbed, neglected or even killed, they are never inclined to avenge themselves.

PURPORT

Ṛṣi Śamīk also knew that the Lord does not forgive a person who has committed an offense at the feet of a devotee. The Lord can only give direction to take shelter of the devotee only. He thought within himself that if Mahārāja Parīkṣit would counter-curse the boy, he might be saved. But he knew also that a pure devotee is callous about worldly advantages or reverses. As such, the devotees are never inclined to counteract personal defamation, curses, negligences, etc. As far as such things are concerned, in personal affairs the devotees do not care for them. But in case of their being performed against the Lord and his devotees, then the devotee takes very strong action. It was a personal affair, and therefore Śamīk Ṛṣi knew that the King would not take counteraction. Thus there was no other alternative than to place an appeal to the Lord for the immature boy.

It is not that only the *brāhmaṇas* are powerful enough to award curses or blessings upon the subordinates, but the devotee of the Lord, even though he may not be a *brāhmaṇa*, is more powerful than a *brāhmaṇa*. But a powerful devotee never misuses the power for personal benefit. Whatever power the devotee may have is always utilized in service towards the Lord and His devotees only.

TEXT 49

इति पुत्रकृताघेन सोऽनुतप्तो महामुनिः ।
स्वयं विप्रकृतो राज्ञा नैवायं तदचिन्तयत् ॥४९॥

iti putra-kṛtāghena
so'nutapto mahā-muniḥ
svayaṁ viprakṛto rājñā
naivāṅgham tad acintayat

iti—thus; putra—son; kṛta—done by; aghena—by the sin; sah—he, the muni; anutaptaḥ—regretting; mahā-muniḥ—the sage; svayaṁ—personally; viprakṛtaḥ—being so insulted; rājñā—the King; na—not; eva—certainly; āṅgham—the sin; tat—that; acintayat—thought of it.

TRANSLATION

The sage thus regretted the sin committed by his own son. He did not take the insult paid by the King very seriously.

PURPORT

The whole incidence is now cleared up. Mahārāja Parīkṣit's garlanding the sage with a dead snake was not at all a very serious offense, but Śrīgī's cursing the King was a serious offense. The serious offense was committed by a foolish child only; therefore he deserved to be pardoned by the Supreme Lord, although it was not possible to get free from the sinful reaction. Mahārāja Parīkṣit also did not mind the curse offered to him by a foolish *brāhmaṇa*. On the contrary, he took full advantage of the awkward situation, and by the great will of the Lord, Mahārāja Parīkṣit achieved the highest perfection of life through the grace of Śrīla Śukadeva Gosvāmī. Actually it was the desire of the Lord, and Mahārāja Parīkṣit, Rṣi Śamīk and his son Śrīgī were all instrumental in fulfilling the desire of the Lord. So none of them were put into difficulty because everything was done in relation with the Supreme Person.

TEXT 50

प्रायशः साधवो लोके परैर्द्वन्द्वेषु योजिताः ।
न व्यथन्ति न हृष्यन्ति यत आत्माऽगुणाश्रयः ॥५०॥

prāyaśaḥ sādhamo loke
parair dvandveṣu yojitāḥ
na vyathanti na hṛṣyanti
yata ātmā'guṇāśrayaḥ

prāyaśaḥ—generally; sādhamo—saints; loke—in this world; paraiḥ—by others; dvandveṣu—in duality; yojitāḥ—being engaged; na—never; vyathan-ti—distressed; na—nor; hṛṣyanti—takes pleasure; yataḥ—because; ātmā—self; agūṇa-āśrayaḥ—transcendental.

TRANSLATION

Generally the transcendentalists, even though engaged by others in the dualities of the material world, are not distressed. Nor do they take pleasure [in worldly things], for they are transcendently engaged.

PURPORT

The transcendentalists are the empiric philosophers, mystics and the devotees of the Lord. Empiric philosophers aim at the perfection of merging into the being of the Absolute, the mystics aim at perceiving the all-pervading Supersoul, and the devotees of the Lord are engaged in the transcendental loving service of the Personality of Godhead. Since Brahman, Paramātmā, or Bhagavān are different phases of the same Transcendence, all these transcendentalists are beyond the three modes of material nature. Material distresses and happinesses are products of the three modes, and therefore the causes of such material distress and happiness have nothing to do with the transcendentalists. The King was a devotee, and the *rṣi* was a mystic. Therefore both of them were unattached to the accidental incidence created by the supreme will. The playful child was an instrument in fulfilling the Lord's will.

Thus end the Bhaktivedanta Purports of the First Canto, Eighteenth Chapter, of the Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, entitled "Mahārāja Parīkṣit Cursed by a Brāhmaṇa Boy."

CHAPTER NINETEEN

Appearance of Śukadeva Gosvāmī

TEXT 1

सूत उवाच

महीपतिस्त्वथ तत्कर्म गह्वं
विचिन्तयन्नात्मकृतं सुदुर्मनाः ।
अहो मया नीचमनार्थवत्कृतं
निरागसि ब्रह्मणि गूढतेजसि ॥ १ ॥

sūta uvāca

*mahī-patis tv atha tat-karma garhyam
vicintayann ātma-kṛtaṁ sudurmanāḥ
aho mayā nīcam anārya-vat kṛtaṁ
nirāgasi brahmaṇi gūḍha-tejasi*

sūtaḥ uvāca—Sūta Gosvāmī said; *mahī-patiḥ*—the King; *tu*—but; *atha*—thus (while coming back home); *tat*—that; *karma*—act; *garhyam*—abominable; *vicintayan*—thus thinking; *ātma-kṛtaṁ*—done by himself; *sudurmanāḥ*—very much depressed; *aho*—alas; *mayā*—by me; *nīcam*—heinous; *anārya*—uncivilized; *vat*—like; *kṛtaṁ*—done; *nirāgasi*—unto one who is faultless; *brahmaṇi*—unto a brāhmaṇa; *gūḍha*—grave; *tejasi*—unto the powerful.

TRANSLATION

Śrī Sūta Gosvāmī said: While returning home, the King [Mahārāja Parikṣit] felt that the act he had committed against the faultless and powerful brāhmaṇa was heinous and uncivilized. Consequently he was distressed.

PURPORT

The pious King regretted his accidental improper treatment of the powerful brāhmaṇa who was faultless. Such repentance is natural for a

good man like the King, and such repentance delivers a devotee from all kinds of sins accidentally committed. The devotees are naturally faultless. Accidental sins committed by a devotee are sincerely regretted, and by the grace of the Lord all sins unwillingly committed by a devotee are burnt in the fire of repentance.

TEXT 2

ध्रुवं ततो मे कृतदेवहेलनाद्
दुरत्ययं व्यसनं नातिदीर्घात् ।
तदस्तु कामं ह्यघनिष्कृताय मे
यथा न कुर्यां पुनरेवमद्धा ॥ २ ॥

*dhruvaṁ tato me kṛta-deva-helanād
duratyayaṁ vyasanam nāti-dīrghāt
tad astu kāmam hy agha-niṣkṛtāya me
yathā na kuryāṁ punar evam addhā*

dhruvam—sure and certain; *tataḥ*—therefore; *me*—my; *kṛta-deva-helanāt*—because of disobeying the orders of the Lord; *duratyayaṁ*—very difficult; *vyasanam*—calamity; *na*—not; *ati*—greatly; *dīrghāt*—far off; *tat*—that; *astu*—let it be; *kāmam*—desire without reservations; *hi*—certainly; *agha*—sins; *niṣkṛtāya*—for getting free; *me*—my; *yathā*—so that; *na*—never; *kuryām*—shall I do it; *punaḥ*—again; *evam*—as I have done; *addhā*—directly.

TRANSLATION

[King Parīkṣit thought:] Due to my neglecting the injunctions of the Supreme Lord I must certainly expect some difficulty to overcome me in the near future. I now desire without reservation that the calamity come now, for in this way I may be freed of the sinful action and not commit such an offense again.

PURPORT

The Supreme Lord enjoins that *brāhmaṇas* and cows must be given all protection. The Lord is Himself very much inclined to do good to *brāhmaṇas* and cows (*go-brāhmaṇa-hitāya ca*). Mahārāja Parīkṣit knew all this, and thus he concluded that his insulting a powerful *brāhmaṇa* was

certainly to be punished by the laws of the Lord, and he was expecting something very difficult in the very near future. He therefore desired the imminent calamity to fall on him and not on his family members. A man's personal misconduct affects all family members. Therefore Mahārāja Parīkṣit desired the calamity to fall on him alone. By suffering personally he would be restrained from future sins, and at the same time the sin which he had committed would be counteracted so that his descendants would not suffer. That is the way a responsible devotee thinks. The family members of a devotee also share the effects of a devotee's service unto the Lord. Mahārāja Prahāda saved his demon father by his personal devotional service. A devotee son in the family is the greatest boon or blessing of the Lord.

TEXT 3

अद्यैव राज्यं बलमृद्धकोशं
प्रकोपितब्रह्मकुलानलो मे ।
दहत्वभद्रस्य पुनर्न मेऽभूत्
पापीयसी धीर्द्विजदेवगोभ्यः ॥ ३ ॥

*adyaiva rājyaṁ balam ṛddha-kośam
prakopita-brahma-kulānalo me
dahatv abhadrasya punar na me 'bhūt
pāpiyasī dhīr dvija-deva-gobhyaḥ*

adya—this day; *eva*—on the very; *rājyaṁ*—kingdom; *balam ṛddha*—strength and riches; *kośam*—treasury; *prakopita*—ignited by; *brahma-kula*—by the *brāhmaṇa* community; *analaḥ*—fire; *me dahatu*—let it burn me; *abhadrasya*—inauspiciousness; *punaḥ*—again; *na*—not; *me*—unto me; *abhūt*—may occur; *pāpiyasī*—sinful; *dhīr*—intelligence; *dvija-brāhmaṇas*; *deva*—the Supreme Lord; *gobhyaḥ*—and the cows.

TRANSLATION

I am uncivilized and sinful due to my neglect of brahminical culture, God consciousness and cow protection. Therefore I wish that my kingdom, strength and riches burn up immediately by the fire of the *brāhmaṇa*'s wrath so that in the future I may not be guided by such inauspicious attitudes.

PURPORT

Progressive human civilization is based on brahminical culture, God consciousness and protection of cows. All economic development of the state by trade, commerce, agriculture and industries must be fully utilized in relation to the above principles, otherwise all so-called economic development becomes a source of degradation. Cow protection means feeding the brahminical culture which leads towards God consciousness, and thus perfection of human civilization is achieved. The age of Kali aims at killing the higher principles of life, and although Mahārāja Parīkṣit strongly resisted the domination of the personality of Kali within the world, the influence of the age of Kali came at an opportune moment, and even a strong king like Mahārāja Parīkṣit was induced to disregard the brahminical culture due to a slight provocation of hunger and thirst. Mahārāja Parīkṣit lamented the accidental incidence, and he desired that all his kingdom, strength and accumulation of wealth would be burnt up for not being engaged in brahminical culture, etc.

Providentially also, where wealth and strength are not engaged in the advancement of brahminical culture, God consciousness and cow protection, the state and home are surely doomed. If we want peace and prosperity in the world, we should take lessons from this verse; every state and every home must endeavor to advance the cause of brahminical culture for self-purification, God consciousness for self-realization and cow protection for getting sufficient milk and the best food to continue a perfect civilization.

TEXT 4

स चिन्तयन्नित्थमथाश्रुणोद् यथा
मुनेः सुतोक्तो निर्ऋतिस्तक्षकाख्यः ।
स साधु मेने नचिरेण तक्षका-
नलं प्रसक्तस्य विरक्तिकारणम् ॥ ४ ॥

sa cintayann ittham athāśṛṇod yathā
muneḥ sutokto nirṛtiś takṣakākhyah
sa sādhu mene na cireṇa takṣaka-
nalam prasaktasya virakti-kāraṇam

saḥ—he, the King; cintayan—thinking; ittham—like this; atha—now; aśṛṇot—heard; yathā—as; muneḥ—of the sage; suta-uktaḥ—uttered by the

son; nirṛtiḥ—death; takṣaka-ākhyah—in relation with the snake-bird; saḥ—he (the King); sādhu—well and good; mene—accepted; na—not; cireṇa—very long time; takṣaka—snake-bird; analam—fire; prasaktasya—for one who is too attached; virakti—indifference; kāraṇam—cause.

TRANSLATION

While the King was thus repenting, he received news of his imminent death, which would be due to the bite of a snake-bird, occasioned by the curse spoken by the sage's son. The King accepted this as good news, for it would be the cause of his indifference towards worldly things.

PURPORT

Real happiness is achieved by spiritual existence or by cessation of the repetition of birth and death. The repetition of birth and death can be stopped only by going back to Godhead. In the material world, even by attaining the topmost planet (Brahmaloka), one cannot get rid of the conditions of repeated birth and death, but we do not accept the path of attaining perfection. The path of perfection frees one from all material attachments, and thus one becomes fit to enter into the spiritual kingdom. Therefore, those who are materially poverty-stricken are better candidates than those who are materially prosperous. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was a great devotee of the Lord and a bona fide candidate for entering into the kingdom of God, but even though he was so, his material assets as the Emperor of the world were setbacks to perfect attainment of his rightful status as one of the associates of the Lord in the spiritual sky. As a devotee of the Lord, he could understand that the cursing of the brāhmaṇa boy, although unwise, was a blessing upon him, being the cause of detachment from worldly affairs, both political and social. Śamika Muni also, after regretting the incidence, conveyed the news to the King as a matter of duty so that the King would be able to prepare himself to go back to Godhead. Śamika Muni sent news to the King that foolish Śṛiṅgi, his son, although a powerful brāhmaṇa boy, unfortunately had misused his spiritual power by cursing the King unwarrantedly. The incidence of the King's garlanding the muni was not sufficient cause for being cursed to death, but since there was no way to retract the curse, the King was informed to prepare for death within a week. Both Śamika Muni and the King were self-realized souls. Śamika Muni was a mystic, and Mahārāja Parīkṣit was a devotee. Therefore there was no difference between them in self-realization. Neither of them was afraid of meeting death. Mahārāja

Parīkṣit could have gone to the *muni* to beg his pardon, but the news of imminent death was conveyed to the King with so much regret by the *muni* that the King did not want to shame the *muni* further by his presence there. He decided to prepare himself for his imminent death and find out the way to go back to Godhead.

The life of a human being is a chance to prepare himself to go back to Godhead, or to get rid of the material existence, the repetition of birth and death. Thus in the system of *varṇāśrama-dharma* every man and woman is trained up for this purpose. In other words, the system of *varṇāśrama-dharma* is known also as *sanātana-dharma*, or eternal occupation. The system of *varṇāśrama-dharma* prepares a man for going back to Godhead, and thus a householder is ordered to go to the forest as *vānaprastha* to acquire complete knowledge and then to take *sannyāsa* prior to his inevitable death. Parīkṣit Mahārāja was fortunate to get a seven-day notice to meet his inevitable death. But for the common man there is no definite notice, although death is inevitable for all. Foolish men forget this sure fact of death and neglect the duty of preparing themselves for going back to Godhead. They spoil their lives in animal propensities to eat, drink, be merry and enjoy. Such an irresponsible life is adopted by the people in the age of Kali because of a sinful desire to condemn brahminical culture, God consciousness and cow protection, for which the state is responsible. The state must employ revenue to advance these three items and thus educate the populace to prepare for death. The state which does so is the real welfare state. The state of India should better follow the examples of Mahārāja Parīkṣit, the ideal executive head, than to imitate other materialistic states which have no idea of the kingdom of Godhead, the ultimate goal of human life. Deterioration of the ideals of Indian civilization has brought about the deterioration of civic life, not only in India but also abroad.

TEXT 5

अथो विहायेममुं च लोकं
विमर्शितौ हेयतया पुरस्तात् ।
कृष्णाङ्घ्रिसेवामधिमन्यमान
उपाविशत् प्रायममर्त्यनद्याम् ॥ ५ ॥

atho vihaīyemam amuṁ ca lokam

vimarśitau heyatayā purastāt

kṛṣṇāṅghri-sevām adhimanyamāna

upāviśat prāyam amartya-nadyām

atho—thus; *vihaīya*—giving up; *imam*—this; *amum*—and the next; *ca*—also; *lokam*—planets; *vimarśitau*—all of them being judged; *heyatayā*—because of inferiority; *purastāt*—hereinbefore; *kṛṣṇa-aṅghri*—lotus feet of the Lord, Śrī Kṛṣṇa; *sevām*—transcendental loving service; *adhimanyamānaḥ*—one who thinks of the greatest of all achievements; *upāviśat*—sat down firmly; *prāyam*—for fasting; *amartya-nadyām*—on the bank of the transcendental river (the Ganges or the Yamunā).

TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Parīkṣit sat down firmly on the banks of the Ganges to concentrate his mind in Kṛṣṇa consciousness, rejecting all other practices of self-realization, because transcendental loving service of Kṛṣṇa is the greatest achievement, superseding all other methods.

PURPORT

For a devotee like Mahārāja Parīkṣit, none of the material planets, even the topmost Brahmaloka, is as desirable as Goloka Vṛndāvana, the abode of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, the primeval Lord and Original Personality of Godhead. This earth is one of the innumerable material planets within the universe, and there are innumerable universes also within the compass of the *mahat-tattva*. The devotees are told by the Lord and His representatives, the spiritual masters or *ācāryas*, that not one of the planets within all the innumerable universes is suitable for the residential purposes of a devotee. The devotee always desires to go back home, back to Godhead, just to become one of the associates of the Lord in the capacity of servitor, friend, parent or conjugal lover of the Lord, either in one of the innumerable Vaikuṇṭha planets or in the Goloka Vṛndāvana, the planet of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa. All these planets are eternally situated in the spiritual sky, the Paravyoma, which is on the other side of the Causal Ocean within the *mahat-tattva*. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was already aware of all this information due to his accumulated piety and birth in a high family of devotees, the Vaiṣṇavas, and thus he was not at all interested in the material planets. Modern scientists are very eager to reach the moon by material arrangements, but they cannot conceive of the highest planet of this universe. But a devotee like Mahārāja Parīkṣit does not care a fig for the moon or, for that matter, any of the material planets. So when he was assured of his death on a fixed date, he became more determined in the transcendental loving service of the Lord Kṛṣṇa by complete fasting on the bank of

the transcendental River Yamunā which flows down by the capital of Hastināpura (in the Delhi state). Both the Ganges and the Yamunā are *amartya* (transcendental) rivers, and Yamunā is still more sanctified for the following reasons.

TEXT 6

या वै लसच्छ्रीतुलसीविमिश्र-
कृष्णाङ्घ्रिरेण्वभ्यधिकाम्बुनेत्रौ ।
पुनाति लोकाभयत्र सेशान्
कस्तां न सेवेत मरिष्यमाणः ॥ ६ ॥

*yā vai lasac-chrī-tulasī-vimiśra-
kṛṣṇāṅghri-reṇv-abhyadhikāmbu-netrī
punāti lokān ubhayatra seśān
kas tāṁ na seveta mariṣyamāṇaḥ*

yā—the river which; *vai*—always; *lasat*—floating with; *śrī-tulasī*—*tulasī* leaves; *vimiśra*—mixed; *kṛṣṇa-āṅghri*—lotus feet of the Lord, Śrī Kṛṣṇa; *reṇu*—dust; *abhyadhika*—auspicious; *ambu*—water; *netrī*—that which is carrying; *punāti*—sanctifies; *lokān*—planets; *ubhayatra*—both the upper and lower or inside and outside; *sa-īśān*—along with Lord Śiva; *kaḥ*—who else; *tām*—that river; *na*—does not; *seveta*—worship; *mariṣyamāṇaḥ*—one who is to die at any moment.

TRANSLATION

The river [Ganges, by which the King sat to fast] carries the most auspicious water, which is mixed with the dust of the lotus feet of the Lord and *tulasī* leaves. Therefore that water sanctifies the three worlds inside and outside and even sanctifies Lord Śiva and other demigods. Consequently everyone who is destined to die must take shelter of this river.

PURPORT

Mahārāja Parīkṣit, just after receiving the news of his death within seven days, at once retired from family life and shifted himself to the sacred bank of the Yamunā River. Generally it is said that the King took shelter on the bank of the Ganges, but according to Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī, the King took shelter on the bank of the Yamunā. Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī's statement

appears to be more accurate because of the geographical situation. Mahārāja Parīkṣit resided in his capital Hastināpura, situated near present Delhi, and the River Yamunā flows down past the city. Naturally the King would take shelter of the River Yamunā because she was flowing past his palace door. And as far as sanctity is concerned, the River Yamunā is more directly connected with Lord Kṛṣṇa than the Ganges. The Lord sanctified the River Yamunā from the beginning of His transcendental pastimes in the world. While His father Vasudeva was crossing the Yamunā with the baby Lord Kṛṣṇa for a safe place at Gokula on the other bank of the river from Mathurā, the Lord fell down in the river, and by the dust of His lotus feet the river at once became sanctified. It is especially mentioned herein that Mahārāja Parīkṣit took shelter of that particular river which is beautifully flowing, carrying the dust of the lotus feet of Lord Kṛṣṇa, mixed with *tulasī* leaves. Lord Kṛṣṇa's lotus feet are always besmeared with the *tulasī* leaves, and thus as soon as His lotus feet are contacted with the water of the Ganges and the Yamunā, the rivers become at once sanctified. The Lord, however, contacted the River Yamunā more than the Ganges. According to the *Varāha Purāṇa*, as quoted by Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī, there is no difference between the water of the Ganges and the Yamunā, *but when the water of the Ganges is sanctified one hundred times, it is called the Yamunā*. Similarly, it is said in the scriptures that one thousand names of Viṣṇu are equal to one name of Rāma, and three names of Lord Rāma are equal to one name of Kṛṣṇa.

TEXT 7

इति व्यवच्छिद्य स पाण्डवेयः
प्रायोपवेशं प्रति विष्णुपद्याम् ।
दधौ मुकुन्दाङ्घ्रिमनन्यभावो
मुनिव्रतो मुक्तसमस्तसङ्गः ॥ ७ ॥

*iti vyavacchidya sa pāṇḍaveyaḥ
prāyopaveśaṁ prati viṣṇu-padyām
dadhau mukundāṅghrim ananya-bhāvo
muni-vrato mukta-samasta-saṅgaḥ*

iti—thus; *vyavacchidya*—having decided; *saḥ*—the King; *pāṇḍaveyaḥ*—worthy descendant of the Pāṇḍavas; *prāya-upaveśaṁ*—for fasting until death; *prati*—towards; *viṣṇu-padyām*—on the bank of the Ganges (emanat-

ing from the lotus feet of Lord Viṣṇu); *dadhau*—gave himself up; *mukunda-aṅghrim*—unto the lotus feet of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *ananya*—without deviation; *bhāvaḥ*—spirit; *muni-vrataḥ*—with the vows of a sage; *mukta*—liberated from; *samasta*—all kinds of; *saṅgaḥ*—association.

TRANSLATION

Thus the King, the worthy descendant of the Pāṇḍavas, decided once and for all and sat on the Ganges' banks to fast until death and give himself up to the lotus feet of Lord Kṛṣṇa, who alone is able to award liberation. So, freeing himself from all kinds of associations and attachments, he accepted the vows of a sage.

PURPORT

The water of the Ganges sanctifies all the three worlds, including the gods and the demigods, because it emanates from the lotus feet of the Personality of Godhead Viṣṇu. Lord Kṛṣṇa is the fountainhead of the principle of Viṣṇu-tattva, and therefore shelter of His lotus feet can deliver one from all sins, including an offense which was committed by the King unto a *brāhmaṇa*. Mahārāja Parīkṣit, therefore, decided to meditate upon the lotus feet of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, who is Mukunda, or the giver of liberations of all description. The banks of the Ganges or the Yamunā give one a chance to remember the Lord continuously. Mahārāja Parīkṣit freed himself from all sorts of material association and meditated upon the lotus feet of Lord Kṛṣṇa, and that is the way of liberation. To be free from all material association means to cease completely from committing any further sins. To meditate upon the lotus feet of the Lord means to become free from the effects of all previous sins. The conditions of the material world are so made that one has to commit sins willingly or unwillingly, and the best example is Mahārāja Parīkṣit himself, who was a recognized sinless pious king. But he also became a victim of an offense, even though he was ever unwilling to commit such a mistake. And he was cursed also, but because he was a great devotee of the Lord, even such reverses of life became favorable. The principle is that one should not willingly commit any sin in his life and should constantly remember the lotus feet of the Lord without deviation. In such a mood only the Lord will help the devotee to make regular progress towards the path of liberation and thus attain the lotus feet of the Lord. Even if there are accidental

sins committed by the devotee, the Lord saves the surrendered soul from all sins, as it is confirmed in all scriptures.

*svapādamūlaṁ bhajataḥ priyasya tyaktānyabhāvasya hariḥ pareśaḥ
vikarma yaccotpatitaṁ kathaṁcid dhunoti sarvaṁ hṛdi sanniviṣṭaḥ
(Bhāg. 11.5.42)*

TEXT 8

तत्रोपजग्मुर्भुवनं पुनाना
महानुभावा मुनयः सशिष्याः ।
प्रायेण तीर्थाभिगमपदेशैः
स्वयं हि तीर्थानि पुनन्ति सन्तः ॥ ८ ॥

*tatropajagmur bhuvanam punānā
mahānubhāva munayaḥ sa-śiṣyāḥ
prāyeṇa tīrthābhigamāpadeśaiḥ
svayaṁ hi tīrthāni punanti santaḥ*

tatra—there; *upajagmuḥ*—arrived; *bhuvanam*—the universe; *punānāḥ*—those who can sanctify; *mahā-anubhāvāḥ*—great minds; *munayaḥ*—thinkers; *sa-śiṣyāḥ*—along with their disciples; *prāyeṇa*—almost; *tīrtha*—place of pilgrimage; *abhigama*—journey; *apadeśaiḥ*—on the plea of; *svayaṁ*—personally; *hi*—certainly; *tīrthāni*—all the places of pilgrimage; *punanti*—sanctify; *santaḥ*—sages.

TRANSLATION

At that time all the great minds and thinkers, accompanied by their disciples, and sages who could verily sanctify a place of pilgrimage just by their presence, arrived there on the plea of making a pilgrim's journey.

PURPORT

When Mahārāja Parīkṣit sat down on the bank of the Ganges, the news spread in all directions of the universe, and the great-minded sages, who could follow the importance of the occasion, all arrived there on the plea of pilgrimage. Actually they came to meet Mahārāja Parīkṣit and not to take a bath of pilgrimage because all of them were competent enough to

sanctify the pilgrimages. Common men go to pilgrimage sites to get themselves purified of all sins. Thus the place of pilgrimage becomes overburdened with the sins of others. But when such sages visit overburdened places of pilgrimage, they sanctify the place by their presence. Therefore the sages who came to meet Mahārāja Parīkṣit were not very much interested in getting themselves purified like other common men, but on the plea of taking a bath in that place they came to meet Mahārāja Parīkṣit because they could foresee that *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* would be spoken by Śukadeva Gosvāmī. All of them wanted to take advantage of the great occasion.

TEXTS 9-10

अत्रिर्वसिष्ठश्च्यवनः शरद्वा-
नरिष्टनेमिर्भृगुरङ्गिराश्च ।
पराशरो गाधिसुतोऽथ राम
उत्थ्य इन्द्रप्रमदेष्मवाहौ ॥ ९ ॥
मेधातिथिर्देवल आष्टिषेणो
भारद्वाजो गौतमः पिप्पलादः ।
मैत्रेय और्वः कवषः कुम्भयोनि-
द्वैपायनो भगवान्नारदश्च ॥ १० ॥

*atrir vasiṣṭhaś cyavanaḥ śaradvān
ariṣṭanemir bhṛgur aṅgirāś ca
parāśaro gādhi-suto 'tha rāma
utathya indrapramadedhnavāhu
medhātithir devala ārṣiṣeṇo
bhāradvājo gautamaḥ pippalādaḥ
maitreya aurvaḥ kavaṣaḥ kumbhayonir
dvaipāyano bhagavān nāradaś ca*

atri to nārada—all names of the different saintly personalities who arrived there from different parts of the universe.

TRANSLATION

From different parts of the universe there arrived great sages like Atri, Cyavana, Śaradvān, Ariṣṭanemi, Bhṛgu, Vasiṣṭha, Parāśara, Viśvāmitra,

Āṅgirā, Parāśurāma, Utathya, Indrapramada, Idhmavāhu, Medhātithi, Devala, Ārṣiṣeṇa, Bhāradvāja, Gautama, Pippalāda, Maitreya, Aurva, Kavaṣa, Kumbhayoni, Dvaipāyana and the great personality Nārada.

PURPORT

Cyavana: A great sage and one of the sons of Bhṛgu Muni. He was born prematurely when his pregnant mother was kidnapped. Cyavana is one of the six sons of his father.

Bhṛgu: When Brahmājī was performing a great sacrifice on behalf of Varuṇa, Maharṣi Bhṛgu was born from the sacrificial fire. He was a great sage, and his very dear wife was Puloma. He could travel in space like Durvāsā, Nārada and others, and he used to visit all planets of the universe. Before the Battle of Kurukṣetra, he tried to stop the battle. Sometimes he instructed Bhāradvāja Muni about astronomical evolution, and he is the author of the great *Bhṛgu-saṁhitā*, the astrological calculation. He explained how air, fire, water and earth are generated from ether. He explained how the air in the stomach works and regulates the intestines. As a great philosopher, he logically established the eternity of the living entity (*Mahābhārata*, *Sānti*, Ch. 87). He was also a great anthropologist, and the theory of evolution was long ago explained by him. He was a scientific propounder of the four divisions and orders of human society known as the *varṇāśrama* institution. He converted the *kṣatriya* king Bitahavyak to become a *brāhmaṇa*.

Parāśara: He is the grandson of Vasiṣṭha Muni and father of Vyāsadeva. He is the son of Maharṣi Śakti, and his mother's name was Adrisyanti. He was in the womb of his mother when she was only twelve years old. And from within the womb of his mother he learned the *Vedas*. His father was killed by a demon, Kalmaspada, and to avenge this he wanted to annihilate the whole world. He was, however, restrained by his grandfather Vasiṣṭha. He then performed a Rakṣas-killing *yajña*, but Maharṣi Pulasta restrained him. He begot Vyāsadeva, being attracted by Satyavatī, who was to become the wife of Mahārāja Santanu. By the blessings of Parāśara, Satyavatī became fragrant for miles. He was present also during the time of Bhīṣma's death. He was spiritual master of Mahārāja Janaka and a great devotee of Lord Śiva. He is the author of many Vedic scriptures and sociological directions.

Gādhi-suta or *Viśvāmitra*: A great sage of austerity and mystic power. He is famous as Gādhi-suta because his father was Gādhi, a powerful king of the province of Kanyakubja (part of Uttar Pradesh). Although he was a *kṣatriya* by birth, he became a *brāhmaṇa* in the very same body by

the power of his spiritual achievements. He picked a quarrel with Vasiṣṭha Muni when he was a *kṣatriya* king and performed a great sacrifice in cooperation with Mataṅga Muni and thus was able to vanquish the sons of Vasiṣṭha. He became a great *yogī*, and yet he failed to check his senses and thus was obliged to become the father of Śakuntalā, the beauty queen of world history. Once, when he was a *kṣatriya* king, he visited the hermitage of Vasiṣṭha Muni, and he was given a royal reception. Viśvāmitra wanted from Vasiṣṭha a cow named Nandinī, and the Muni refused to deliver it. He stole the cow, and thus there was a quarrel between the sage and the King. Viśvāmitra was defeated by the spiritual strength of Vasiṣṭha, and thus the King decided to become a *brāhmaṇa*. Before becoming a *brāhmaṇa* he underwent severe austerity on the bank of the Kauśika. He was also one who tried to stop the Kurukṣetra war.

Aṅgirā: He is one of the six mental sons of Brahmā and the father of Bṛhaspati, the great learned priest of the demigods in the heavenly planets. He is born of the semen of Brahmājī given to a cinder of fire. Utthato and Samvarta are his sons. It is said that he is still performing austerity and chanting the holy name of the Lord at a place known as Alokānanda on the banks of the Ganges.

Utathya: One of the three sons of Mahārṣi Aṅgirā. He was the spiritual master of Mahārāja Mandhata. He married Bhadrā, the daughter of Soma (Moon). Varuṇa kidnapped his wife Bhadrā, and to retaliate the offense of the god of water, he drank all the water of the world.

Medhātithi: An old sage of yore. An assembly member of the heavenly King Indradeva. His son was Kanva Muni, who brought up Śakuntalā in the forest. He was promoted to the heavenly planet by strictly following the principles of retired life (*vānaprastha*).

Devala: A great authority like Nārada Muni and Vyāsadeva. His good name is on the list of authorities mentioned in the *Bhagavad-gītā* when Arjuna acknowledged Lord Kṛṣṇa as the Supreme Personality of Godhead. He met Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira after the Battle of Kurukṣetra, and he is the elder brother of Dhaumya, the priest of the Pāṇḍava family. Like the *kṣatriyas*, he also allowed his daughter to select her own husband in a *svayamvara* meeting, and at that ceremony all the bachelor sons of the *ṛṣis* were invited. According to some, he is not Aṣita Devala.

Gautama: One of the seven great sages of the universe. Śaradvān Gautama is one of his sons. Persons in the Gautama-gotra (dynasty) today are either his family descendants or in his disciplic succession. The *brāhmaṇas* who profess Gautama-gotra are generally family descendants, and the *kṣatriyas* and *vaiśyas* who profess Gautama-gotra are all in the line

of his disciplic succession. He is the husband of the famous Ahalyā who turned into stone, and Indradeva the King of the heaven molested her. Ahalyā was delivered by Lord Rāmacandra. He is the grandfather of Kṛpācārya, one of the heroes of the Battle of Kurukṣetra.

Maitreya: A great *ṛṣi* of yore. He was spiritual master of Vidura and a great religious authority. He advised Dhṛtarāṣṭra to keep good relations with the Pāṇḍavas. Duryodhana disagreed and thus was cursed by him. He met Vyāsadeva and had religious discourses with him.

TEXT 11

अन्ये च देवर्षिब्रह्मर्षिवर्या
राजर्षिवर्या अरुणादयश्च ।
नानार्षेयप्रवरान् समेतान्
नम्यर्च्य राजा शिरसा ववन्दे ॥११॥

anye ca devarṣi-brahmarṣi-varyā
rājarṣi-varyā aruṇādayaś ca
nānārṣeya-pravarān sametān
abhyarcya rājā śirasā vavande

anye—many others; ca—also; devarṣi—saintly demigods; brahmarṣi—saintly *brāhmaṇas*; varyāḥ—topmost; rājarṣi-varyāḥ—topmost saintly kings; aruṇa ādayaḥ—a special rank of *rājarṣis*; ca—and; nānā—many others; ārṣeya-pravarān—chief amongst the dynasties of the sages; sametān—sembled together; abhyarcya—by worshipping; rājā—the Emperor; śirasā—bowed his head to the ground; vavande—welcomed.

TRANSLATION

There were also many other saintly demigods, kings and special royal orders called aruṇādayas [a special rank of *rājarṣis*] from different dynasties of sages. When they all assembled together to meet the Emperor [Parīkṣit], he received them properly and bowed his head to the ground.

PURPORT

The system of bowing the head to the ground to show respect to superiors is an excellent etiquette which obliges the honored guest deep into the heart. Even the first-grade offender is excused simply by this

process, and Mahārāja Parīkṣit, although honored by all the ṛṣis and kings, welcomed all the big men in that humble etiquette in order to be excused from any offenses. Generally at the last stage of one's life this humble method is adopted by every sensible man in order to be excused before departure. In this way Mahārāja Parīkṣit implored everyone's good will for going back home, back to Godhead.

TEXT 12

सुखोपविष्टेष्वथ तेषु भूयः
कृतप्रणामः स्वचिकीर्षितं यत् ।
विज्ञापयामास विविक्तचेता
उपस्थितोऽग्रेऽभिगृहीतपाणिः ॥१२॥

*sukhopaviṣṭeṣv atha teṣu bhūyaḥ
kṛta-praṇāmaḥ sva-cikīrṣitaṁ yat
vijñāpayāmāsa viviktacetā
upasthito 'gre 'bhigṛhīta-pāṇiḥ*

sukha—happily; *upaviṣṭeṣu*—all sitting down; *atha*—thereupon; *teṣu*—unto them (the visitors); *bhūyaḥ*—again; *kṛta-praṇāmaḥ*—having offered obeisances; *sva*—his own; *cikīrṣitaṁ*—decision of fasting; *yat*—who; *vijñāpayāmāsa*—submitted; *vivikta-cetāḥ*—one whose mind is detached from worldly affairs; *upasthitaḥ*—being present; *agre*—before them; *abhigṛhīta-pāṇiḥ*—humbly with folded hands.

TRANSLATION

After all the ṛṣis and others had seated themselves comfortably, the King, humbly standing before them with folded hands, told them of his decision to fast until death.

PURPORT

Although the King had already decided to fast until death on the bank of the Ganges, still he humbly expressed his decision to elicit the opinions of the great authorities present there. Any decision, however important, should be confirmed by some authority. That makes the matter perfect. This means that the monarchs who ruled the earth in those days were not irresponsible dictators. They scrupulously followed the authoritative deci-

sions of the saints and sages in terms of Vedic injunction. Mahārāja Parīkṣit, as a perfect king, followed the principles by consulting the authorities, even up to the last days of his life.

TEXT 13

राजोवाच
अहो वयं धन्यतमा नृपाणां
महत्तमानुग्रहणीयशिलाः ।
राज्ञां कुलं ब्राह्मणपादशौचाद्
दूराद् विमृष्टं बत गर्हकर्म ॥१३॥

*rājovāca
aho vayaṁ dhanyatamā nṛpāṇāṁ
mahattamānugrahaṇīya-śilāḥ
rājñāṁ kulam brāhmaṇa-pāda-śaucāḍ
dūrād viśṛṣṭam bata garhya-karma*

śrī rājā uvāca—the fortunate King said; *aho*—ah; *vayaṁ*—we; *dhanya-tamāḥ*—most thankful; *nṛpāṇām*—of all the kings; *mahattama*—of the great souls; *anugrahaṇīya-śilāḥ*—trained to get favors; *rājñām*—of the royal; *kulam*—orders; *brāhmaṇa-pāda*—feet of the *brāhmaṇas*; *śaucāt*—refuse after cleaning; *dūrāt*—at a distance; *viśṛṣṭam*—always left out; *bata*—on account of; *garhya*—condemnable; *karma*—activities.

TRANSLATION

The fortunate King said: We are the most grateful of all the kings who are trained to get favors from the great souls. Generally you [sages] consider royalty as refuse to be rejected and left in a distant place.

PURPORT

According to religious principle, stool, urine, wash water, etc., must be left out at a long distance. Attached bath rooms, urinals, etc., may be very convenient amenities of modern civilization, but they are ordered to be situated at a distance from residential quarters. That very example is cited herein in relation to the kingly order for those who are progressively marching back to Godhead. Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu said that to be in intimate touch with dollars and cents men, or the kingly

order, is worse than suicide for one who desires to go back to Godhead. In other words, the transcendentalists do, not generally associate with men who are too enamored by the external beauty of God's creation. By advanced knowledge in spiritual realization, the transcendentalist knows that this beautiful material world is nothing but a shadowy reflection of the reality, the kingdom of God. They are not, therefore, very much captivated by royal opulence or anything like that. But in the case of Mahārāja Parīkṣit, the situation was different. Apparently the King was condemned to death by an inexperienced *brāhmaṇa* boy, but factually he was called by the Lord to return to Him. Other transcendentalists, the great sages and mystics who assembled together because of Mahārāja Parīkṣit's fasting unto death, were quite anxious to see him, for he was going back to Godhead. Mahārāja Parīkṣit also could understand that the great sages who assembled there were all kind to his forefathers, the Pāṇḍavas, because of their devotional service of the Lord. He felt, therefore, grateful to the sages for being present there at the last stage of his life, and he felt that it was all due to the greatness of his late forefathers or grandfathers. He felt proud, therefore, that he happened to be the descendant of such great devotees. Such pride for the devotees of the Lord is certainly not equal to the puffed up sense of vanity for material prosperity. The first is reality, whereas the other is false and vain.

TEXT 14

तस्यैव मेघस्य परावरेणो
व्यासक्तचित्तस्य गृहेष्वभीक्ष्णम् ।
निर्वेदमूलो द्विजशापरूपो
यत्र प्रसक्तो मयमाशु धत्ते ॥१४॥

*tasyaiva me'ghasya parāvareṣo
vyāsakta-cittasya grheṣu abhikṣṇam
nirveda-mūlo dvija-śāpa-rūpo
yatra prasakto bhayam āśu dhatte*

tasya—his; *eva*—certainly; *me*—mine; *aghasya*—of the sinful; *parā*—transcendental; *avara*—mundane; *īśaḥ*—controller, the Supreme Lord; *vyāsakta*—overly attached; *cittasya*—of the mind; *grheṣu*—to family affairs; *abhikṣṇam*—always; *nirveda-mūlaḥ*—the source of detachment; *dvija-śāpa*—cursing by the *brāhmaṇa*; *rūpaḥ*—form of; *yatra*—whereupon; *prasaktaḥ*—

one who is affected; *bhayam*—fearlessness; *āśu*—very soon; *dhatte*—take place.

TRANSLATION

The Supreme Personality of Godhead, the controller of both the transcendental and mundane worlds, has graciously overtaken me in the form of a *brāhmaṇa*'s curse. Due to my being too much attached to family life, the Lord, in order to save me, has appeared before me in such a way that out of fear only I will detach myself from the world.

PURPORT

Mahārāja Parīkṣit, although born in a family of great devotees, the Pāṇḍavas, and although securely trained in transcendental attachment for the association of the Lord, still found the allurements of mundane family life so strong that he had to be detached by a plan of the Lord. Such direct action is taken up by the Lord in the case of a special devotee. Mahārāja Parīkṣit could understand this by the presence of the topmost transcendentalists in the universe. The Lord resides with His devotees, and therefore the presence of the great saints indicated the presence of the Lord. The King therefore welcomed the presence of the great *ṛṣis* as a mark of favor of the Supreme Lord.

TEXT 15

तं मोपयातं प्रतियन्तु विप्रा
गङ्गा च देवी धृतचित्तमीशे ।
द्विजोपसृष्टः कुहकस्तक्षको वा
दशत्वलं गायत विष्णुगाथाः ॥ १५ ॥

*taṁ mopayātaṁ pratiyantu viprā
gaṅgā ca devī dhṛta-cittam īśe
dvi jopasṛṣṭaḥ kuhakas takṣako vā
daśatv alāṁ gāyata viṣṇu-gāthāḥ*

taṁ—for that reason; *mā*—me; *upayātaṁ*—taken shelter of; *pratiyantu*—just accept me; *viprah*—O *brāhmaṇas*; *gaṅgā*—mother Ganges; *ca*—also; *devī*—direct representative of the Lord; *dhṛta*—taken into; *cittam*—heart; *īśe*—unto the Lord; *dvi ja-upasṛṣṭaḥ*—created by the *brāhmaṇa*; *kuhakaḥ*—

something magical; *taṣṣakaḥ*—the snake-bird; *vā*—either; *daśatu*—let it bite; *alam*—without further delay; *gāyata*—please go on singing; *viṣṇu-gāthāḥ*—narration of the deeds of Viṣṇu.

TRANSLATION

O brāhmaṇas, just accept me as a completely surrendered soul, and let mother Ganges, the representative of the Lord, also accept me in that way, for I have already taken the lotus feet of the Lord into my heart. Let the snake-bird—or whatever magical thing the brāhmaṇa created—bite me at once. I only desire that you all continue singing the deeds of Lord Viṣṇu.

PURPORT

As soon as one is given up completely unto the lotus feet of the Supreme Lord, he is not at all afraid of death. The atmosphere created by the presence of great devotees of the Lord on the bank of the Ganges and Mahārāja Parīkṣit's complete acceptance of the Lord's lotus feet were sufficient guarantee to the King for going back to Godhead. He thus became absolutely free from all fear of death.

TEXT 16

पुनश्च भूयाद्भगवत्पुनन्ते
रतिः प्रसङ्गश्च तदाश्रयेषु ।
महत्सु यां यावुपयामि सृष्टिं
मैत्र्यस्तु सर्वत्र नमो द्विजेभ्यः ॥१६॥

*punaś ca bhūyād bhagavat y anante
ratiḥ prasaṅgaś ca tad-āśrayeṣu
mahatsu yām yām upayāmi sṛṣṭim
maitry astu sarvatra namo dvi-jebhyaḥ*

punaḥ—again; *ca*—and; *bhūyāt*—let it be; *bhagavati*—unto Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa; *anante*—who has unlimited potency; *ratiḥ*—attracting; *prasaṅgaḥ*—association; *ca*—also; *tat*—His; *āśrayeṣu*—with those who are His devotees; *mahatsu*—within the material creation; *yām yām*—whichever; *upayāmi*—I may take; *sṛṣṭim*—my birth; *maitrī*—friendly relation; *astu*—let it be; *sarvatra*—everywhere; *namaḥ*—my obeisances; *dvi-jebhyaḥ*—unto the brāhmaṇas.

TRANSLATION

Again, offering obeisances unto all you brāhmaṇas, I pray that if I should again take my birth in the material world I will have complete attachment to the unlimited Lord Kṛṣṇa, association with His devotees and friendly relations with all living beings.

PURPORT

That a devotee of the Lord is the only perfect living being is explained herein by Mahārāja Parīkṣit. A devotee of the Lord is no one's enemy, although there may be many enemies of a devotee. A devotee of the Lord does not like to associate with non-devotees, although he has no enmity with them. He desires association with the devotees of the Lord. This is perfectly natural because birds of the same feather mix together. And the most important function of a devotee is to have complete attachment for Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, the father of all living beings. As a good son of the father behaves friendly with all his other brothers, so also the devotee of the Lord, being a good son of the supreme father, Lord Kṛṣṇa, sees all other living beings in relation with the supreme father. He tries to bring back the upstart sons of the father to a saner stage and to get them to accept the supreme fatherhood of God. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was certainly going back to Godhead, but even if he were not to go back, he prayed for a pattern of life which is the most perfect way in the material world. A pure devotee does not desire the company of a personality as great as Brahmā, but he prefers the association of a petty living being, provided he is a devotee of the Lord.

TEXT 17

इति स राजान्यवसाययुक्तः
प्राचीनमूलेषु कुशेषु धीरः ।
उदङ्मुखो दक्षिणकूल आस्ते
समुद्रपत्न्याः स्वसुतन्यस्तमारः ॥१७॥

*iti sma rājādhyavasāya-yuktaḥ
prācīna-mūleṣu kuṣeṣu dhīraḥ
udaṇmukho dakṣiṇa-kūla āste
samudra-patnyāḥ sva-suta-nyasta-bhāraḥ*

iti—thus; *sma*—as in the past; *rājā*—the King; *adhyavaśāya*—perseverance; *yuktaḥ*—being engaged; *prācīna*—eastern; *mūleṣu*—with the root; *kuśeṣu*—on a seat made of *kuśa* straw; *dhīraḥ*—self-controlled; *udaṇmukhaḥ*—facing the northern side; *dakṣiṇa*—on the southern; *kūla*—bank; *āste*—situated; *samudra*—the sea; *patnyāḥ*—wife of (the Ganges); *sva*—own; *suta*—son; *nyasta*—given over; *bhāraḥ*—the charge of administration.

TRANSLATION

In perfect self-control Mahārāja Parīkṣit sat down on a seat of straw, with straw-roots facing the east, placed on the southern bank of the Ganges, and he himself faced the north. Just previously he had given charge of his kingdom over to his sons.

PURPORT

The River Ganges is celebrated as the wife of the sea. The seat of *kuśa* straw is considered to be sanctified if the straw is taken out of the earth complete with root, and if the root is pointed towards the east it is considered to be auspicious. Facing the north is still more favorable for attaining spiritual success. Mahārāja Parīkṣit handed over the charge of administration to his son before leaving home. He was thus fully equipped for all favorable conditions.

TEXT 18

एवं च तस्मिन्नरदेवदेवे
प्रायोपविष्टे दिवि देवसङ्घाः ।
प्रशस्य भूमौ व्यक्तित् प्रसन्नै-
र्मुदा मुहुर्मुहुर्मयश्च नेदुः ॥१८॥

evam ca tasmin nara-deva-deve
prāyopaviṣṭe divi deva-saṅghāḥ
praśasya bhūmau vyaktit prasannāi
mudā muhur dundubhayaśca neduḥ

evam—thus; *ca*—and; *tasmin*—in that; *nara-deva-deve*—upon the King's; *prāya-upaviṣṭe*—being engaged in fasting to death; *divi*—in the sky; *deva*—demigods; *saṅghāḥ*—all of them; *praśasya*—having praised the action;

bhūmau—on the earth; *vyakiran*—scattered; *prasūnaiḥ*—with flowers; *mudā*—in pleasure; *muhuḥ*—continually; *dundubhayaḥ*—celestial drums; *ca*—also; *neduḥ*—beaten.

TRANSLATION

Thus the King, Mahārāja Parīkṣit, sat to fast until death. All the demigods of the higher planets praised the King's actions and in pleasure continually scattered flowers over the earth and beat celestial drums.

PURPORT

Even up to the time of Mahārāja Parīkṣit there were interplanetary communications, and the news of Mahārāja Parīkṣit's fasting unto death to attain salvation reached the higher planets in the sky where the intelligent demigods live. The demigods are more luxurious than human beings, but all of them are obedient to the orders of the Supreme Lord. There is no one in the heavenly planets who is an atheist nonbeliever. Thus any devotee of the Lord on the surface of the earth is always praised by them, and in the case of Mahārāja Parīkṣit they were greatly delighted and thus gave tokens of honor by scattering flowers over the earth and by beating celestial drums. A demigod takes pleasure in seeing someone go back to Godhead. He is always pleased with a devotee of the Lord, so much so that by his *adhidaivic* powers he may help the devotees in all respects. And by their actions, the Lord is pleased with them. There is an invisible chain of complete cooperation between the Lord, the demigods and the devotee of the Lord on earth.

TEXT 19

महर्षयो वै समुपागता ये
प्रशस्य साञ्चित्यनुमोदमानाः ।
ऊचुः प्रजानुग्रहशीलसारा
यदुत्तमश्लोकगुणाभिरूपम् ॥१९॥

maharṣayo vai samupāgatā ye
praśasya sādhw ity anumodamānāḥ
ūcuḥ prajānugraha-śīla-sārā
yad uttama-śloka-guṇābhirūpam

maharṣayaḥ—the great sages; *vai*—as a matter of course; *samupāgatāḥ*—assembled there; *ye*—those who; *praśasya*—by praising; *sādhū*—quite all right; *iti*—thus; *anumodamānāḥ*—all approving; *ūcuḥ*—said; *prajānugraha*—doing good to the living being; *śīla-sārāḥ*—qualitatively powerful; *yat*—because; *uttama-śloka*—one who is praised by selected poems; *guṇa-abhirūpam*—as beautiful as godly qualities.

TRANSLATION

All the great sages who were assembled there also praised the decision of Mahārāja Parīkṣit and they expressed their approval by saying, “Very good.” Naturally the sages are inclined to do good to common men, for they have all the qualitative powers of the Supreme Lord. Therefore they were very much pleased to see Mahārāja Parīkṣit, a devotee of the Lord, and they spoke as follows.

PURPORT

The natural beauty of a living being is enhanced by rising up to the platform of devotional service. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was absorbed in attachment for Lord Kṛṣṇa. Seeing this, the great sages assembled were very pleased, and they expressed their approval by saying, “Very good.” Such sages are naturally inclined to do good to the common man, and when they see a personality like Mahārāja Parīkṣit advance in devotional service, their pleasure knows no bound, and they offer all blessings in their power. Devotional service of the Lord is so auspicious that all demigods and sages, up to the Lord Himself, become pleased with the devotee, and therefore the devotee finds everything auspicious. All inauspicious matters are removed from the path of a progressive devotee. Meeting all the great sages at the time of death was certainly auspicious for Mahārāja Parīkṣit, and thus he was blessed by the so-called curse of a *brāhmaṇa*’s boy.

TEXT 20

न वा इदं राजर्षिर्व्य चित्रं
भवत्सु कृष्णं समनुव्रतेषु ।
येऽध्यासनं राजकिरीटजुष्टं
सद्यो जहुर्भगवत्पार्श्वकामाः ॥२०॥

na vā idam rājarsi-varya citram
bhavatsu kṛṣṇam samanuvrateṣu
ye 'dhyāsanam rāja-kirīṭa-juṣṭam
sadyo jahur bhagavat-pārśva-kāmāḥ

na—neither; *vā*—like this; *idam*—this; *rājarsi*—saintly king; *varya*—the chief; *citram*—astonishing; *bhavatsu*—unto you all; *kṛṣṇam*—Lord Kṛṣṇa; *samanuvrateṣu*—unto those who are strictly in the line of; *ye*—who; *adhyāsanam*—seated on the throne; *rāja-kirīṭa*—helmets of kings; *juṣṭam*—decorated; *sadyaḥ*—immediately; *jahuḥ*—gave up; *bhagavat*—the Personality of Godhead; *pārśva-kāmāḥ*—desiring to achieve association.

TRANSLATION

[The sages said:] O chief of all the saintly kings of the Pāṇḍu dynasty who are strictly in the line of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa! It is not at all astonishing that you give up your throne, which is decorated with the helmets of many kings, to achieve eternal association with the Personality of Godhead.

PURPORT

Foolish politicians who hold political administrative posts think that the temporary posts they occupy are the highest material gain of life, and therefore they stick to that post even up to the last moment of life without knowing that achievement of liberation as one of the associates of the Lord in His eternal abode is the highest gain of life. The human life is meant for achieving this end. The Lord has assured us in the *Bhagavad-gītā* many times that going back to Godhead, His eternal abode, is the highest achievement. Prahlāda Mahārāja, while praying to Lord Nṛsiṃha, said, “O my Lord, I am very much afraid of the materialistic way of life, and I am not the least afraid of Your present ghastly ferocious feature as Nṛsiṃhadeva. This materialistic way of life is something like a grinding stone, and we are being crushed by it. We have fallen into this horrible whirlpool of the tossing waves of life, and thus, my Lord, I pray at Your lotus feet to call me back to Your eternal abode as one of Your servitors. This is the summit liberation of this materialistic way of life. I have very bitter experience of the materialistic way of life. In whichever species of life I have taken birth, compelled by the force of my own activities, I have very painfully experienced two things, namely separation from my beloved and meeting with

what is not wanted. And to counteract them, the remedies which I undertook were more dangerous than the disease itself. So I drift from one point to another birth after birth, and I pray to You therefore to give me a shelter at Your lotus feet."

The Pāṇḍava kings, who are more than many saints of the world, know the bitter results of the materialistic way of life. They are never captivated by the glare of the imperial throne they occupy, and they seek always the opportunity of being called by the Lord to associate with Him eternally. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was the worthy grandson of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira gave up the imperial throne to his grandson, and similarly Mahārāja Parīkṣit, the grandson of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, gave up the imperial throne to his son Janamejaya. That is the way of all the kings in the dynasty because they are all strictly in the line of Lord Kṛṣṇa. Thus the devotees of the Lord are never enchanted by the glare of materialistic life, and they live impartially, unattached to the objects of the false illusory materialistic way of life.

TEXT 21

सर्वे वयं तावदिहास्महेऽथ
कलेवरं यावदसौ विहाय ।
लोकं परं विरजस्कं विशोकं
यास्यत्ययं भागवतप्रधानः ॥ २१ ॥

*sarve vayaṁ tāvad ihāśmahe 'tha
kalevaraṁ yāvad asau vihāya
lokaṁ paraṁ virajaskaṁ viśokaṁ
yāsyaty ayaṁ bhāgavata-pradhānaḥ*

sarve—all; *vayaṁ*—of us; *tāvat*—as long as; *iha*—at this place; *āśmahe*—shall stay; *atha*—hereafter; *kalevaram*—the body; *yāvat*—so long; *asau*—the King; *vihāya*—giving up; *lokaṁ*—the planet; *paraṁ*—the supreme; *virajaskam*—completely free from mundane contamination; *viśokaṁ*—completely freed from all kinds of lamentation; *yāsyati*—returns; *ayaṁ*—this; *bhāgavata*—devotee; *pradhānaḥ*—the foremost.

TRANSLATION

We shall all wait here until the foremost devotee of the Lord, Mahārāja Parīkṣit, returns to the supreme planet, which is completely free from all mundane contamination and all kinds of lamentation.

PURPORT

Beyond the limitation of the material creation, which is compared to the cloud in the sky, there is the *Paravyoma*, or the spiritual sky, full of planets called *Vaikuṇṭhas*. Such *Vaikuṇṭha* planets are also differently known as the *Puruṣottamaloka*, *Acyutaloka*, *Trivikramaloka*, *Hṛṣīkeśaloka*, *Keśavaloka*, *Aniruddhaloka*, *Mādhavaloka*, *Pradyumnaloka*, *Śaṅkarṣaṇaloka*, *Srīdharaṇaloka*, *Vāsudevaloka*, *Ayodhyāloka*, *Dvārakāloka*, and many other millions of spiritual *lokas* wherein the Personality of Godhead predominates; and all the living entities there are liberated souls with spiritual bodies as good as that of the Lord. There is no material contamination; everything there is spiritual, and therefore there is nothing objectively lamentable. They are full of transcendental bliss, and are without birth, death, old age and disease. And amongst all the above-mentioned *Vaikuṇṭhalokas*, there is one supreme *loka* called *Goloka Vṛndāvana*, which is the abode of the Lord *Srī Kṛṣṇa* and His specific associates. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was destined to achieve this particular *loka*, and the great *ṛṣis* assembled there could foresee this. All of them consulted amongst themselves about the great departure of the great King, and they wanted to see him up to the last moment because they would no more be able to see such a great devotee of the Lord. When a great devotee of the Lord passes away, there is nothing to be lamented because the devotee is destined to enter into the kingdom of God. But the sorry plight is that such great devotees leave our sight, and therefore there is every reason to be sorry. As the Lord is rarely to be seen by our present eyes, so also are the great devotees. The great *ṛṣis*, therefore, correctly decided to remain on the spot till the last moment.

TEXT 22

आश्रुत्य तदृषिगणवचः परीक्षित
समं मधुच्युदं गुरु चान्यलीकम् ।
आभाषतैनानभिनन्द्य युक्तान्
शुश्रूषमाणश्चित्तानि विष्णोः ॥ २२ ॥

*āśrutya tad ṛṣi-gaṇa-vacaḥ parīkṣit
samaṁ madhu-cyud guru cānyaalikam
ābhāṣatainān abhinandya yuktān
śuśrūṣamaṇaś caritāni viṣṇoḥ*

āśrutya—just after hearing; *tat*—that; *ṛṣi-gaṇa*—the sages assembled; *vacaḥ*—speaking; *parīkṣit*—Mahārāja Parīkṣit; *samam*—impartial; *madhu-cyut*—sweet to hear; *guru*—grave; *ca*—also; *avyalīkam*—perfectly true; *ābhāṣata*—said; *enān*—all of them; *abhinandya*—congratulated; *yuktān*—appropriately presented; *śūśrūṣamāṇaḥ*—being desirous; *caritāni*—activities of; *viśṇoḥ*—the Personality of Godhead.

TRANSLATION

All that was spoken by the great sages was very sweet to hear, full of meaning and appropriately presented as perfectly true. So after hearing them, Mahārāja Parīkṣit, desiring to hear of the activities of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, the Personality of Godhead, congratulated the great sages.

TEXT 23

समागताः सर्वत एव सर्वे
वेदा यथा मूर्तिधरास्त्रिपृष्ठे ।
नेहायनामुत्र च कश्चनार्थ
ऋते परानुग्रहमात्मशोभम् ॥२३॥

samāgatāḥ sarvata eva sarve
vedā yathā mūrti-dharās tri-prṣṭhe
nehātha nāmutra ca kaścānārtha
ṛte parānugrahaṁ ātma-śīlam

samāgatāḥ—assembled; *sarvataḥ*—from all directions; *eva*—certainly; *sarve*—all of you; *vedāḥ*—supreme knowledge; *yathā*—as; *mūrti-dharāḥ*—personified; *tri-prṣṭhe*—on the planet of Brahmā (which is situated above the three planetary systems, namely the upper, intermediate and lower worlds); *na*—not; *iha*—in this world; *atha*—thereafter; *na*—nor; *amutra*—in the other world; *ca*—also; *kaścana*—any other; *arthaḥ*—interest; *ṛte*—save and except; *para*—others; *anugrahaṁ*—doing good to; *ātma-śīlam*—own nature.

TRANSLATION

The King said: O great sages, you have all very kindly assembled here, having come from all parts of the universe. You are all as good as supreme knowledge personified, who resides in the planet above the three

worlds [Satyaloka]. Consequently you are naturally inclined to do good to others, and but for this you have no interest, either in this life or the next.

PURPORT

Six kinds of opulences, namely wealth, strength, fame, beauty, knowledge and renunciation, are all originally the different attributes pertaining to the Absolute Personality of Godhead. The living beings, who are part and parcel entities of the Supreme Being, have all these attributes partially, up to the full strength of seventy-eight percent. In the material world these attributes (up to seventy-eight percent of the Lord's attributes) are covered by the material energy, as the sun is covered by a cloud. The covered strength of the sun is very dim, compared to the original glare, and similarly living beings with such attributes become almost extinct from their original color. There are three planetary systems, namely the lower worlds, the intermediate worlds and the upper worlds. The human beings on earth are situated at the beginning of the intermediate worlds, but living beings like Brahmā and his contemporaries live in the upper worlds, of which the topmost is Satyaloka. In Satyaloka the inhabitants are fully cognizant of Vedic wisdom, and thus the mystic cloud of material energy is cleared, and therefore they are known as the *Vedas* personified. Such persons, being fully aware of knowledge both mundane and transcendental, have no interest in either the mundane or transcendental worlds. They are practically desireless devotees. In the mundane world they have nothing to achieve, and in the transcendental world they are full in themselves. Then why do they come to the mundane world? They descend on different planets as messiahs by the order of the Lord to deliver the fallen souls. On the earth they come down and do good to the people of the world in different circumstances under different climatic influences. They have nothing to do in this world save and except reclaim the fallen souls rotting in material existence, deluded by material energy.

TEXT 24

ततश्च वः पृच्छयमिमं विपृच्छे
विश्रम्य विप्रा इतिकृत्यतायाम् ।
सर्वात्मना प्रियमाणैश्च कृत्यं
शुद्धं च तत्राप्युत्तमिषुक्ताः ॥२४॥

*tataś ca vaḥ prcchyaṃ imaṃ viprcche
viśrabhya viprā iti kṛyatāyām
sarvātmanā mriyamāṇaiḥ ca kṛyaṃ
śuddhaṃ ca tatramṛṣatābhiyuktāḥ*

tataḥ—as such; *ca*—and; *vaḥ*—unto you; *prcchyaṃ*—that which is to be asked; *imaṃ*—this; *viprcche*—beg to ask you; *viśrabhya*—trustworthy; *viprāḥ*—brāhmaṇas; *iti*—thus; *kṛyatāyām*—out of all different duties; *sarva-ātmanā*—by every one; *mriyamāṇaiḥ*—especially those who are just about to die; *ca*—and; *kṛyaṃ*—dutiful; *śuddhaṃ*—perfectly correct; *ca*—and; *tatra*—therein; *amṛṣata*—by complete deliberation; *abhiyuktāḥ*—just befitting.

TRANSLATION

O trustworthy brāhmaṇas, I now ask you about my immediate duty. Please, after proper deliberation, tell me of the unalloyed duty of everyone in all circumstances, and specifically of those who are just about to die.

PURPORT

In this verse the King has placed two questions before the learned sages. The first question is what is the duty of everyone in all circumstances, and the second question is what is the specific duty of one who is to die very shortly. Out of the two, the question relating to the dying man is most important because everyone is a dying man, either very shortly or after one hundred years. The duration of life is immaterial, but the duty of a dying man is very important. Mahārāja Parīkṣit placed these two questions before Śukadeva Gosvāmī also on his arrival, and practically the whole of the *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, beginning from the Second Canto up to the last Twelfth Canto, deals with these two questions. The conclusion arrived at thereof is that devotional service of the Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, as it is confirmed by the Lord Himself in the last phases of the *Bhagavad-gītā*, is the last word in relation to everyone's permanent duty in life. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was already aware of this fact, but he wanted the great sages assembled there to unanimously give their verdict on his conviction so that he might be able to go on with his confirmed duty without controversy. He has especially mentioned the word *śuddha*, or perfectly correct. For transcendental realization or self-realization, many processes are recommended by various classes of philosophers. Some of them are first-class methods, and some of them are second- or third-class methods. The first-

class method demands that one give up all other methods and surrender unto the lotus feet of the Lord and thus be saved from all sins and their reactions.

TEXT 25

तत्रामवद्भगवान् व्यसपुत्रो
यदृच्छया गामटमानोऽनपेक्षः ।
अलक्ष्यलिङ्गो निजलामतुष्टो
वृत्तश्च बालैरवधृतवेषः ॥२५॥

*tatrābhavad bhagavān vyāsa-putro
yadṛcchayā gām ātamāno 'napekṣaḥ
alakṣya-liṅgo nija-lābha-tuṣṭo
vṛtaś ca bālair avadhṛta-veṣaḥ*

tatra—there; *abhavat*—appeared; *bhagavān*—powerful; *vyāsa-putraḥ*—son of Vyāsadeva; *yadr*—is as; *icchayā*—one desires; *gām*—the earth; *ātamānaḥ*—while traveling; *anapekṣaḥ*—disinterested; *alakṣya*—unmanifested; *liṅgaḥ*—symptoms; *nija-lābha*—self-realized; *tuṣṭaḥ*—satisfied; *vṛtaḥ*—surrounded by; *ca*—and; *bālaiḥ*—by children; *avadhṛta*—neglected by others; *veṣaḥ*—dressed.

TRANSLATION

At that moment there appeared the powerful son of Vyāsadeva who traveled over the earth disinterested and satisfied with himself. He did not manifest any symptoms of belonging to any social order or status of life. He was surrounded with women and children, and he dressed as if others had neglected him.

PURPORT

The word *Bhagavān* is sometimes used in relation with some of the great devotees of the Lord, like Śukadeva Gosvāmī. Such liberated souls are disinterested in the affairs of this material world because they are self-satisfied by the great achievements of devotional service. As explained before, Śukadeva Gosvāmī never accepted any formal spiritual master, nor did he undergo any formal reformatory performances. His father, Vyāsadeva, was his natural spiritual master because he heard *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* from him. After this, he became completely self-satisfied.

Thus he was not dependent on any formal process. The formal processes are necessary for those who are expected to reach the stage of complete liberation, but Śrī Śukadeva Gosvāmī was already in that status by the grace of his father. As a young boy he was expected to be properly dressed, but he went about naked and was disinterested in social customs. He was neglected by the general populace, and inquisitive boys and women surrounded him as if he were a madman. He thus appears on the scene while traveling on the earth on his own accord. It appears that to the inquiry of Mahārāja Parīkṣit, the great sages were not unanimous in their decision as to what was to be done. For spiritual salvation there were many prescriptions according to the different modes of different persons. But the ultimate aim of life is to attain the highest perfectional stage of devotional service of the Lord. As doctors differ, so also sages differ in their different prescriptions. While such things were going on, the great powerful son of Vyāsadeva appeared on the scene.

TEXT 26

तं द्वाष्टवर्षं सुकुमारपाद-
 करोरुबाहुंसकपोलगात्रम् ।
 चार्वायताक्षोन्नसतुल्यकर्ण-
 सुभ्राननं कम्बुसुजातकण्ठम् ॥२६॥

*taṁ dvyāṣṭa-varṣaṁ su-kumāra-pāda-
 karoru-bāhv-aṁsa-kapola-gātram
 cārv-āyatākṣonnasa-tulya-karṇa-
 subhru-ānanam kambu-su-jāta-kaṇṭham*

taṁ—him; *dvyāṣṭa*—sixteen; *varṣam*—years; *su-kumāra*—delicate; *pāda*—legs; *kara*—hands; *ūru*—thighs; *bāhu*—arms; *aṁsa*—shoulders; *kapola*—forehead; *gātram*—body; *cāru*—beautiful; *āyata*—broad; *akṣa*—eyes; *unnasa*—high nose; *tulya*—similar; *karṇa*—ears; *subhru*—nice brows; *ānanam*—face; *kambu*—conchshell; *su-jāta*—nicely built; *kaṇṭham*—neck.

TRANSLATION

This son of Vyāsadeva was only sixteen years old. His legs, hands, thighs, arms, shoulders, forehead and the other parts of his body were all

delicately formed. His eyes were beautifully wide, and his nose and ears were highly raised. He had a very attractive face, and his neck was well formed and beautiful like a conchshell.

PURPORT

A respectable personality is described beginning with the legs, and this honored system is observed here with Śukadeva Gosvāmī. He was only sixteen years of age. A person is honored for his achievements and not for advanced age. A person can be older by experience and not by age. Śrī Śukadeva Gosvāmī, who is described herein as the son of Vyāsadeva, was by his knowledge more experienced than all the sages present there, although he was only sixteen years old.

TEXT 27

निगूढजत्रुं पृथुतुङ्गवक्षस-
 मावर्तनाभिं वलिवल्गुदरं च ।
 दिगम्बरं वक्त्रविकीर्णकेशं
 प्रलम्बबाहुं स्वमरोत्तमाम्भम् ॥२७॥

*nigūḍha-jatruṁ prthu-tuṅga-vakṣasam
 āvarta-nābhiṁ vali-valgūdaraṁ ca
 dig-ambaraṁ vaktra-vikīrṇa-keśam
 pralamba-bāhuṁ svamarottamābham*

nigūḍha—covered; *jatruṁ*—collarbone; *prthu*—broad; *tuṅga*—swollen; *vakṣasam*—chest; *āvarta*—whirled; *nābhiṁ*—navel; *vali-valgu*—striped; *udaram*—abdomen; *ca*—also; *dik-ambaraṁ*—dressed by all directions (naked); *vaktra*—curled; *vikīrṇa*—scattered; *keśam*—hair; *pralamba*—elongated; *bāhuṁ*—hands; *su-amara-uttama*—the best amongst the gods (Kṛṣṇa); *ābham*—hue.

TRANSLATION

His collarbone was fleshy, his chest broad and thick, his navel deep and his abdomen beautifully striped. His arms were long, and curly hair was strewn over his beautiful face. He was naked, and the hue of his body reflected that of Lord Kṛṣṇa.

PURPORT

His bodily features indicate him to be different from common men. All the signs described in connection with the bodily features of Śukadeva Gosvāmī are uncommon symptoms, typical of great personalities, according to physiognomical calculations. His bodily hue resembled that of Lord Kṛṣṇa, who is the Supreme amongst the gods, demigods, and all living beings.

TEXT 28

श्यामं सदापीव्यवयोऽङ्गलक्ष्म्या
स्त्रीणां मनोज्ञं रुचिरस्मितेन ।
प्रत्युत्थितास्ते मुनयः स्वासनेभ्य-
स्तल्लक्षणा अपि गूढवर्चसम् ॥२८॥

śyāmam sadāpīvyavayo 'ṅga-lakṣmā
strīṇāṁ mano-jñam rucira-smitena
pratyutthitās te munayaḥ svāsanebhyas
tal-lakṣaṇa-jñā api gūḍha-varcasam

śyāmam—blackish; sadā—always; apīvyā—excessively; vayah—age; aṅga—symptoms; lakṣmā—by the opulence of; strīṇām—of the fair sex; manajñam—attractive; rucira—beautiful; smitena—smiling; pratyutthitāḥ—stood up; te—all of them; munayaḥ—the great sages; sva—own; āsanebhyah—from the seats; tat—those; lakṣaṇa-jñāḥ—expert in the art of physiognomy; api—even; gūḍha-varcasam—covered glories.

TRANSLATION

He was dark and very beautiful due to his youth. Because of the glamor of his body and his attractive smiles, he was pleasing to women. Though he tried to cover his natural glories, the great sages present there were all expert in the art of physiognomy, and so they honored him by rising from their seats.

TEXT 29

स विष्णुरातोऽतिथय आगताय
तस्मै सपर्या शिरसाऽऽजहार ।

ततो निवृत्ता ह्यबुधाः स्त्रियोऽर्भका
महासने सोपविशेः पूजितः ॥२९॥

sa viṣṇu-rāto 'tithaya āgatāya
tasmai saparyām śirasājahāra
tato nivṛttā hy abudhāḥ striyo 'rbhakā
mahāsane sopaviveśa pūjitaḥ

saḥ—he; viṣṇu-rātaḥ—Mahārāja Parīkṣit (who is always protected by Lord Viṣṇu); atithaye—to become a guest; āgatāya—one who arrived there; tasmai—unto him; saparyām—with the whole body; śirasā—with bowed head; ajahāra—offered obeisances; tataḥ—thereafter; nivṛttāḥ—ceased; hi—certainly; abudhāḥ—less intelligent; striyaḥ—women; arbhakāḥ—boys; mahā-āsane—exalted seat; sa—he; upaviveśa—sat down; pūjitaḥ—being respected.

TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Parīkṣit, who is also known as Viṣṇurāta [one who is always protected by Viṣṇu], bowed his head to receive the chief guest, Śukadeva Gosvāmī. At that time all the ignorant women and boys ceased following Śrīla Śukadeva. Receiving respect from all, Śukadeva Gosvāmī took his exalted seat.

PURPORT

On Śukadeva Gosvāmī's arrival at the meeting, everyone, except Śrīla Vyāsadeva, Nārada and a few others, stood up, and Mahārāja Parīkṣit, who was glad to receive a great devotee of the Lord, bowed down before him with all the limbs of his body. Śukadeva Gosvāmī also exchanged the greetings and reception by embrace, shaking of hands, nodding and bowing down, especially before his father and Nārada Muni. Thus he was offered the presidential seat at the meeting. When he was so received by the king and sages, the street boys and less intelligent women who followed him were struck with wonder and fear. So they retired from their frivolous activities, and everything was full of gravity and calm.

TEXT 30

स संवृत्तस्तत्र महान् महीयसां
ब्रह्मर्षिराजपिदेवर्षिसङ्घैः ।

व्यरोचतालं भगवान् यथेन्दु-
ग्रहर्क्षतारानिकरैः परीतः ॥३०॥

sa saṁvṛtas tatra mahān mahīyasām
brahmaṁṣi-rājāṁṣi-devaṁṣi-saṅghaiḥ
vyarocatālaṁ bhagavān yathendur
graharkṣa-tārā-nikaraiḥ parītaḥ

saḥ—Śrī Śukadeva Gosvāmī; saṁvṛtaḥ—surrounded by; tatra—there; mahān—great; mahīyasām—of the greatest; brahmaṁṣi—saint among the brāhmaṇas; rājāṁṣi—saint among the kings; devaṁṣi—saint among the demigods; saṅghaiḥ—by the assembly of; vyarocata—well deserved; alam—able; bhagavān—powerful; yathā—as; induḥ—the moon; graha—planets; ṛkṣa—heavenly bodies; tārā—stars; nikaraiḥ—by the assembly of; parītaḥ—surrounded by.

TRANSLATION

Śukadeva Gosvāmī was then surrounded by saintly sages and demigods just as the moon is surrounded by stars, planets and other heavenly bodies. His presence was gorgeous, and he was respected by all.

PURPORT

In the great assembly of saintly personalities, there was Vyāsadeva the brahmaṁṣi, Nārada the devaṁṣi, Paraśurāma the great ruler of the kṣatriya kings, etc. Some of them were powerful incarnations of the Lord. Śukadeva Gosvāmī was not known as brahmaṁṣi, rājāṁṣi or devaṁṣi, nor was he an incarnation like Nārada, Vyāsa or Paraśurāma, etc. And yet he excelled them in respects paid. This means that the devotee of the Lord is more honored in the world than the Lord Himself. One should, therefore, never minimize the importance of a devotee like Śukadeva Gosvāmī.

TEXT 31

प्रशान्तमासीनमकुण्ठमेधसं
मुनिं नृपो भागवतोऽभ्युपेत्य ।
प्रणम्य मूर्ध्निर्वहितः कृताञ्जलि-
र्नत्वा गिरा सन्नृतयान्प्रच्छत् ॥३१॥

praśāntam āsīnam akuṇṭha-medhasam
munim nṛpo bhāgavato 'bhyupetya
praṇamya mūrdhnāvahitaḥ kṛtāñjaliḥ
natvā girā sūnṛtayaṁvapṛcchat

praśāntam—perfectly pacified; āsīnam—sitting; akuṇṭha—without hesitation; medhasam—one who has sufficient intelligence; munim—unto the great sage; nṛpaḥ—the King (Mahārāja Parīkṣit); bhāgavataḥ—the great devotee; abhyupetya—approaching him; praṇamya—bowing down; mūrdhnā—his head; avahitaḥ—properly; kṛtāñjaliḥ—with folded hands; natvā—politely, by words; girā sūnṛtayaḥ—in sweet voices; anvapṛcchat—inquired.

TRANSLATION

The sage Śrī Śukadeva Gosvāmī sat perfectly pacified, intelligent and ready to answer any question without hesitation. The great devotee, Mahārāja Parīkṣit, approached him, offered his respects by bowing before him, and politely inquired with sweet words and folded hands.

PURPORT

The gesture now adopted by Mahārāja Parīkṣit of questioning a master is quite befitting in terms of scriptural injunctions. The scriptural injunction is that one should humbly approach a spiritual master to understand the transcendental science. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was now prepared for meeting his death, and within the very short time of seven days he was to know the process of entering the kingdom of God. In such important cases, one is required to approach a spiritual master. There is no necessity of approaching a spiritual master unless one is in need of solving the problems of life. One who does not know how to put questions before the spiritual master has no business to see him. And the qualification of the spiritual master is perfectly manifested in the person of Śukadeva Gosvāmī. Both the spiritual master and the disciple, namely Śrī Śukadeva Gosvāmī and Mahārāja Parīkṣit, attained perfection through the medium of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam. Śukadeva Gosvāmī learned Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam from his father Vyāsadeva, but he had no chance to recite it. Before Mahārāja Parīkṣit he recited Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam and answered the questions of Mahārāja Parīkṣit unhesitatingly, and thus both the master and the disciple got salvation.

TEXT 32

परिहृदुवाच

अहो अद्य वयं ब्रह्मन् सत्सेव्याः क्षत्रबन्धवः ।

रूपयातिथिरूपेण भवद्भिस्तीर्थकाः कृताः ॥३२॥

parīkṣid uvāca

aho adya vayaṁ brahman

sat-sevyāḥ kṣatra-bandhavaḥ

kṛpayātiṭhi-rūpeṇa

bhavadbhis tīrthakāḥ kṛtāḥ

parīkṣit uvāca—the fortunate Mahārāja Parīkṣit said; aho—ah; adya—today; vayaṁ—we; brahman—O brāhmaṇas; sat-sevyāḥ—eligible to serve the devotee; kṣatra—the ruling class; bandhavaḥ—friends; kṛpayā—by your mercy; atīṭhi-rūpeṇa—in the manner of the great; bhavadbhiḥ—by your good self; tīrthakāḥ—qualified for being places of pilgrimage; kṛtāḥ—done by you.

TRANSLATION

The fortunate King Parīkṣit said: O brāhmaṇa, by your mercy only you have sanctified us, making us like unto places of pilgrimage, all by your presence here as my guest. By your mercy, we, who are but unworthy royalty, become eligible to serve the devotee.

PURPORT

Saintly devotees like Śukadeva Gosvāmī generally do not approach worldly enjoyers, especially those in royal orders. Mahārāja Pratāparudra was a follower of Lord Caitanya, but when he wanted to see the Lord, the Lord refused to see him because he was a king. For a devotee who desires to go back to Godhead, two things are strictly prohibited: worldly enjoyers and women. Therefore, devotees of the standard of Śukadeva Gosvāmī are never interested in seeing kings. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was, of course, a different case. He was a great devotee, although a king, and therefore Śukadeva Gosvāmī came to see him in his last stage of life. Mahārāja Parīkṣit, out of his devotional humility, felt himself an unworthy descendant of his great kṣatriya forefathers, although he was as great as his predecessors. The unworthy sons of the royal orders are called kṣatra-bandhavas, as the unworthy sons of the brāhmaṇas are called dvija-bandhus or brahma-

bandhus. Mahārāja Parīkṣit was greatly encouraged by the presence of Śukadeva Gosvāmī. He felt himself sanctified by the presence of the great saint whose presence turns any place into a place of pilgrimage.

TEXT 33

येषां संस्मरणात्पुंसां सद्यः शुद्ध्यन्ति वै गृहाः ।

किं पुनर्दर्शयस्पर्शापदशोचासनादिभिः ॥३३॥

yeṣāṁ saṁsmaraṇāt puṁsāṁ

sadyaḥ śuddhyanti vai gṛhāḥ

kiṁ punar darśana-sparśa-

pāda-saucāsanātibhiḥ

yeṣāṁ—of whom; saṁsmaraṇāt—by remembrance; puṁsāṁ—of a person; sadyaḥ—instantly; śuddhyanti—cleanses; vai—certainly; gṛhāḥ—all houses; kiṁ—what; punaḥ—then; darśana—meeting; sparśa—touching; pāda—the feet; sauca—washing; āsana-ādibhiḥ—by offering a seat, etc.

TRANSLATION

Simply by remembering you our houses become instantly sanctified. And what to speak of seeing you, touching you, washing your holy feet and offering you a seat in our home?

PURPORT

The importance of holy places of pilgrimage is due to the presence of great sages and saints. It is said that sinful persons go to the holy places and leave their sins there to accumulate. But the presence of the great saints disinfects the accumulated sins, and thus the holy places continue to remain sanctified by the grace of the devotees and saints present there. If such saints appear in the homes of worldly people, certainly the accumulated sins of such worldly enjoyers become neutralized. Therefore, the holy saints actually have no self-interest with the householders. The only aim of such saints is to sanctify the houses of the householders, and the householders therefore should feel grateful when such saints and sages appear at their doors. A householder who dishonors such holy orders is a great offender. It is enjoined, therefore, that a householder who does not bow down before a saint at once must undergo fasting for the day in order to neutralize the great offense.

TEXT 34

सांनिध्यात्ते महयोगिन्पातकानि महान्त्यपि ।
सद्यो नश्यन्ति वै पुंसां विष्णोर्वि सुरेतराः ॥३४॥

*sānnidhyāt te mahā-yogin
pātakāni mahānty api
sadyo naśyanti vai puṁsām
viṣṇor iva suretarāḥ*

sānnidhyāt—on account of the presence; *te*—your; *mahā-yogin*—O great mystic; *pātakāni*—sins; *mahānti*—invulnerable; *api*—in spite of; *sadyaḥ*—immediately; *naśyanti*—vanquished; *vai*—certainly; *puṁsām*—of a person; *viṣṇoḥ*—like the presence of the Personality of Godhead; *iva*—like; *sura-itarāḥ*—other than the demigods.

TRANSLATION

Just as the atheist cannot remain in the presence of the Personality of Godhead, so also the invulnerable sins of a man are immediately vanquished in your presence, O saint! O great mystic!

PURPORT

There are two classes of human beings, namely the atheist and the devotee of the Lord. The devotee of the Lord, because of manifesting godly qualities, is called a demigod, whereas the atheist is called a demon. The demon cannot stand the presence of Viṣṇu the Personality of Godhead. The demons are always busy in trying to vanquish the Personality of Godhead, but factually as soon as the Personality of Godhead appears, either by His transcendental name, form, attributes, pastimes, paraphernalia or variegatedness, the demon is at once vanquished. It is said that a ghost cannot remain as soon as the holy name of the Lord is chanted. The great saints and devotees of the Lord are in the list of His paraphernalia, and thus as soon as a saintly devotee is present, the ghostly sins are at once vanquished. That is the verdict of all Vedic literatures. One is recommended, therefore, to associate only with saintly devotees so that worldly demons and ghosts cannot exert their sinister influence.

TEXT 35

अपि मे भगवान् प्रीतः कृष्णः पाण्डुसुतप्रियः ।
पैतृष्वसेयप्रीत्यर्थं तद्गोत्रस्यात्तबान्धवः ॥३५॥

*api me bhagavān prītaḥ
kṛṣṇaḥ pāṇḍu-suta-priyaḥ
paitṛ-śvaseya-prīty-arthaṁ
tad-gotrasyātta-bāndhavaḥ*

api—definitely; *me*—unto me; *bhagavān*—the Personality of Godhead; *prītaḥ*—pleased; *kṛṣṇaḥ*—the Lord; *pāṇḍu-suta*—the sons of King Pāṇḍu; *priyaḥ*—dear; *paitṛ*—in relation with the father; *śvaseya*—the sons of the sister; *prīti*—satisfaction; *arthaṁ*—in the matter of; *tat*—their; *gotrasya*—of the descendent; *ātta*—accepted; *bāndhavaḥ*—as friend.

TRANSLATION

Lord Kṛṣṇa, the Personality of Godhead, who is very dear to the sons of King Pāṇḍu, has accepted me as one of those relatives just to please His great cousins and brothers.

PURPORT

A pure and exclusive devotee of the Lord serves his family interest more dexterously than others who are attached to illusory family affairs. Generally people are attached to family matters, and the whole economic impetus of human society is moving under the influence of family affection. Such deluded persons have no information that one can render better service to the family by becoming a devotee of the Lord. The Lord gives special protection to the family members and descendants of a devotee, even though such members are themselves nondevotees! Mahārāja Prahlaḍa was a great devotee of the Lord, but his father Hiranyakaśipu was a great atheist and declared enemy of the Lord. But despite all this, Hiranyakaśipu was awarded salvation due to his being the father of Mahārāja Prahlaḍa. The Lord is so kind that he gives all protection to the family members of His devotee, and thus the devotee has no need to bother about his family members, even if such family members are left aside to discharge devotional service. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira and his brothers were the sons of Kuntī, the paternal aunt of Lord Kṛṣṇa, and Mahārāja Parīkṣit admits the patronage of Lord Kṛṣṇa because of his being the only grandson of the great Pāṇḍavas.

TEXT 36

अन्यथा तेऽन्यक्तगतेर्दर्शनं नः कथं नृणाम् ।
नितरां प्रियमाणानां संसिद्धस्य वनीयसः ॥३६॥

*anyathā te 'vyakta-gater
darśanam naḥ katham nṛṇām
nitarāṁ mriyamāṇānām
saṁsiddhasya vanīyasah*

anyathā—otherwise; *te*—your; *avyakta-gateḥ*—of one whose movements are invisible; *darśanam*—meeting; *naḥ*—for us; *katham*—how; *nṛṇām*—of the people; *nitarāṁ*—specifically; *mriyamāṇānām*—of those who are about to die; *saṁsiddhasya*—of one who is all-perfect; *vanīyasah*—voluntary appearance.

TRANSLATION

Otherwise [without being inspired by Lord Kṛṣṇa] how is it that you have voluntarily appeared here, though you are moving incognito to the common man and are not visible to us who are on the verge of death.

PURPORT

The great sage Śukadeva Gosvāmī was certainly inspired by Lord Kṛṣṇa to appear voluntarily before Mahārāja Parīkṣit, the great devotee of the Lord, just to give him the teachings of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*. One can achieve the nucleus of devotional service of the Lord by the mercy of the spiritual master and the Personality of Godhead. The spiritual master is the manifested representative of the Lord to help one achieve ultimate success. One who is not authorized by the Lord cannot become a spiritual master. Śrīla Śukadeva Gosvāmī is an authorized spiritual master, and thus he was inspired by the Lord to appear before Mahārāja Parīkṣit and instruct him in the teachings of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*. One can achieve the ultimate success of going back to Godhead if he is favored by the Lord's sending His true representative. As soon as a true representative of the Lord is met by a devotee of the Lord, the devotee is assured a guarantee for going back to Godhead just after leaving the present body. This, however, depends on the sincerity of the devotee himself. The Lord is seated in the heart of all living beings, and thus he knows very well the movements of all individual persons. As soon as the Lord finds that a

particular soul is very eager to go back to Godhead, the Lord at once sends His bona fide representative. The sincere devotee is thus assured by the Lord of going back to Godhead. The conclusion is that to get the assistance and help of a bona fide spiritual master means to receive the direct help of the Lord Himself.

TEXT 37

अतः पृच्छामि संसिद्धिं योगिनां परमं गुरुम् ।
पुरुषस्येह यत्कार्यं प्रियमाणस्य सर्वथा ॥३७॥

*ataḥ prcchāmi saṁsiddhiṁ
yogināṁ paramaṁ gurum
puruṣasyeha yat kāryaṁ
mriyamāṇasya sarvathā*

ataḥ—therefore; *prcchāmi*—beg to inquire; *saṁsiddhim*—the way of perfection; *yoginām*—of the saints; *paramaṁ*—the Supreme; *gurum*—the spiritual master; *puruṣasya*—of a person; *iha*—in this life; *yat*—whatever; *kāryam*—duty; *mriyamāṇasya*—of one who is going to die; *sarvathā*—in every way.

TRANSLATION

You are the spiritual master of great saints and devotees. I am therefore begging you to show the way of perfection for all persons, and especially for one who is about to die.

PURPORT

Unless one is perfectly anxious to inquire about the way of perfection, there is no necessity of approaching a spiritual master. A spiritual master is not a kind of decoration for a householder. Generally a fashionable materialist engages a so-called spiritual master without any profit. The pseudo-spiritual master flatters the so-called disciple, and thereby both the master and his ward go to hell without a doubt. Mahārāja Parīkṣit is the right type of disciple because he puts forward questions vital to the interest of all men, particularly for the dying men. The question put forward by Mahārāja Parīkṣit is the basic principle of the complete thesis of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*. Now let us see how intelligently the great master replies.

TEXT 38

यच्छ्रोतव्यमथो जप्यं यत्कर्तव्यं नृभिः प्रभो ।
सर्तव्यं भजनीयं वा ब्रूहि यद्वा विपर्ययम् ॥३८॥

yac chrotavyam atho japyam
yat kartavyam nṛbhiḥ prabho
smartavyam bhajanīyam vā
brūhi yadvā viparyayam

yat—whatever; śrotavyam—worth hearing; atho—thereof; japyam—chanted; yat—what also; kartavyam—executed; nṛbhiḥ—by the people in general; prabho—O master; smartavyam—that which is remembered; bhajanīyam—worshipable; vā—either; brūhi—please explain; yadvā—what it may be; viparyayam—against the principle.

TRANSLATION

Please let me know what a man should hear, chant, remember and worship, and also what he should not do. Please explain all this to me.

TEXT 39

नूनं भगवतो ब्रह्मन् गृहेषु गृहमेधिनाम् ।
न लक्ष्यते क्षवस्थानमपि गोदोहनं क्वचित् ॥३९॥

nūnaṁ bhagavato brahman
grheṣu grha-medhinām
na lakṣyate hy avasthānam
api go-dohanam kvacit

nūna—because; bhagavataḥ—of you, who are powerful; brahman—O brāhmaṇa; grheṣu—in the houses; grha-medhinām—of the householders; na—not; lakṣyate—are seen; hi—exactly; avasthānam—staying in; api—even; go-dohanam—milking the cow; kvacit—rarely.

TRANSLATION

O powerful brāhmaṇa, it is said that you hardly stay in the houses of men long enough to milk a cow.

PURPORT

Saints and sages in the renounced order of life go to the houses of the householders at the time they milk the cows, early in the morning, and

ask some quantity of milk for subsistence. A pound of milk fresh from the milk bag of a cow is sufficient to feed an adult with all vitamin values, and therefore saints and sages live only on milk. Even the poorest of the householders keep at least ten cows, each delivering twelve to twenty quarts of milk, and therefore no one hesitates to spare a few pounds of milk for the mendicants. It is the duty of householders to maintain the saints and sages, like the children. So a saint like Śukadeva Gosvāmī would hardly stay at the house of a householder for more than five minutes in the morning. In other words, such saints are very rarely seen in the houses of householders, and Mahārāja Parīkṣit therefore prayed to him to instruct him as soon as possible. The householders also should be intelligent enough to get some transcendental information from visiting sages. The householder should not foolishly ask a saint to deliver what is available in the market. That should be the reciprocal relation between the saints and the householders.

TEXT 40

सूत उवाच

एवमाभाषितः पृष्टः स राज्ञा श्लक्ष्णया गिरा ।
प्रत्यभाषत धर्मज्ञो भगवान् बादरायणिः ॥४०॥

sūta uvāca
evam ābhāṣitaḥ prṣṭaḥ
sa rājñā ślakṣṇayā girā
pratyabhāṣata dharma-jña
bhagavān bādarāyaṇiḥ

sūtaḥ uvāca—Śrī Sūta Gosvāmī said; evam—thus; ābhāṣitaḥ—being spoken; prṣṭaḥ—and asked for; saḥ—he; rājñā—by the King; ślakṣṇayā—by sweet; girā—language; pratyabhāṣata—began to reply; dharma-jña—one who knows the principles of religion; bhagavān—the powerful personality; bādarāyaṇiḥ—son of Vyāsadeva.

TRANSLATION

Śrī Sūta Gosvāmī said: The King thus spoke and questioned the sage, using sweet language. Then the great and powerful personality, the son of Vyāsadeva, who knew the principles of religion, began his reply.

Thus end the Bhaktivedanta purports of the First Canto, Nineteenth Chapter of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, "Appearance of Śrī Śukadeva Gosvāmī."

END OF THE FIRST CANTO

References

The purports of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* are all confirmed by standard Vedic authorities. The following authentic scriptural sources are specifically cited in the First Canto.

Amarakośa (Sanskrit Dictionary)

Bhagavad-gītā

Brahma-saṁhitā

Brahma-vaivarta Purāṇa

Bṛhad-vaiṣṇava Tantra

Bṛhan-Nāradya Purāṇa

Caitanya-bhāgavata

Caitanya-caritāmṛta

Chāndogya Upaniṣad

Hari-bhakti-sudhodaya

Hari-bhakti-vilāsa

Harivaṁśa

Īsoṇiṣad

Kaṭha Upaniṣad

Kaumadi (Dictionary)

Keṇa Upaniṣad

Liṅga Purāṇa

Mahābhārata

Manu-saṁhitā

Markaṇḍeya Purāṇa

Matsya Purāṇa

Nārada-bhakti-sūtra

Nārada-pañcarātra

Narasimha Purāṇa

Padma Purāṇa

Rāmāyaṇa

Śabdakośa (Sanskrit Dictionary)

Skanda Purāṇa

Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam (Bhāgavata Purāṇa)

Vāmana Purāṇa

Vāyavīya Tantra

Vedānta-sūtra

Vedas

Viṣṇu-dharmottara

Viṣṇu Purāṇa

Viśva-Prabāśa (Sanskrit Dictionary)

Glossary

A

Ācārya—an authorized teacher of a particular cult.

Adbhuta—the rasa of wonder.

Ādi-ṛasa—original pure sex psychology.

Ahaṅkara—the meeting point of matter and spirit.

Ajita—Kṛṣṇa, the unconquerable.

Akiñcanas—those who have no material assets.

Anarthas—unwanted habits.

Anna-prāśana—ceremony or *saṁskara* of offering solid food to a teething child at the age of six to seven months.

Āpad-dharma—duty in emergencies.

Aparā—material inferiority.

Apauruṣeya—not made by man (transcendental).

Apavarga—the perfect stage of liberation.

Apsaras—the society girls of heaven.

Arcā—a form of the Lord manifested through a material agency such as mind, metal, earth, paint, wood, stone, jewel or drawing. It is accepted as an incarnation of Godhead and worshiped according to regulations.

Archan—the procedures followed in connection with worshipping the *arcā*.

Artha—economic development.

Āśrama—orders of life in connection with self-realization.

Aṣṭa-siddhi—the eightfold mystic perfections.

Asura—one who is against the service of the Lord.

Aśutoṣa—Śiva, who is easily pleased.

Aśvamedha-yajñas—horse sacrifices.

Ātma-māyā—Kṛṣṇa's internal potency.

Ātmārāma—self-satisfied in spiritual values.

Ātma-tattva—knowledge concerning liberation.

Ātma-vidyā—knowledge of Kṛṣṇa.

Avatāra—(lit., one who descends) an incarnation of God.

Aveṣa—an incarnation of Godhead partially empowered.

Avidyā—nescience.

Ayodhyā-loka—the Vaikuṇṭha planet of Lord Rāmacandra.

B

- Bala*—spiritual strength.
Bhagavata—in relation with the Personality of Godhead.
Bhāgavata-saṅgi—one who is always in Kṛṣṇa's association.
Bhakta-vatsala—Kṛṣṇa, lover of His devotee.
Bhakti—activities of the purified senses.
Bhakti-vedāntas—pure devotees who are followers of *Vedānta*.
Bhakti-yoga—direct attachment to Kṛṣṇa.
Bhava—the stage of transcendental ecstasy experienced after transcendental affection.
Bhayānaka—the *rasa* of ghastliness.
Bhogī—a person who engages only in sense gratification.
Bhūtanātha—Śiva, lord of the common people.
Brahmā—the first created being of a universe.
Brahma-bandhu—unqualified once-born sons of *brāhmaṇas*.
Brahma-bhūta—self-satisfaction.
Brahmacarya—student life of celibacy and study of *śāstras* under a spiritual master.
Brahman—the Absolute Truth.
Brāhmaṇa—a person in the mode of goodness.
Brahma-sampradāya—the disciplic succession descending from Lord Brahṁā.
Brahmāstra—a nuclear weapon released by chanting certain hymns.
Brahma-sukham—absolute happiness.

C

- Caṇḍāla*—dog-eater.
Candraloka—the moon.
Cārudeṣṇa—a son of Kṛṣṇa and Rukmiṇī.
Cintāmaṇi-dhāma—the abode of the Lord, Kṛṣṇaloka.

D

- Dāsyā*—the *rasa* of servitorship.
Dayā—the *rasa* of mercy.
Deva—a demigod or godly person.
Devakī—the mother of Lord Kṛṣṇa.
Devakī-nandana—Kṛṣṇa, the joy of Devakī.
Devata—a person obedient to the service of the Lord.

- Dharma*—the capacity to render service, which is the essential quality of a living being.
Dharmasya-glāṇiḥ—misuse of human energy.
Dhenukāsura—a demon killed by Lord Baladeva.
Dhīra—one who is undisturbed by the material energy.
Dhṛṣṭadyumna—the son of Mahārāja Drupada and brother of Draupadī.
Dhṛtarāṣṭra—the father of the Kurus and brother of Vidura.
Draupadī—daughter of King Drupada and wife of the Pāṇḍavas.
Droṇācārya—the military teacher of Arjuna and commander-in-chief of the Kurus in the Battle of Kurukṣetra.
Durgā-śakti—the material energy.
Duryodhana—chief of the evil-minded sons of Dhṛtarāṣṭra.
Dvārakā—a fortified city built by Kṛṣṇa within the sea.
Dvārāpa-yuga—the third age of the cycle of a *māha-yuga*.
Dvija—twice-born.

E

- Ekādaṇḍi-svāmī*—an impersonalist in the renounced order.

G

- Gandharvas*—the celestial singers of the heavenly planets.
Ganges—the sacred river which runs throughout the entire universe.
Garbhādhāna-saṁskāra—the seed-giving reformatory process.
Garbha-sthuti—hymns glorifying Garbhodakaśāyī Viṣṇu.
Garbhodakaśāyī Viṣṇu—the Viṣṇu expansion who enters each universe to create diversity.
Gayā—Lord Buddha's birthplace.
Goloka—a name of the planet of Kṛṣṇa.
Gosvāmī—master of the senses.
Govinda—a name of Kṛṣṇa, "one who gives pleasure to the land, the cows, and the senses."
Gṛhastha—the householder stage of life.
Gṛtsamada—the scholar entrusted by Vyāsadeva with the *Ṛg-veda*.

H

- Hāsyā*—the *rasa* of comedy.
Hiraṇmayena-pātreṇa—the veil of impersonal Brahman which covers the personal feature of the Absolute.
Hiraṇyakaśipu—a great atheist killed by Lord Nṛsiṁhadeva.

Hlādhinī—the potency of the Supreme Personality of Godhead for spiritual bliss.

Hṛṣīkeśa—a name of Kṛṣṇa, “master of all senses.”

I

Indra—the King of the heavenly planets.

Indraloka—the planet where Lord Indra resides.

Īśvara—controller.

Itihāsas—Vedic histories.

J

Jagannātha Miśra—the father of Lord Caitanya.

Jaimini—the scholar entrusted by Vyāsadeva with the *Sāma-veda*.

Jamadagni—the father of Lord Paraśurāma.

Jatakāma—a purificatory process at birth.

Jitendriyā—one who has full control over his senses.

Jīva—the soul or atomic living entity.

Jīvanmukta—a liberated person.

Jñāna—transcendental knowledge.

Jñāna-yoga—the empirical process of linking with the Supreme.

Jñāni—one engaged in the cultivation of knowledge.

K

Kāla—eternal time.

Kali-yuga—the age in which quarrel is a common affair.

Kalki—an incarnation of the Lord who appears at the end of Kali-yuga.

Kalpa—millennium or material manifestation during the day of Brahmā.

Kāma—lust and desire.

Kāmadeva—Cupid.

Kamśa—Kṛṣṇa's uncle, who was always trying to kill Him.

Kaṇāda—author of Vaiśeṣika philosophy.

Kaniṣṭhādhikārī—third-grade devotee.

Kāraṇodakaśāyī Viṣṇu—the Viṣṇu expansion from whom all the material universes emanate.

Karatālas—hand cymbals used by devotees.

Karca—authorized recorded notes.

Karma—material activities subject to reaction.

Kazi—a Muslim magistrate.

Kīrtana—chanting of the glories of Kṛṣṇa.

Kṛpācārya—Mahārāja Parikṣit's spiritual master.

Kṛpī—the mother of Aśvatthāmā.

Kṛṣṇa-kathā—narrations spoken by or about Kṛṣṇa.

Kṣatriya—the martial caste, which is in the mode of passion.

Kṣattrā-bandhavas—unworthy sons of the royal order.

Kṣīrodakaśāyī Viṣṇu—the Supersoul.

Kuntī—the mother of Arjuna and aunt of Lord Kṛṣṇa.

Kuvera—the treasurer of the demigods.

L

Lakṣmī—the goddess of fortune, eternal consort of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, Nārāyaṇa.

Lakṣmīpriyā—the first wife of Lord Caitanya.

Laṅka—the kingdom of the demon Rāvaṇa.

Līlā—transcendental pastimes of the Lord.

M

Madana-Mohana—Kṛṣṇa, who attracts the mind of Cupid.

Mādhurya—conjugal love of God.

Madhusūdāna—Kṛṣṇa, killer of the Madhu demon.

Madhyaloka—the middle planets in the universe.

Madhyam-adhikārī—second-grade devotee.

Mahābhārata—epic poem written by Vyāsadeva.

Mahāmantra—the great chant for deliverance, the *Hare Kṛṣṇa mantra*.

Mahāpauruṣikas—the inhabitants of the Vaikuṇṭha planets.

Mahātmā—a devotee of the Lord constantly engaged in His service.

Mahat-tattva—the total material energy.

Makhan-Cora—Kṛṣṇa, the butter thief.

Mānasa-putras—the mental sons of Brahmā.

Mantras—transcendental sound or Vedic hymns.

Manu—the father of mankind.

Manu-saṁhitā—the lawbook for mankind.

Māyāpura—the birthplace of Lord Caitanya.

Māyāvāda—the system of philosophy propounded by the impersonalists.

Mṛdaṅga—a particular type of drum specially made in Bengal.

Mukti—recovery from material existence and reinstatement in one's original form.

Muktipāda—Lord Viṣṇu, whose lotus feet are worshiped by the liberated souls.

Mukunda—Kṛṣṇa, giver of liberation.

Muni—a sage or self-realized soul.

N

Nāgas—celestial serpents.

Nakula—one of Arjuna's younger brothers.

Nanda Mahārāja—Lord Kṛṣṇa's foster father.
 Nārāyaṇa—the four-handed expansion of the Supreme Lord Kṛṣṇa.
 Nārāyaṇa-parāyaṇa—a self-surrendered devotee of Kṛṣṇa.
 Nārāyaṇa-smṛti—constant remembrance of Kṛṣṇa.
 Narottama—a first-class human being.
 Nimāi Paṇḍit—a name of Lord Caitanya before His acceptance of the renounced order.
 Nirvāṇa—cessation of material existence.
 Nitya-baddha—eternally conditioned souls.
 Nirvṛttas—liberated souls.
 Nirvṛtti-mārga—the path of renunciation.
 Nṛsiṃha—half-man, half-lion incarnation of Kṛṣṇa.

P

Parā—transcendental superiority.
 Param brahma—the Supreme Brahman, the Personality of Godhead.
 Paramātmā—the Supersoul, or localized aspect of the Lord.
 Paramparā—disciple succession.
 Param satyam—the Supreme Truth.
 Parā-prakṛti—the superior potency of the Lord.
 Paravyoma—the kingdom of God.
 Paśaṇḍi—an offender to the Lord.
 Pātāla—the lowest planetary system within the universe.
 Patañjali—the author of the *Yoga-sūtras*.
 Phālguni Pūrṇimā—the full moon night in the month of Phālguni (Feb.-March).
 Pitṛloka—the planet of the departed forefathers.
 Prabhupāda—a representative of the lotus feet of the Lord.
 Prakṛta-sahajiyā—pseudo-devotees of Kṛṣṇa.
 Prakṛti—energy or nature.
 Prasādam—mercy; divine remnants of foodstuffs offered to the Deity.
 Pravṛtti-mārga—the path of sense enjoyment.
 Premā—spontaneous attraction of love.
 Purāṇas—supplements of the *Vedas*.
 Puruṣa—an incarnation of Godhead for material manifestation.

R

Rājarṣi—a great saint ruling as king.
 Rasa—a spiritual relationship through spiritual sense perception.
 Ratha-yātrā—a car festival in which the Jagannātha Deity is paraded.
 Raudra—the *rasa* of anger.

Rāvaṇa—a powerful atheist killed by Lord Rāmacandra.
 Rohiṇī—the mother of Baladeva.
 Rūpa Gosvāmī—chief of the six Gosvāmīs of Vṛndāvana.

S

Sac-cid-ānanda vigraha—the eternal form of the Lord, full of bliss and knowledge.
 Sacīdevī—the mother of Lord Caitanya.
 Sādhu—great sage.
 Sākhya—the *rasa* of fraternity.
 Samādhi—trance, or absorption in the service of the Lord.
 Sāmba—a son of Kṛṣṇa and Jāmbavatī.
 Saṁskāras—purificatory processes.
 Saṁvit—the knowledge potency of the Lord.
 Sanātana-dharma—man's eternal engagement.
 Sandhinī—the eternal existence potency of the Lord.
 Sāṇḍipani Muni—teacher of Kṛṣṇa and Baladeva.
 Sannyāsa—the renounced order of life for spiritual culture.
 Śānta—the *rasa* of neutrality.
 Śāstras—revealed scriptures or Vedic literatures.
 Sāttva—the material mode of goodness.
 Sātvatas—eternal devotees of the Lord.
 Satyaloka—the topmost planetary system within the universe.
 Satya-yuga—the first of the four ages of a *mahā-yuga*.
 Sāyujya—impersonal liberation.
 Śikṣaśṭakam—the eight *ślokas* of Lord Caitanya.
 Simanta-nayanam—a *saṁskāra* performed during pregnancy.
 Śiva—the predominating deity of the mode of ignorance.
 Soma-rasa—a beverage drunk by demigods.
 Śravaṇa—hearing.
 Śṛṅgāra—the *rasa* of conjugal love.
 Śṛṅgi—the *brāhmaṇa* boy who cursed Mahārāja Parīkṣit.
 Śruti—direct Vedic injunctions.
 Sudarśana-cakra—the wheel weapon used by Kṛṣṇa.
 Suddha-sāttva—the purified state of the soul freed from matter.
 Śūdras—persons in the mode of ignorance, the laborer class.
 Surabhi—the cows herded by Govinda.
 Śūrasena—the father of Vasudeva and grandfather of Lord Kṛṣṇa.
 Sūryaloka—the sun.
 Svargaloka—the heavenly planets.
 Svarūpa—original spiritual form.

Svarūpa Dāmodara Gosvāmī—Lord Caitanya's private secretary.
Svayaṁvara—a ceremony in which a girl selects a husband.
Śyāmasundara—a name for the original form of Kṛṣṇa.

T

Tamas—darkness or ignorance of the undeveloped mind.
Tamo-guṇa—the ignorant mode of nature.
Tapasya—voluntary acceptance of some material trouble for progress in spiritual life.
Tāraka-Brāhmaṇa—transcendence that delivers the soul.
Tatasthā-śakti—the marginal potency of the Lord.
Tīrtha—holy place, or a saint able to deliver fallen souls.
Tretā-yuga—the second age in the cycle of a *mahā-yuga*.
Tridaṇḍi gosvāmī—a devotee of the Lord who is in the renounced order of life.

U

Upaniṣads—the philosophical portions of the *Vedas*. They are 108 in number.
Urukrama—the Supreme Lord, whose activities are glorious.
Uttama-adhikārī—an advanced devotee of the Lord.

V

Vaikunṭha—the spiritual world, where there is no anxiety.
Vaiṣṇavas—devotees of the Lord.
Vaiśya—the mercantile caste, who are in the modes of passion and ignorance.
Varṇas—castes or sections of society in terms of qualification and occupation.
Varṇa-saṅkara—unwanted children.
Vasudeva—the father of Lord Kṛṣṇa.
Vāsudeva—Lord Kṛṣṇa, the son of Vasudeva.
Vātsalya—the *rasa* of parenthood.
Vibhatsa—the *rasa* of shock.
Vibhūti—specific power deputed to a living being.
Vipras—graduates of Vedic knowledge.
Vīra—the *rasa* of chivalry.
Viṣṇu-jana—devotees of the Lord.
Viṣṇu-māyā—sense enjoyment.
Viṣṇupriyā Devī—the second wife of Lord Caitanya.

Viṣṇurata—one who is always protected by Viṣṇu.
Viṣṇu-tattva—the status of Godhead.
Viśva-dharma—universal religion.
Vṛndāvana—the village where Kṛṣṇa lived as a child; the topmost transcendental abode of the Supreme Lord.
Vyāsāsana—the seat of Śrī Vyāsadeva or his genuine representative.

Y

Yajña—sacrifice.
Yajñeśvara—the Supreme Lord, who is the beneficiary of all sacrifices.
Yamarāja—the demigod who punishes sinful living entities after death.
Yaśodā—Lord Kṛṣṇa's foster mother.
Yaśodā-nandana—the child of Yaśodā, Kṛṣṇa.
Yoga—that which links with the Supreme.
Yoga-nidra—mystic slumber.
Yogeśvara—the master of all mystic powers, the Supreme Lord, Kṛṣṇa.
Yudhiṣṭhira—the eldest of the five Pāṇḍava brothers.
Yuga—one of the four ages of the universe.

Sanskrit Pronunciation Guide

Vowels

अ^a आ^ā इⁱ ई^ī उ^u ऊ^ū ऋ^r ॠ^ṛ
 लृ^l ए^e ऐ^{ai} ओ^o औ^{au}
 ऽ ṁ (anusvāra) : ḥ (visarga)

Consonants

Gutturals:	क ka	ख kha	ग ga	घ gha	ङ ṅa
Palatals:	च ca	छ cha	ज ja	झ jha	ञ ña
Cerebrals:	ट ṭa	ठ ṭha	ड ḍa	ढ ḍha	ण ṇa
Dentals:	त ta	थ tha	द da	ध dha	न na
Labials:	प pa	फ pha	ब ba	भ bha	म ma
Semivowels:	य ya	र ra	ल la	व va	
Sibilants:	श śa	ष ṣa	स sa		
Aspirate:	ह ha	ऽ = ' (avagraha) - the apostrophe			

The vowels above should be pronounced as follows:

- a - like the *a* in organ or the *u* in but.
- ā - like the *ā* in far but held twice as long as *a*.
- i - like the *i* in pin.
- ī - like the *ī* in pique but held twice as long as *i*.
- u - like the *u* in push.

- ū – like the *ū* in *rule* but held twice as long as *u*.
 ɾ – like the *ri* in *Rita* (but more like French *ru*).
 ̄ – same as *ri* but held twice as long.
 l – like *lree* (*lrue*).
 e – like the *e* in *they*.
 ai – like the *ai* in *aisle*.
 o – like the *o* in *go*.
 au – like the *ow* in *how*.
 m̄ (*anusvāra*) – a resonant nasal like the *n* in the French word *bon*.
 h̄ (*visarga*) – a final *h*-sound: *aḥ* is pronounced like *aha*; *iḥ* like *ihi*.

The consonants are pronounced as follows:

k – as in kite	kh – as in Eckhart
g – as in give	gh – as in dig-hard
ñ – as in sing	c – as in chair
ch – as in staunch-heart	j – as in joy
jh – as in hedgehog	ñ – as in canyon
ṭ – as in tub	ṭh – as in light-heart
ṛ – as <i>rna</i> (prepare to say the <i>r</i> and say <i>na</i>).	ḍh – as in red-hot
	ḍ – as in dove

Cerebrals are pronounced with tongue to roof of mouth, but the following dentals are pronounced with tongue against teeth:

t – as in <i>tub</i> but with tongue against teeth.	
th – as in <i>light-heart</i> but tongue against teeth.	
d – as in <i>dove</i> but tongue against teeth.	
dh– as in <i>red-hot</i> but with tongue against teeth.	
n – as in <i>nut</i> but with tongue in between teeth.	
p – as in <i>pine</i>	ph– as in <i>up-hill</i> (not <i>f</i>)
b – as in <i>bird</i>	bh– as in <i>rub-hard</i>
m – as in <i>mother</i>	y – as in <i>yes</i>
r – as in <i>run</i>	l – as in <i>light</i>
v – as in <i>vine</i> .	s – as in <i>sun</i>

ś (palatal) – as in the *s* in the German word *sprechen*

ṣ (cerebral) – as the *sh* in *shine*

h – as in *home*

There is no strong accentuation of syllables in Sanskrit, only a flowing of short and long (twice as long as the short) syllables.

Index of Sanskrit Verses

This index constitutes a complete listing of the first and third lines of each of the Sanskrit verses of the First Canto of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, arranged in English alphabetical order. In the first column the Sanskrit transliteration is given, and in the second and third columns respectively the chapter-verse references and page number for each verse are to be found.

A					
			<i>āhartāsmi bhujaṁ sākṣāt</i>	17.15	893
			<i>ahastāni sa-hastānām</i>	13.47	716
<i>abbhakṣa upaśāntātmā</i>	13.53	722	<i>aho adharmaḥ pālānām</i>	18.33	965
<i>ābhāṣatānān abhinandya yuktān</i>	19.22	1011	<i>aho adya vayan brahman</i>	19.32	1022
<i>abhidravati māmīśa</i>	8.10	383			
<i>abhimanyu-sutaṁ sūta</i>	4.9	199	<i>aho alaṁ ślaghyatamaṁ yadoḥ</i>	10.26	541
<i>abhisaṅgamyā vidhivat</i>	13.5	668	<i>aho batāniho mahad adya te</i>	18.41	972
			<i>aho bata svar-yaśasas tiraskarī</i>	10.27	542
<i>abhūta-pūrvaḥ sahasā</i>	18.29	961	<i>aho devaṣīr dhanyo 'yam</i>	6.38	315
<i>abhyaṣaṣṭānuraḡāsaiḥ</i>	9.11	452	<i>aho kaṣṭam aho 'nyāyāyā</i>	9.12	453
<i>abhyarthitas tadā tasmai</i>	17.38	918			
<i>abibhrad-aryamā daṇḍam</i>	13.15	679	<i>aho mahiyasī jantoḥ</i>	13.23	689
<i>abrahmaṇyā nṛpa-vyājāḥ</i>	17.27	907	<i>aho mayā nīcam anārya-vat kṛtam</i>	19.1	985
			<i>aho me paśyatā jñānam</i>	8.48	432
<i>adān me jñānam aiśvaryam</i>	5.39	276	<i>aho nṛloke pīyeta</i>	16.8	844
<i>adharmaṁśais trayo bhagnāḥ</i>	17.24	904	<i>aho sanāthā bhavatā sma</i>	11.8	562
<i>adhijahur mudan rājāḥ</i>	12.6	613			
<i>adhikramant yāghribhir āhṛtām</i>	14.38	760	<i>aho surādīn hr̥ta-yajña-bhāḡān</i>	16.20	857
<i>adhovadanam abbindūn</i>	14.23	748	<i>aho vayan dhanayatamā nṛpānām</i>	19.13	1001
			<i>aho vayan janma-bhṛto 'dya</i>	18.18	948
<i>adhvani urukrama-parigraham</i>	15.20	796	<i>āhūta iva me śighram</i>	6.33	309
<i>adhyagān mahad ākhyānam</i>	7.11	333	<i>āhūto bhagavān rājā</i>	12.35	659
<i>adṛṣṭāśruta-vastutvāt</i>	3.32	172			
<i>adyaiva rājyaṁ balam ṛddha-kośam</i>	19.3	987	<i>ājahārāśva-medhāṁs trīn</i>	16.3	838
<i>agnir nīrṣṭo dattaś ca</i>	13.24	690	<i>ajaiṁ prajātaṁ jagataḥ śivāya tat</i>	5.21	251
			<i>ajānann api saihhāram</i>	7.20	342
<i>agrecaro mama vibho ratha</i>	15.15	787	<i>ajānatām ivānyonyam</i>	15.23	798
<i>agre guṇebhyo jagad-ātmanīśvare</i>	10.21	532	<i>ajas tvam asya kṣemāya</i>	8.33	413
<i>ahaituky apratihātā</i>	2.6	90			
<i>aham cādhyagamaṁ tatra</i>	3.44	187	<i>ajāta-śatrū bhavan</i>	10.6	519
<i>aham ca tad-brahma-kule</i>	6.8	286	<i>ajāta-śatrūḥ kṛta-maitro hutāḡniḥ</i>	13.31	699
			<i>ajāta-śatrūḥ pṛtanām</i>	10.32	549
<i>aharī ca tasmai mahatām mahīyase</i>	6.25	301	<i>ajāta-śatrūṇ pratyūca</i>	13.36	704
<i>aharī hi pṛṣṭo 'ryamaṇo bhavadbhiḥ</i>	18.23	955			
<i>aharī purātītabhave 'bhavaṁ mune</i>	5.23	254	<i>akaroh sacivaṁ dūtām</i>	9.20	462
<i>āha rājā dharma-sūtaḥ</i>	8.47	431	<i>ākhyāhi vṛṣa bhadrām vaḥ</i>	17.13	891
<i>āharīṣye śiras tasya</i>	7.38	357	<i>ākhyāhy-anantācarito papannam</i>	18.17	947
<i>āhartāṣo 'śvamedhānām</i>	12.25	645	<i>ākhyātāny a py adhītāni</i>	1.6	62

akrūrāś cograsenaś ca	11.16	570	anye ca kārṣṇi-pravarāḥ	14.31	752
alabdha-māno 'vajñātāḥ	14.39	761	anye ca munayah sūta	1.7	63
alabdha-tṛṇa-bhūm-y-ādīḥ	18.28	960	anye ca munayo brahman	9.8	448
			anye 'pi cāham amunaiva	15.12	783
			anyonyam āsit sañjalpaḥ	10.20	531
alakṣaye bhavatīm antarādhim	16.19	856			
alakṣya-liṅgo nija-lābha-tuṣṭaḥ	19.25	1015			
alakṣyamāṇe nara-deva-nāmini	18.43	974	apāṇḍavam idaṁ kartum	8.11	384
alakṣyam sarva-bhūtānām	8.18	391	āppannaḥ saṁsṛtīm ghorām	1.14	71
			apāpeṣu sva-bhṛtyeṣu	18.47	979
alaṅkṛtāṁ pūrṇa-kumbhaiḥ	11.15	569	apare vasudevasya	8.33	413
āloka ya vadanāṁ sakhyuḥ	7.52	369	apaśyan sahasottasthe	6.18	294
āmantrya cābhyanu-jñātāḥ	10.8	521			
āmantrya pāṇḍu-putrāṁś ca	8.7	381	apaśyat puruṣaṁ pūrṇam	7.4	319
āmantrya vīṇāṁ raṇayan	6.37	314	āpāyayati govinda	18.12	940
			apāyayat surāṁ anyān	3.17	154
āmāyo yaśca bhūtānām	5.33	268	api devaṣṣipādisṭaḥ	14.8	737
ambā ca hata-putrā 'rtā	13.33	701	api mayy akṛta-prajñe	13.33	701
ambā vā hata-putrārtā	13.39	707			
amūni pañca sthānāni hi	17.40	922	api me bhagavān prītaḥ	19.35	1025
anāgaḥśv iha bhūteṣu	17.15	893	api naḥ suhṛdāś tāta	13.11	675
			apīpalad dharma-rājaḥ	12.4	610
anāma rūpātmani rūpa	10.22	534	api smaranti kuśalam	14.33	753
ānanda samplave tīnaḥ	6.17	293	api smaratha no yuṣmat-	13.8	670
ananya puruṣa śṛtibhiḥ	14.21	747			
ānartān bhāṅgavo pāgāc	10.35	551	api svasty āsate sarve	14.33	753
ānartān sa upaurāja	11.1	555	apisvit parya-bhukthāś tvam	14.43	765
			apīvyadarśanaṁ śyāmam	12.8	616
anarthopaśamaṁ sāksāt	7.6	324	āplutā hari-pādābja-	8.2	376
anavekṣamāṇo niragāt	15.43	824	apramāṇa-vido bhartuḥ	11.39	604
andhaḥ puraiva vadhiraḥ	13.22	688			
aṅguṣṭha-mātram amalam	12.8	616	apramattaḥ pramatteṣu	18.8	936
antaḥ-praviṣṭa ābhāti	2.31	128	apratarkyād anirdeśyāt	17.20	899
			apṛcchad vividhān dharmān	9.25	468
antaḥsthaḥ sarva-bhūtānām	8.14	387	āpūryamāṇaḥ pitṛbhiḥ	12.31	653
antar bahiś ca lokāṁś trīn	6.31	307	apy adya nas tvam sva-kṛteḥita	8.37	419
antarhitas ya smarati viśṣṭā	16.23	863			
antaro 'nantaro bhāti	13.48	718	apy eṣa vaṁśīyān rājārṣin	12.18	629
anugrahād bhagavataḥ	18.1	929	ārabdha-karma-nirvāṇaḥ	6.28	304
			araksatāṁ vyaśanataḥ	13.34	702
			arakṣyamāṇaḥ striya urvi bālān	16.21	860
anugrahaṁ manyamāṇaḥ	6.10	287	arhanam upapada iṣṭaṇiyāḥ	9.41	496
anugrahān mahā-viṣṇoḥ	6.31	307			
anuvartitā svid yaśasā	12.18	629			
anvādravad daṁśita ugra-	7.17	339			
anvagacchan rathair viprāḥ	9.2	440			
anvavocaṁ gamiṣyantaḥ	5.30	264			
ānvīkṣikīm alarkāya	3.11	148			
anyāś ca jāmāyaḥ pāṇḍoḥ	13.4	664			
anyathā te vyakta-gateḥ	19.36	1026			
anye ca devaṣi-brahmaṛṣi-	19.11	999			

āsinaḥ dīrgha-satreṇa	1.21	79	athopasprśya salilam	7.20	342
āsino 'pa upasprśya	7.3	319	athopet ya sva-sibiram	7.41	360
āsūbhīr yujyamāno 'nyaiḥ	11.23	580	atho viḥāyemam anum	19.5	990
āśraddadhānān niḥsattvān	4.17	207	atimartyani bhagavān	1.20	77
			ātmā ca jarayā grastaḥ	13.21	687
āśrayaḥ sarva-bhūtānām	12.23	640	ātmānaḥ cānuśocāmi	16.31	871
asṛg varṣanti jaladāḥ	14.16	744			
āśrulya tad ṛṣi-gaṇa-vacaḥ	19.22	1011	ātmānaḥ ca paritrātam	16.14	851
āśrūyantaḥ śiṣaḥ satyāḥ	10.19	530	ātmānātmānam ātmastham	16.15	291
			ātmāno 'bhīmukhān diptān	8.12	385
aṣṭame merudevyāṁ tu	3.13	150	ātmany ātmānam āveśya	9.43	500
āste 'dhunā sa rājārṣiḥ	17.44	925	ātmārāmān pūrpa-kāmam	11.4	558
āste sasnuṣāḥ kṣemam	14.27	750			
āste yadu-kulāmbhodhau	14.35	756	ātmārāmāś ca munayaḥ	7.10	329
astra-grāmāś ca bhavatā	7.44	363	ātmā-rāmāya śāntāya	8.27	403
			ātma-tulya-balair guptām	11.11	565
astrārān brahma-śiro mene	7.19	341	ātmaupam yena manujam	11.37	601
astrāṇy amogha-mahimāni	15.16	788	ātma-vairūpya-kartāram	17.13	891
astra-tejaḥ sva-gadaya	12.10	618			
asty eva me sarvam idam	5.5	226	ātmeśvaram acakṣāṇaḥ	13.35	703
āśvāsya cāśvapākebhyaḥ	11.22	579	ato vai kavayo nityam	2.22	114
			ātrānuru pañ rājārṣe	17.20	899
āśvatthāmnopasṛṣṭena	12.1	607	ātrir vasiṣṭhaś cyavanaḥ	19.9	996
asyaṇubhāvam bhagavān	9.19	461	atyaḥkrāmad avijñātāḥ	13.17	681
ata enaṁ vadhīyamami	17.11	888			
ataḥ paraiṁ vad ayaktam	3.32	172	autkaṇṭhyāśru-kalākṣasya	6.16	292
ataḥ pṛcchāmi saṁsiddhim	19.37	1027	auttareyaṇa dattāni	17.40	922
			avajñātam ivātmānam	18.28	960
ataḥ pumbhir duija-śreṣṭhāḥ	1.13	101	avāpur duravāpān te	15.48	828
ataḥ sādho 'tra yat saram	1.11	67	avātārā hy asaṅkhyeyāḥ	3.26	164
atha dūrāgatān sauriḥ	10.33	550			
athaitāni na seveta	17.41	922	avatāre ṣoḍaśame	3.20	156
athājagāma bhagavān	13.38	706	avekṣate mahā-bhāgaḥ	4.8	198
			avicyuto 'rthaḥ	5.22	252
athākhyāhi harer dhīman	1.18	75	avidyāyātmani kṛte	3.33	173
athāpi yat-pādanakhāvasṛṣṭam	18.21	952			
atharvaṅgirasām āsit	4.22	211	avi-jñāta-gatir jahyāt	13.26	692
athāsau yuga-sandhyāyam	3.25	163	avipakva-kaṣa yaṇām	6.21	297
atha taṁ sukham āsinaḥ	5.1	223	āvṛtya rodasi khañ ca	7.30	350
atha te samparetānām	8.1	375			
athāvabhāṣe bhagavān	13.40	707			
athavā deva-māyāyāḥ	17.23	903			
athavāsya padām-bhoja	16.6	842			
athāviśat sva-bhavanam	11.30	588			
atha viśveṣa viśvātman	8.41	424			
atheha dhanyā bhagavanta	3.39	180			
athodiciṁ dīśam yātu	13.28	695			
atho mahā-bhāga bhavān	5.13	237			

B

babandhāmaraṣa-tāmrākṣaḥ	7.33	353
bāhavo loka-pālānām	11.26	584
bahiḥ sthītā patim sadhvīḥ	13.58	728
bāla-dvi-ju-suhṛn-mitra-	8.49	433
bhadraśvaṁ ketumālāṁ ca	16.12	849
bhagavānś tatra bandhūnām	11.21	578
bhagavān api govindaḥ	14.34	755
bhagavān api viparṣe	9.3	440

bhagavān devakī-putraḥ	7.50	368	brahma-kopotthitād yas tu	18.2	930
bhagavati ratir astu me	9.39	493	brahma-nadyām sarasvatyām	7.2	318
bhagavat-saṅgi-saṅgasya	18.13	941	brāhmaṇaiḥ kṣatra-bandhur hi	18.34	967
			brāhmaṇaṁ praty abhūd brahman	18.29	961
			brahmaṇyaḥ satya sandhaś ca	12.19	630
bhagavat-tattva-vijñānam	2.20	111			
bhagavatṛ uttama-sloke	2.18	108	brahmaṇya ātmānam ādhāre	13.55	725
bhaktir utpadyate puṁsaḥ	7.7	325	brahma-tejo vinirmuktaḥ	8.17	390
bhakti-yoga-vidhān-ārtham	8.20	394	brahmāvarṣam kurukṣetram	10.34	551
			brahmāvarte yatra yajanti ajñaiḥ	17.33	913
bhakti-yogena manasi	7.4	319	brahmeti paramātmēti	2.11	98
bhakti-ānirmathitāśeṣa	15.29	805	br̥hadaśvo bharaadvajāḥ	9.6	443
bhakti-ānirmathitāśeṣa	9.23	465			
bhārata-vyapadeśena	4.29	216	brūhi bhadrāya bhūtānām	1.11	67
bhārata-vyapadeśena	8.34	414	brūhi naḥ śraddadhānānām	1.17	74
			brūhi naḥ śraddadhānānām	12.3	609
bhartuḥ priyaṁ draupir iti	7.14	336	brūhi yogēśvare kṛṣṇe	1.23	81
bhartuś ca vipriyaṁ vira	7.39	358	brūyaḥ śnigdhasya śiṣyasya	1.8	64
bhāutikānām ca bhāvānām	4.17	207	buddho nāmnāñjana-sutaḥ	3.24	160
bhavad-vidhā bhāgavatāḥ	13.10	673			
bhavan hi veda tat sarvam	16.25	865			

C

bhava-sindhu-plavo dṛṣṭaḥ	6.34	310	cacāra duścaram brahmā	3.6	144
bhavadānūdita-prāyam	5.8	229	cakāra rājyaṁ dharmega	9.49	508
bhavato 'darśanam yarhi	8.38	421	cakre veda-taroḥ śākhāḥ	3.21	157
bhavato darśanam yat syāt	8.25	400	cakruḥ kṛpāṁ yadyapi tulya-	5.24	256
bhavāya nas tvam bhava viśva-	11.7	561	cāru-āyatākṣonnasa-tulya-karṇa	19.26	1016

bhāvayati eṣa sattvena	2.34	131	caturbhīr vartase yena	16.25	865
bhave 'smin klīṣya-mānānām	8.35	415	caturdaśaṁ nārasinham	3.18	155
bhejire munayo 'thāgre	2.25	119	cātur-hotraṁ karma suddham	4.19	209
bhidiyate hṛdaya-granthiḥ	2.21	113	ceta etair anāviddham	2.19	110
bhikṣubhir viprasait	6.2	282	cetaso vacasaś capi	17.23	903

bhikṣubhir viprasait	6.5	284	chindanti kovidās tasya	2.15	104
bhīmāpavarjitaṁ piṇḍam	13.23	689	chittvā sveṣu sneha-pāśān	13.29	696
bhṛāṣṭa-śrīyo nīrānandāḥ	14.20	746	cīravāś nīrāharaḥ	15.43	824
bhrātṛbhīr loka-pālādhaiḥ	13.16	680	citra-dhātu vicitrādrin	6.12	289
bhrātṛ jyeṣṭhasya śreyas-kṛt	13.14	677	citra-dhava-patākāgraiḥ	11.13	568
			citra-svanaiḥ patrārathaiḥ	6.12	289

bhūbhārāḥ kṣapito yena	15.35	814			
bhūriṇi bhūri-karmāṇi	1.11	67			
bhūta-hatyāṁ tathaivaikām	8.52	436			
bhūtale 'nupatantṛy asmin	17.8	886			
bhūteṣu cāntarhita ātma-tantraḥ	3.36	177			

bhūteṣu kālasya gatim	8.4	377			
bhūtvātmopāśamopetam	3.9	147			
bhūyaḥ papraccha taṁ brahman	6.1	281			
brahma-bandhur na hantavyaḥ	7.53	370			
brahmādayo bahutitham	16.32	872			

D

			dadāra karajair ūrāu	3.18	155
			dadarāsa ghora-rūpāṇi	14.2	732
			dadarāsa munim āśanam	18.25	956
			dadarāsa puruṣaṁ kañcit	12.7	615

			dadhau mukundāṅghrim	19.7	993
			dadhmau daravaram teṣām	11.1	555
			dādhmāyamānaḥ kara-kañja-	11.2	556
			dadhre kamaṭha-rūpeṇa	3.16	154

dahatv abhadrasya punar na me	19.3	987	dhūmrā diśaḥ paridhayaḥ	14.15	743
dahyamānāḥ prajāḥ sarvāḥ	7.31	351	dhundhury-ānaka-ghaṇṭādyāḥ	10.15	526
dahyamāne'gnibhir dehe	13.58	728	dhvasta-māya-guṇodarkaḥ	13.56	726
			dhyāyataś caraṇāmbhojam	6.16	292
			didṛkṣustad ahaṁ bhūyaḥ	6.19	295

daivamanye 'pare karma	17.19	898			
daivatāni rudantīva	14.20	746			
daivenā pratighātena	12.16	626	dig-ambaraṁ vaktra-vikīṛṇa-	19.27	1017
dakṣiṇena himavataḥ	13.51	721	dig-deśa-kāṭavyutpannaḥ	6.8	286
			draupadī ca tadājñāya	15.50	831

dāna-dharmān rāja-dharmān	9.27	472	dṛṣṭāḥ śrūtā vā yadavaḥ	13.11	675
daṇḍa-hastaṁ ca vṛśalam	17.1	879	dṛṣṭvā nīpatitām bhūmau	9.4	441
daṇḍasyati sma kulāṅgaram	18.37	970			
darśana-sparśa-saṁlāpa-	10.11	523	dṛṣṭvānuvāntam ṛṣim ātmajam	4.5	195
darśayann ātmano rūpam	15.43	824	dṛṣṭvāstra-tejas tu layoḥ	7.31	351

darśayan vartma dhīrāṇām	3.13	150	dṛṣyate yatra dharmādih	4.29	216
dāruṇāṁ śaṁsato 'dūrāt	14.10	740	dugdhemām oṣadhīr vipraḥ	3.14	152
dātum sa kṣṇā gaṅgāyām	8.1	375	durbalān badino rājan	15.25	800
daṁṣkulam ādhiṁ vidhunoti	18.18	948			
deśa-kārtartha-yuktāni	15.27	802			

deva-dattām imām vīṇām	6.32	308	durbhagānś ca janān vīkṣya	4.18	207
devakyaṁ vasudevasya	1.12	69	dvaiḥpāyanādibhir vipraiḥ	8.7	381
devān pūṭn-ṛṣin sādhuṇ	16.31	871	dvāpare samanuprāpte	4.14	204
devarṣiḥ prāha vipraśim	5.1	223	dvāri dvāri grhāṇāni ca	11.15	569
devarṣir nāradaḥ sākṣāt	9.19	461			

devīm sarasvatīm vyāsam	2.4	87			
dhanam prahīṇam ājahuh	12.33	654	dvijopasṛṣṭaḥ kuhakas takṣako vā	19.15	1003
dhanvantaram dvādaśamam	3.17	154	dvitīyaṁ tu bhavāyāśya	3.7	145
dhanvinām agrāṇir eṣaḥ	12.21	635	dyūtaṁ pānām striyaḥ sūnāḥ	17.38	918
dharmāḥ padaikena caran	16.18	855			

dharmāḥ projjhita-kaitavo 'tra	1.2	51			
dharmāḥ svanuṣṭhitaḥ puṁsām	2.8	94			
dharmāṇi bravīṣṭ dharmā-jña	17.22	901			
dharmāṇi pravadataś tasya	9.29	476			
dharmā-pālo nara-patiḥ	18.46	978			

dharmārtha-kāma-mokṣānś ca	9.28	475			
dharmasya hy āpavargasya	2.9	95			
dharmyaṁ nyāyāṁ sa-karunam	7.49	367			
dhatte bhagaṇi satyam ṛtaṁ dayām	10.25	538			
dhṛtarāṣṭraḥ saha bhrātṛa	13.51	721			

dhṛtarāṣṭro yuyutsuś ca	13.3	664			
dhṛta-ratha-carapaṇa 'bhyayāc	9.37	489			
dhṛta-vratena hi mayā	4.28	216			
dhṛtyā bali-samaḥ kṛṣṇe	12.25	645			
dhrumam tato me kṛta-deva-	19.2	986			

			ekadā dhanur udyamya	18.24	956
			ekadā nūrgatām gehāt	6.9	286
			eka evātīyato 'ham	6.13	289
			ekānta-bhakti-ābhagavatṛ	15.33	811
			ekānta-matir unnidraḥ	4.4	194

			ekātmaḥ me janani	6.6	285
			ekonaviṁśe vīṁśatime	3.23	159
			eṣa dātā śaranyāś ca	12.20	633
			eṣa hi brahmabandhūnām	7.57	373
			eṣa hy asmin praḥ-antaḥ	12.15	625

			eṣa kinī nibhṛtāśa-	18.31	963
			eṣa rājāṇāṁ paro dharmah	17.11	888
			eṣa vai bhagavān sākṣāt	9.18	458
			etad-arthan hi bhagavān	16.8	844
			etaddhyātura-cittānām	6.34	310

			etad īśanam īśasya	11.38	602
			etad rūpaṁ bhagavataḥ	3.30	170
			etad vai paṇḍaveyanam	17.17	895
			etāḥ paraṁ strītvam	10.30	547

<i>mā roḍiḍ asya janani</i>	7.47	366
<i>mā roḍir amba bhadrām te</i>	17.9	887
<i>maru-dhanvam atikramam</i>	10.35	551
<i>mā saurabheyātra śucaḥ</i>	17.9	887
<i>matan̄ ca vāsudevasya</i>	7.32	352
<i>mātā śiśunām̄ nidhanām̄ sūtānām̄</i>	7.15	338
<i>mathurāyām̄ tathā vajram</i>	15.39	819
<i>matir mayi nibaddheyam</i>	6.24	300
<i>mat-kāmaḥ śanakaiḥ sādhuḥ</i>	6.22	298
<i>matām̄ pramattāṃ unmattam</i>	7.36	355
<i>mātulaḥ sūnujaḥ kaccit</i>	14.26	749
<i>mātur garbha-gato viraḥ</i>	12.7	615
<i>māyā-guṇair viracitam</i>	3.30	170
<i>mayavibhayaṃ āmnātam</i>	7.53	370
<i>māyā-javanikācchannam</i>	8.19	391
<i>māyām̄ vyudasya cicchaktyā</i>	7.23	344
<i>māyanubhāvam avidam</i>	5.31	265
<i>mayy ātma je'nanya-gatau</i>	6.6	285
<i>medhātithir devala ārṣṭiṣeṇaḥ</i>	19.10	996
<i>megha-gambhīrayā vācā</i>	17.4	882
<i>mīṣato daśamāsasya</i>	12.11	619
<i>mitho nighnanti bhūtāni</i>	15.24	799
<i>mohayan māyayā lokam</i>	9.18	458
<i>mṛdaṅga-śaṅkha-bheryaś ca</i>	10.15	526
<i>mṛdhe mṛdhe'neka-mahā-</i>	8.24	399
<i>mṛgaṇa anugataḥ śrāntaḥ</i>	18.24	956
<i>mṛgendra iva vikrāntaḥ</i>	12.22	639
<i>mṛṣā-samādhir āho-svit</i>	18.31	963
<i>mṛtyāv apānaṃ sotsargam</i>	15.41	821
<i>mṛtyu-dūtaḥ kapoto 'yam</i>	14.14	743
<i>mucyātām̄ mucyātām̄ eṣaḥ</i>	7.43	362
<i>mukunda-sevayā yadvat</i>	6.35	312
<i>mumucuḥ prema-bāṣpaugham</i>	13.6	669
<i>mumukṣavo ghora-rūpān</i>	2.26	120
<i>munayaḥ sādhu prṣṭo'ham</i>	2.5	89
<i>munigaṇa-ṇṛ paṇya-śaṅkule'ntaḥ-</i>	9.41	496
<i>mūrcchayitvā hari-kathām̄</i>	6.32	308
N		
<i>naḥkhaḥ patant y ātmasamam</i>	18.23	955
<i>na bhartur nātmanaś cārthe</i>	7.51	369
<i>nābhi-hradāmbujād āsīt</i>	3.2	137

putra-śōkatūrāṣi sarve	7.58	374	sa eva jīva-lokasya	7.24	345
putreti tanmayatayā taravaḥ	2.2	83	sa eva prathamam devaḥ	3.6	144
R					
rāja dharma-suto rājñyāḥ	7.49	367	sa evedam sasarijāgre	2.30	127
rāja labdha-dhano dadhyau	12.32	653	sa go-dohana-mātrān hi	4.8	198
rāja-mārgam gate kṛṣṇe	11.24	581	sahānu jaiḥ pratyavaruddha-	10.1	511
rājams tvayānuprṣṭānām	15.22	798	sahasra-mūrdha-śravaṇākṣi-nāsikam	3.4	140
rājan nūrgamyatām śighram	13.18	683	sahasra-yuga-paryante	6.30	306
rājarṣayaś ca tatṛāsan	9.5	442	sa kadācit sarasvatyāḥ	4.15	205
rājarṣinām janayitā	12.26	646	śākānna-śiṣṭam upayujya yatas tri-	15.11	780
rajas tamaḥ prakṛtayaḥ	2.27	121	sa kathām tad-grhe dvāṣṭhaḥ	18.34	967
rāja tam arhayañ cakre	13.6	669	sakhyam maitrīm sauhṛdam ca	15.4	771
rājñagham prāpitām tātām	18.32	965	sakhyuḥ sakheva pūrvat tanayasya	15.19	795
rājñāḥ pratyāgamad brahman	14.22	747	sakṛd yad darśitam rūpam	6.22	298
rājñām kulām brāhmaṇa-pāda-śaucāt	19.13	1001	sakṣān mahā-bhāgavataḥ	18.46	978
rājño hi paramo dharmah	17.16	894	samāgatāḥ sarvata eva sarve	19.23	1012
rāma-kṛṣṇau iti bhuvah	3.23	159	samāhitena manasā	17.21	901
rantideva ivodārāḥ	12.24	642	samam carantām sarvatra	8.28	406
ratim udvahaṭāḍ addhā	8.42	425	sambhūtam śoḍaśa-kalam	3.1	135
ratna-daṇḍam guḍākeśaḥ	10.17	528	samhatyānyonyamubhayaḥ	7.30	350
rato vo 'nugrahārthāya	12.16	626	samkīrtyamānam munibhir	5.28	262
reme strī-ratna-kūṭastho	11.35	597	sammārjita-mahāmārga-	11.14	568
rg-yajuh-sāmātharvākhyāḥ	4.20	210	sammuhya āpam ajahat	11.36	598
ṛṣayo manavo devāḥ	3.27	165	śamo damas tapaḥ sāmyam	16.26	866
ṛṣibhir yacito bheje	3.14	152	sampadaḥ kratavo lokāḥ	12.5	612
rudant y asru-mukhā gāvah	14.19	745	sampad yamānam ājñaya	9.44	501
rūpam bhagavato yat tat	6.18	294	sampanna eveti viduḥ	3.34	175
rūpam sa jagrhe mātsyam	3.15	153	samprasthite dvarakāyam	14.1	731
S					
sa cintayann ittham athāśṛnot	19.4	988	sampreṣito dvārakāyam	14.6	735
sad-asad-rūpayā cāsau	2.30	127	samśārīṇām karuṇayāha purāṇa-	2.3	85
sa deva-devo bhagavān pratīkṣatām	9.24	466	samsthām ca pāṇdu-putrānam	7.12	335
sādhayitvājāta-śatroḥ	8.5	378	samsthite 'tirathe pāṇḍau	9.13	454
sādhūnām bhadrām eva syāt	17.14	892	samudra-nigrahādini	3.22	158
sadyaḥ punant y upasprṣṭāḥ	1.15	71	samvādaḥ samabhūt tāta	4.7	197
sadyo naśyanti vai puṁsām	19.34	1024	samyāprāsa iti proktaḥ	7.2	318
sa eṣa bhagavān dropaḥ	7.45	364	sañjalpitāni nara-deva hr̥di-	15.18	794
sa eṣa etarhy adhyāste	17.43	925	śāṅkha-tūrya-minādena	11.18	574
sa eṣa loke vikhyātaḥ	12.30	651	sānnidhyāt te mahā-yogin	19.34	1024
sa eṣa nara loke 'smin	11.35	597	sannivartya dṛḍham snigdham	10.33	550
sa eva bhagavān kālāḥ	13.19	684	sāntvayāmāsa munibhiḥ	8.4	377
sa eva bhūyo nija-vīrya-coditām	10.22	534	sa padī sakhi-vaco nīsamya madhye	9.35	486
			saptāno yad-vasaḥ lokāḥ	9.14	454
			saptānām prītaye nāmā	13.52	722

sapta sva-sāras tat-patnyah	14.27	750	sat-sevayādīrghayāpi	6.23	299
śāradvatām gurum kṛtvā	16.3	838	sattvañ rajas tama iti prakṛteḥ guṇās	2.23	115
sa-rahasyo dhanur-vedaḥ	7.44	363	sattvañ viśuddhañ kṣemāya	2.25	119
sa rāja-putro vavṛdhe	12.31	653			
śaraṇo pasṛtañ sattvam	14.41	763	sa tu brahma-ṛṣer amṣe	18.30	962
			sa tu saṁśrāvayāmāsa	3.42	184
śaraṇyo nāvadhīc chlokyah	17.30	910	satyañ śaucañ dayā kṣāntiḥ	16.26	866
śāraṭhya-pārasada-sevana-sakhyā-	16.16	853	sa uccakāṣe dhavalodaro daraḥ	11.2	556
sarpo 'daśatpadā sprṣṭaḥ	6.9	286	sauhārdenātigādhena	15.28	804
sarvam ātmany ajuhau	15.42	822			
sarvañ kālā kṛtañ manye	9.14	454	sa uttarasya tanayām	16.2	837
			sautye vṛtaḥ kumatina 'tmada	15.17	792
sarvañ kṣaṇena tad abhūd asat	15.21	797	sa vā adya-tanād rājan	13.57	727
sarvañ tad idam ākhyātam	6.36	313	sa vā āṅgīraso brahman	18.39	971
sarvartu-sarva-vibhava	11.12	566	sa vā ayañ sakhy-anugūta-sat-	10.24	537
sarva-sadguṇa-māhātmye	12.24	642			
sarvathā na hi śocyās te	13.44	713	sa vā ayañ yat padam atra sūrayaḥ	10.23	536
			sa vai bhavān veda samasta-guhyam	5.6	227
sarvātmakenāpi yadā	4.26	215	sa vā idam viśvam amogha-līlaḥ	3.36	177
sarvāṁmanāḥ samadṛṣaḥ	9.21	463	sa vai kilā yañ puruṣaḥ purātanaḥ	10.21	532
sarvāṁmanā mriyamāpāś ca	19.24	1013	sa vai mahā-bhāgavataḥ parikṣit	18.16	945
sarvato-mukham āyāti	7.26	347			
sarva-varpāśramāpāñ yat	4.18	207	sa vai nivṛtti-nirataḥ	7.9	328
			sa vai puṁsāñ paro dharmāḥ	2.6	90
sarva-vedetiḥāsānām	3.41	183	sa veda dhātūḥ padaviñ parasya	3.38	179
sarve babhūvus te tūṣṇīm	9.44	501	sa viṣṇu-rāto 'tīthaya āgatāya	19.29	1018
sarve tam anunirjagmuḥ	15.45	826	sa yāmādyaiḥ sura-gaṇaiḥ	3.12	149
sarve te 'nimīṣair akṣaiḥ	10.13	524			
sarve vayan vayan tāvad ihāsmāhe	19.21	1010	sāyañ bheje diśañ paścāt	10.36	552
			sāyañ prātar gṛhañ bhaktiā	3.29	169
sa sādhu mene na cireṇa takṣakā-	19.4	988	śāyāsanaśānta-vikāthana-	15.19	795
sa saṁhitāñ bhāgavatīm	7.8	327	sendrāḥ śrīta yad-anubhāvitam	15.13	785
sasāñkulair bhūta-gaṇaiḥ	14.17	744	seśañ punāty anyatamo mukundāt	18.21	952
sa samrāt kasya vā hetoḥ	4.10	200			
śāsaṁsuḥ sādhuo rājānām	9.45	503	sphīlāñ janapadāñ tatra	6.11	288
			śibirāya niniṣantam	7.34	353
sa sañvṛtaḥ tatra mahān mahi yasām	19.30	1019	śidantāyā bhūri-bhāreṇa	8.34	414
sa sañyunakti bhūtāni	13.41	708	siktāñ gandha-jalair uṇṇam	11.14	568
śāsāsa gām indra ivāñilāśrayaḥ	10.3	513	śīśayīṣor anuprāṇam	6.29	305
śāsato 'nyān yathā śāstram	17.16	894			
sa śrīḥ sva-vāsam aravinda-vanam	16.32	872	śiśucūḥ sma vṛjāñ gāvāḥ	10.4	515
			śiśyaiḥ praśiṣyais tac-chiśyaiḥ	4.23	211
śastāḥ kurvanti mām savyam	14.13	742	śiśyair upetā ājagmuḥ	9.8	448
śaṣṭham atrer apatyatvam	3.11	148	śitātapatrañ jagṛāha	10.17	528
śāsvatantrā na kalpāṣi	6.7	285	śitātapatra-vyajjanair upakṛtaḥ	11.27	586
sa tair vyarocata nṛpaḥ	9.3	440			
satkṛtañ sūtam āśanam	1.5	61	śita-viśikha-hato viśṛṇa-daṁśaḥ	9.38	491
			śivaiṣodyantam ādityam	14.12	742
satrañ svargāylokāya	1.4	59	śivāya lokasya bhavāya bhūṭaye	4.12	202
satsaṅgan mukta-duḥsaṅgaḥ	10.11	523	smaran mukundāṅghry-upagūhanam	5.19	247
			smartavyañ bhajanīyañ vā	19.38	1028

snātvanūsavanam tasmin	13.53	722	sukho pavaiṣṇuḥ atha teṣu bhūyaḥ	19.12	1000
snātva pītvā hrade nadyāḥ	6.14	290	sunanda-nanda-śiṣṇayāḥ	14.32	753
snehañ ca vṛṣṇi-pārthunām	16.14	851	śūnyo 'smi rahito nityam	14.44	766
sneha-pāśam imāñ chindhi	8.41	424			
snigdheṣu pāṇḍuṣu jagat-praṇatim	16.16	853	surāsura-pāṇ udadhim	3.16	154
			śūro mātāmahaḥ kaccit	14.26	749
śocāmi rahitañ lokam	16.30	866	sūryañ hata-prabhañ paśya	14.17	744
śocat y aśru-kalā sādhuḥ	17.27	907	suṣeṣaḥ cāruḍeṣaḥ ca	14.31	752
śocy'o sy aśocyān rahasi	17.6	884	śūśrūṣoḥ śraddadhānasya	2.16	105
so 'hañ nṛpendra rahitaḥ	15.20	796			
so 'hañ vaḥ śrāvayīṣyāmi	3.44	187	sūta jānāsi bhadrāñ te	1.12	69
			sūta jīva samāḥ saumya	18.11	939
śokena śuśyadvadana-	15.2	770	sūta sūta mahā-bhāga	4.2	192
so 'yam adya mahārāja	13.49	719	svaḥ pathāya matiñ cakre	15.32	810
sprṣṭañ vikīrya pada-yoḥ	15.10	779	sva-lakṣṇaḥ śyāma-turaṅga-yojitam	16.11	848
sprṣṭvā pas tañ parikramya	7.29	350			
śraddadhānasya bāṭasya	5.29	263	svamāyayā 'vṛnod garbham	8.14	387
			svāmīny aghaṇ yad dāsānām	18.33	965
śravaṇa-smaraṇārthāpi	8.35	415	svām kṣāṣṭhā adhuno pete	1.23	81
śrī-kṛṣṇa kṛṣṇa-sakha vṛṣṇi	8.43	427	svānām cānanya-bhāvānām	7.25	346
śrīmad bhāgavate mahāmuni-kṛte	1.2	51	svānām mṛtānām yat kṛtyam	7.58	374
śrīmadbhīṣ tat-padanyāsaḥ	17.26	907			
śrīmad-dīrgha-catur-bāhum	12.9	617	sva-nigamañ apahāya mat-	9.37	489
			sva-nirmiteṣu nirviṣṭaḥ	2.33	130
śrīyo nivāso vasyoraḥ	11.26	584	svanuṣṭhitasya dharmasya	2.13	101
śṛṇoty alaṇ svastayayanam	15.51	832	sva-prāṇaṇ yaḥ paraprāṇaḥ	7.37	356
śṛṇvāno 'nugrahañ dṛṣṭvā	11.10	564	svaṛāḍ pautrañ vinayinam	15.38	818
śṛṇvanti gāyanti gṛṇanti	8.36	417			
śṛṇvatām sva-kathāñ kṛṣṇaḥ	2.17	107	sva-sukham upagate kvacit	9.32	481
			svātantryañ kauślañ kāntiḥ	16.27	866
śrotayaḥ kīrtitayaḥ ca	2.14	103	svāyambhuva kayā vṛtīyā	6.3	282
śrotobhiḥ saptabhir yā vai	13.52	722	svayañ ca gurubhir vipraḥ	11.23	580
śrutavāñś tad-abhipretam	7.1	317	svayañ viprakṛto rājā	18.49	982
śrutvā bhagavatā proktam	7.29	350			
sthairyañ samānam aharan madhu-	16.35	875	śyāmañ sadāpīṇya-vayo 'nga-	19.28	1018
			syāñ mahat-sevayā viprah	2.16	105
sthāna-trayaḥ parañ prāptam	18.26	958	syāt sambhramo 'nta-kāle 'pi	18.4	932
sthitavati para-sainikayur akṣṇā	9.35	486			
sthiṭy-ādāye hari-virīñci-hareti	2.23	115			
strī-dharmāñ bhagavad-dharmāñ	9.27	472			
stri-pāñ madd-hata-bandhūnām	8.51	435			
strī-śūdra-dvi-jabandhūnām	4.25	213			
striyā ca sva-purañ yasya	8.45	429			
subhadra draupadī kuntī	10.9	522			
sudarśanena svāstreṇa	8.13	386			
śuddhi-kāmo na śṛṇuyāt	1.16	73			
suhrdāñ ca viśokāya	10.7	520			
śukam adhyāpayāmāsa	7.8	327			

T

tac chroddadhānāñ munayaḥ	2.12	99
tad abhipretam ālakṣya	12.33	654
tad adya naḥ pāpam upait y	18.44	976
tadāharevāprati-buddha-cetasām	15.36	815
tadā hi cau ra-pracuro	18.43	974
tadāivehānurvṛto 'sau	18.6	934
tadā rajas-tamo-bhāvāḥ	2.19	110
tadārudad vāṣpa-kalākulākṣi	7.15	338
tadārya-dharmāḥ pravṛtīyate nṛpām	18.45	977
tad asau vadhyatām pāpāḥ	7.39	358

tad astu kāmāṁ hy agha-	19.2	986	tañ menire 'balā mūdhañ	11.39	604
tadā śucas te pramṛjāmi bhadre	7.16	338	tañ mopayātāṁ pratiyantu	19.15	1003
tadā tad aham īśasya	6.10	287	tañ pādāyora nipatitam	14.23	748
tadā te bhṛtārāḥ sarve	9.2	440			
tad bhinna-setūn adyāham	18.35	968	tam ūcur brāhmaṇas tuṣṭāñ	12.15	625
			tam udyatāsim ādhedam	17.35	916
tad dharmañā mahā-bhāga	7.46	365	tam upaśrutya ninadam	11.3	557
tadd hi swa yañ veda	5.20	249	tan-mūlam avyaktam agādha-	5.1	226
tad-dhyānod riktayā bhaktyā	15.47	828	tan nañ parañ puṇyam	18.17	947
tadeva hy āmayāñ dravyam	5.33	268			
tad idañ bhagavān rājan	13.48	718	tan nañ śuśrūṣamānānām	1.13	70
			tan no bhavān vai bhagavat	18.15	944
tad idañ grāhyāmāsa	3.41	183	tān sametān mahā-bhāgān	9.9	450
tad idañ śrotum icchāmañ	12.3	609	tantrañ sātvalatm ācaṣṭa	3.8	146
tadopasanīhṛtya girāḥ sahasrañ	9.30	477	tapāñ saucañ dayā satyam	17.24	904
tad-vadhas tasya hi śreyāñ	7.37	356			
tad-vāg-visargo janatāgha-viplavañ	5.11	233	tarhy evātha muni-śreṣṭha	8.12	385
			tasmād ekena manasā	2.14	103
tadvai bhagavato rūpam	3.3	139	tasmād idañ daiva-tantram	9.17	457
tad vai dhanus ta īṣavañ sa rathañ	15.21	797	tasmāj jahy aṅga vaiklavayam	13.45	714
tad vāyasāñ tīrtham uśanti mānasāñ	5.10	231	tasmān nāmnā viṣṇu-rātañ	12.17	627
tad vikṣya prachati munau jagadus	4.5	195			
tad-yaśaḥ pāvanāñ dikṣu	8.6	380	tasmims tadā labdha-rucer mahā-	5.27	260
			tasmin nārāyaṇa-pade	15.47	828
ta edakā tu muna yañ	1.5	61	tasmin nirmanu je'raṇye	6.15	291
ta eta ṛṣayo vedam	4.23	211	tasmin niṣṭa dhiyañ pāthāñ	10.12	523
ta eva paśyanti acireṇa tāvakam	8.36	417	tasmin swa āśrame vyāsañ	7.3	319
ta evātma-vināśāya	5.34	269			
ta eva vedā durmedhaiñ	4.24	212	tasyāham obja-kuliśāñkuśa-ketu-	16.33	872
			tasyaiva hetoñ prayateta kovidañ	5.18	245
tāñ putram aṅkam āropya	11.29	588	tasyaiva me 'ghasya parāvareṣañ	19.14	1002
tāñ śraddhayā me 'nupadañ	5.26	259	tasyaivañ khilam ātmānam	4.32	219
takṣakād ātmano mṛtyum	12.27	647	tasyaivañ me 'nuraktasya	5.29	263
tal-labhyate duḥkhavad anyatañ	5.18	245			
tam abhijñāya sahasā	4.33	220	tasyaivañ vartamānasya	16.17	854
			tasya janma mahā-buddheñ	12.2	608
tam āpatantañ sa vilakṣya dūrāt	7.18	340	tasya janma mahāścaryam	4.9	199
tamasas tu rajas tasmāt	2.24	117	tasya karmāṇy udarāñi	1.17	74
tam ātmajair dṛṣṭibhir antarātmanā	11.32	592	tasya mattasya naśyanti	17.10	888
tam ayañ manyate lokañ	11.37	601			
tāñ bāḍham ity upāmantrya	8.45	429	tasya nirharanādi ni	9.46	504
			tasyāntarāyo maivābhūñ	13.56	726
tañ bandhum āgatañ dṛṣtvā	13.3	664	tasyānuvīhito 'nāthāñ	9.17	457
tañ bhuktavantañ viśrāntam	13.7	669	tasyāpi tava deho 'yam	13.25	691
tañ dvyāṣṭa-varṣaṁ su-kumāra-pāda-	19.26	1016	tasya pīṭamāñ rāṇ	12.13	622
tam imam aham ajañ śātra-bhāṇam	9.42	498			
tañ jighāṁsum abhipretya	17.29	909	tasya putro mahā-yogī	4.4	194
			tasya putro 'ti tejasvī	18.32	965
tam jighṛkṣaty adharma 'yam	17.25	905	tasyātmāno 'rdham	7.45	364
tam me dharmā-bhṛtāñ śreṣṭha	17.37	917	tata āśadya tarasā	7.33	353
			tatañ kalau sampurvṛtte	3.24	160

tatañ parīkṣit dvija-varya-śikṣayā	16.1	835	tat sarvañ nañ samācakṣva	4.13	203
tatañ prāduṣkṛtañ tejañ	7.21	342	tāvad yūyam avekṣadhvam	13.50	720
tatañ sad yo vinucyeta	1.14	71			
tatañ saptadāśe jātañ	3.21	157	tāvat kalir na prabhavet	18.5	933
tatañ saptama akūlyam	3.12	149	tayā vilasiteṣv eṣu	2.31	128
			tayor evañ kathayatoñ	16.36	876
tatañ sarva-guṇodarke	12.12	620	tebh yañ parama-santūṣṭañ	16.15	851
tatañ ca vañ prochyam imāñ	19.24	1013	tejaś māñinā hīnam	7.56	372
tatas te kṛṣṇa-hṛdayāñ	9.47	505			
tathā 'hṛtañ paśuvat pāsa-baddham	7.42	361	tejo hṛtañ khalu mayābhīhataś ca	15.7	774
tathaivānucarañ saureñ	14.32	753	tejo-vāri-mṛdāñ yathā vinimayañ	1.1	43
			te mayy apetañkila-cāpale'rbhake	5.24	256
tathā parama-haṁsānām	8.20	394	tenāhañ gupa-pātreṇa	16.30	866
tathāpi bata me daihyañ	4.30	217	tenāhṛtāñ pramatha-nātha-makhāya	15.9	777
tathāpy ekānta-bhakteṣu	9.22	464			
tathāyañ cāvalāras te	7.25	346	tena sambhṛta-sambhārañ	12.34	656
tat kathayātāñ mahā-bhāga	16.5	840	te niniyodakañ sarve	8.2	376
			te śādhu-kṛta-sarvārthāñ	15.46	827
tat-kṛtañ mati vaiṣamyam	9.21	463	thāpi śocasy ātmānam	5.4	225
tat kulāñ pradahat y āśu	7.48	366	tiras-kṛtā vipralabdhañ	18.48	981
tato 'bhyet yāśramañ bālāñ	18.38	971			
tato nivṛtta hy abudhañ striyañ	19.29	1018	ārthāñ kṣetra-mukhyāñi	13.9	672
tato 'nṛtañ madāñ kāmam	17.39	921	ārthīkurvanti tīrthāñi	13.10	673
			tīryañ nṛṣiṣu yādahisu	8.30	409
tato 'nyathā kiñcana yad vivakṣatañ	5.14	239	titikṣur vasudheḥvasau	12.22	639
tato rājñābhyanujñātañ	12.36	660	tit vyavacchidya sa pāṇḍaveyañ	19.7	993
tato 'rtha-kāmābhiniवेशītātmanām	18.45	977			
tato vināśanañ prāgāt	9.1	439	toyañvīyañ patirñ bhūmeñ	15.38	818
tato yudhiṣṭhīro gatvā	9.48	507	tri-bhuvana-kamañāñ tamāla-varṇam	9.33	482
			triḥ-sapta-kṛtvāñ kṛpitañ	3.20	156
tat-pāda-mūlañ śirasā	17.29	909	trīn aty aroca u palabhya tatañ	16.33	872
tatrābdakoñi-pratimañ kṣaṇo bhavet	11.9	563	tritve hutvā ca pañcatvam	15.42	822
tatrābhavad bhagavān vyāsa-putrañ	19.25	1015			
tatra brahmaṛṣayañ sarve	9.5	442	tṛtīyam ṛṣi-sargañ vai	3.8	146
tatra dundubhaya neduñ	9.45	503	tulayama lavenāpi	18.13	941
			tur ye dharmā-kalā-sarge	3.9	147
tatra go-mithunam rājā	17.1	879	tuṣṭuvur munayo hṛṣṭañ	9.47	505
tatrāhāmarṣito bhīmañ	7.51	369	tvam ādyāñ puruṣañ śākṣañ	7.23	344
tatraiva me viharato bhūja-daṇḍa-	15.13	785			
tatra kīrtayato viprāñ	3.44	187	tvam apy adobhāṣṛta viśrutāñ	5.40	278
tatrānvaharñ kṛṣṇa-kathāñ	5.26	259	tvam ātmanātmānam avehy	5.21	251
			tvāñ duḥṣṭham ūna padam ātmani	16.34	874
tatrarg-veda-dharañ pailāñ	4.21	210	tvam eko dahya-mānānām	7.22	343
tatra sañjayam āśinañ	13.32	701	tvāñ nañ sandarṣito dhātṛā	1.22	80
tatrāsinañ kuru-patim	8.3	376			
tatra tatra ha tatra yair	10.36	552	tvāñ paryaṭann arka iva tri-ṭokīm	5.7	288
tatra tatrāñjasa 'yuṣman	1.9	65	tvāñ śaḍ-gurur nañ paramāñ ca	11.7	561
			tvāñ vā mṛnāla-dhavalāñ	17.7	885
tatra tatropaśṛṇvāñ	16.13	851	tvāñ varta mānāñ nara-deva-deheṣu	17.32	912
tatro pajagmur bhuvanañ punānāñ	19.8	995	tvat-padañ aṅkitā bhāti	8.39	422
tatropanīta-balayañ	11.4	558			

tvayā khalu purāṇāni	1.6	62	vanādrī-nady-udanvantaḥ	8.40	422
tvayi me 'nanya-viśayā	8.42	425	vañcīto 'haṁ mahārāja	15.5	772
tvajan kalevarāṁ yogi	9.23	465	vapur alaka-kulāvṛttānābjam	9.33	482
tyaktvā sva-dharmāṁ caraṇāmbu jaṁ	5.17	244			
U					
ucchiṣṭa-lepān anumodito	5.25	257	vaṇanāṁ dravipādānam	7.57	373
ūcuḥ prajānugraha-śīla-sārāḥ	19.19	1007	vāramukhyaś ca śataśaḥ	11.19	575
udaṁmukho dakṣiṇa-kūla āste	19.17	1005	vāraṇendrāṁ puraskṛtya	11.18	574
uddāma-bhāva-piśunāmala-valguhāsa-	11.36	598	varṇayanti sma kavayaḥ	3.35	176
uddharīṣyann upādatta	3.7	145	vartamāno vayas y ādye	6.2	282
			vartamāno vayas y ādye	6.5	284
uddhavaḥ sātvyakais caiva	10.18	529	vārūṇīṁ madirāṁ pītvā	15.23	798
udācīṁ praviveśāśām	15.44	825	vasiṣṭha indrapramadaḥ	9.7	443
udyānopavanārāmair	11.12	566	vāsudeva-kathopetam	18.9	937
ukthena rahito hy eṣaḥ	15.6	773	vāsudevāṅghry anudhyāna	15.29	805
unmatta-mūka-jadavat	4.6	196			
			vāsudeva-paraṁ jñānam	2.29	123
			vāsudeva-parā vedāḥ	2.28	123
unmīlya śanakair netre	18.39	971	vāsudeva-parā yogāḥ	2.28	123
upadhārya vacas tasyaḥ	8.11	384	vāsudeva-paro dharmāḥ	2.29	123
upāharad vipriyam eva tasya	7.14	336	vāsudeve bhagavati	2.7	92
upalebhe 'bhidhāvantim	8.8	382			
upavarṇitam etad vaḥ	18.9	937	vāsudeve bhagavati	2.22	114
			vāsudeve bhagavati	15.50	831
urukramasyākhila-bandha-muktaye	5.13	237	vavande śirasā sapta	11.28	587
ūrva-kṣi-bāhavo mahyam	14.11	741	vaurṣuḥ kusumaiḥ kṛṣṇam	10.16	527
uṣitvā hāstina-pure	10.7	520	vayaṁ tu na viṣṇu-pyāma	1.19	76
uttama-śloka-caritam	3.40	181			
uttarīyā hato garbha	12.1	607	vāyur vāti khara-sparśaḥ	14.16	744
			vepamānaṁ padaikena	17.2	880
uttasthur ārāt sahasā"sanās ayāt	11.31	589	veptheṣu cāpi hṛdaye	14.11	741
utsṛjya sarvataḥ saṅgam	18.3	931	vettha tvaṁ saumya tat-sarvam	1.8	64
uvāca cāśahantya asya	7.43	362	vetthedaṁ dropa-putrasya	7.27	348
uvāsa katicin māsān	12.35	659			
			vibhāvya lobhāṅṛta-jihma-himsanādi	15.37	816
V					
vācāṁ devīṁ brahma-kule	16.21	860	vibhuṁ tamevānusmaran-	15.2	770
vācāṁ juhāva manasi	15.41	821	vicakṣaṇo 'syārhati vedituṁ vibhoḥ	5.16	242
vadanti tat tattva-vidāḥ	2.11	98	vidhamantaṁ sannikarṣe	12.10	618
vāhānīs ca puruṣa-vyūghra	14.13	742	vidhatse svena vīryeṇa	7.24	345
vairāgya-rāgo pādhibhyām	9.26	469			
			vidhāya vairāṁ śvasano yathānalām	11.34	595
vaiśampāyana evaikaḥ	4.21	210	vidhūta-kalmaṣā-sthānam	15.48	828
vaiṣṇavaṁ teja āśādyā	8.15	388	vidhūya tad ameyātmā	12.11	619
vaiyāsaker jahau śiṣyaḥ	18.3	931	viduras tad abhipretya	13.18	683
vājimedhais tribhir bhūtaḥ	12.34	656	viduras tīrthāyām	13.1	661
vāktantyaṁ nāmbahir baddhāḥ	13.42	710			
			viduras tu tad āścaryam	13.59	729
vaktraṁ ninīya bhaya-bhāvanayā	8.31	410	viduro 'pi parityajya	15.49	829
vaṁśaṁ kuror vaṁśa-davāgni-	10.2	512	vijaya-ratha-kuṭumba āttatotre	9.39	498
			vijñānātmani saṁyojya	13.55	725
			vijñāpayāmāsa viviktacetāḥ	19.12	1000

vikīryamāpaḥ kusumai	10.18	529	yadā h y adharmeṇa tamo-dhiyo	10.25	538
vikṣamāṇo 'pi nāpaśyam-	6.19	295	yadā mṛdhe kaurava-sṛṇjayānām	7.13	336
vikṣantaḥ sneha-sambaddhāḥ	10.13	524			
vilokyodvigṇa-hṛdayaḥ	14.24	748	yadā mukundo bhagavān imāṁ	15.36	815
vimocitāhaṁ ca sahātmajā vibho	8.23	398	yad anudhyāsinaḥ yuktāḥ	2.15	104
			yadā parikṣit kuru-jāṅgale 'vasat	16.10	846
vimucya raśanābaddham	7.56	372	yadāśaraṇam ātmānam	7.19	341
vimṛjyāśrūṇi pāṇibhyām	13.36	704	yadātmano 'ṅgam ākrīdam	14.8	737
vinirgacchan dhanuṣkolyā	18.30	962			
vipadaḥ santu tāḥ śaśvat	8.25	400	yadatru kriyate karma	5.35	270
vipad-gaṇad viṣāṅyadeḥ	13.8	670	yad bāhu-daṇḍabhyudayaṇuḥvinaḥ	14.38	760
			yad bāhu-daṇḍa-guptāyām	14.36	756
viprakīrṇa-jaṭācchannam	18.27	959	yad-doḥṣu mā prapūhitam guru-	15.16	788
vipra-śāpa-vimūḍhānām	15.22	798	yad eṣa pūṁsām ṣṣabhaḥ śrīyaḥ	10.26	541
viṣāṇ mahāgneḥ puruṣāda-darśanāt	8.24	399			
viṣeṣato dharma-śīlaḥ	17.41	922	yadīṣvare bhagavati	5.32	266
viśīrṇa danto mandāgniḥ	13.22	688	yadoḥ priyasyānavaḥ	8.32	412
			yadūn yadubhir anyonyam	15.26	800
viśoko brahma-sam pattyā	15.31	808	yad-vākyaṭo dharma itītarāḥ sthitaḥ	5.15	240
viśṛjya taṁ ca papraccha	18.40	972	yad-vāmba te bhūri-bharāvātara-	16.23	863
viśṛjya tatra tat sarvam	15.40	820			
viśuddhayaḥ dhāraṇayā	9.31	479	yad vijñāsayā yuktāḥ	9.16	456
viśuṣyat-tālur udakaṁ	18.27	959	yadyapy asau pārśva-gato raho-gataḥ	11.33	593
			yadyapy asau pārśva-gato raho-gataḥ	8.15	388
vitarkayan vivikta-sthaḥ	4.27	216	yadyapy asau pārśva-gato raho-gataḥ	3.34	175
vivatāṁśaśru-vadanām	17.3	881	ya eka īśo jagad-ātma-līlayā	10.24	537
vivikta eka āśinaḥ	4.15	205			
vrajanti tat pārāma-haṁsyam	18.22	954	yaḥ śraddhayaṭad bhagavat-	15.51	832
vṛddhaḥ kula-patiḥ sūtam	4.1	191	yaḥ svakāt parato vecha	13.27	693
			yaḥ svānubhāvam akhila-śruti-sāram	2.3	85
vṛjinaṁ nārhati prāptum	7.46	365	ya idaṁ māyayā devyā	8.16	389
vṛkodaraś ca dhaumyaś ca	10.10	522	yaḥ kopitaṁ brahma-kulam	7.48	366
vṛkodarāviddha-gadābhimarāsa-	7.13	336			
vṛṣaṁ mṛṇāla-dhavalam	17.2	880	yajate yajña-puruṣam	5.38	275
vṛṣa-rūpeṇa kiṁ kaścit	17.7	885	yajayitvāśvamedhais tam	8.6	380
			yakṣyamāṇo 'śvamedhena	12.32	653
vṛṣasya naṣṭāṁśaśrīn pādān	17.42	924	yamādibhir yoga-pathaiḥ	6.35	312
vṛto rathāśva-dvipapatti-yuktayā	16.11	848	yaṁ manyase mātuleyam	9.20	462
vyarocatāṁ bhagavān yathenduḥ	4.19	209			
vyāsād yair īṣvareḥājñaiḥ	19.30	1019	yaṁ pravrajantam anupetam apeta-	2.2	83
	8.46	430	yāni veda-vidāṁ śreṣṭhāḥ	1.7	63
			yaṁ manyase dhruvaṁ lokam	13.44	713
vyasanāṁ vikṣya tat teṣāṁ	8.13	386	yaṁ me 'śūṁś tyajataḥ śakṣāt	9.22	464
vyatītāḥ katicin māsāḥ	14.2	732	yarhy ambujākṣāpasasāra bho	11.9	563
vyavahita-pṛtanā-mukhaṁ	9.36	488			
Y					
yac chṛvātāṁ rasa-jñānām	1.19	76	yāsāṁ grhāt puṣkara-locanaḥ patiḥ	10.30	547
yac chrotavyam atho japyam	19.38	1028	yasmān naḥ sampado rājyam	14.9	738
yad adharma-kṛtāḥ sthānam	17.22	901	yasmin harir bhagavān ijjamānaḥ	17.34	915
			yasminn ahani yarhy eva	18.6	934
			yaśo vitanitā svānām	12.20	633

yas tvaṁ kṛṣṇe gate dūram	17.6	884	yayāham etat sad-asat sva-māyayā	5.27	260
yas tvaṁ śaṁsasi kṛṣṇasya	18.11	939	yayāharad bhuvo bhāram	15.34	812
yasya kṣaṇa-vi-yogena	15.6	773	yā yāḥ kathā bhagavataḥ	18.10	938
yasyāmbhasi śāyanasya	3.2	137			
yasyāṁśaṁśena sṛjyante	3.5	141	yayā sammohito jīvaḥ	7.5	321
			yayau dvāravatīm brahman	12.36	660
yasyāṁ vai śrūyamāṇā yām	7.7	325	ye 'dhyāsanāṁ rāja-kirīṭa-juṣṭam	19.20	1008
yasya pālāyataḥ kṣaupī m	17.45	926	yena caivābhipannō 'yam	13.20	686
yasya rāṣṭre prajāḥ sarvāḥ	17.10	888	yenaivāhaṁ bhagavataḥ	5.31	265
yasyavalāro bhūtānām	1.13	70			
yasyāvayava-śaṁsthānāḥ	3.3	139	yenaivāsau na tuṣyeta	5.8	229
			yena me 'pahr̥taṁ tejaḥ	15.5	772
yathā dharmādayaś cārthāḥ	5.9	230	yeṣāṁ guṇa-gaṇaiḥ kṛṣṇaḥ	17.17	895
yathā gāvo nasi protāḥ	13.42	710	yeṣāṁ na cānyad bhavataḥ	8.37	419
yathāhaṁ mṛta-vatsā "rtā	7.47	366	yeṣāṁ śaṁsamaranāt punisām	19.33	1023
yathā hi sūlyām abhijāta kovidāḥ	16.1	835			
yathā hṛṣīkeṣa khalena devakī	8.23	398	yo bhīṣma-karṇa-guru-ś'alya-camūṣu	15.15	787
			yo 'māyayā santalayānuvṛtyā	3.38	179
yathā hy avahito vahnīḥ	2.32	129	yo 'nanta-śaktir bhagavān anantaḥ	18.19	950
yathā kṛīḍopaskarāṇām	13.43	712	yo no jugopa vana etya duranta-	15.11	780
yathā matsyādi-rūpāṇi	15.35	814	yo 'śāvanāgasatḥ suptān	7.35	354
yathā nabhasi meghaughāḥ	3.31	171			
yathānubhūtam kramaśaḥ	13.12	676	yo vai drauṇy-astro-vipluṣṭaḥ	18.1	929
			yo vai mamātibharam āsura-vaṁśa-	16.34	874
yathā paṅkena paṅkāmbhaḥ	8.52	436	yo yogināś chanda-mṛtyoḥ	9.29	476
yathāvidāśināḥ kulyāḥ	3.26	164	yudhiṣṭhiraḥ kārayitvā	9.46	504
yathā-vidhy upasaṅgamyā	11.21	578	yudhiṣṭhiraś tad ākarṇya	9.25	468
yat kṛtaḥ kṛṣṇa-sampraśnaḥ	2.5	89			
yat pāda-śaṁśrayāḥ sūta	1.15	71	yudhiṣṭhiraś tat parisarpaṇam	15.37	816
			yudhiṣṭhiro labdha-rājyaḥ	13.16	680
yat-pāda-śuśrūṣaṇa -mukhya-	14.37	758	yudhiṣṭhiro vacas tasya	13.60	729
yatra dharma-suto rājā	9.15	455	yudhi turaga-rajo-vidhūmra-viṣvak	9.34	484
yatraiva niyato vatsye	17.37	917	yuga-dharma-vyatikaram	4.16	206
yatra kva vābhadram abhūd amuṣya	5.17	244			
yatra kva vātha vatsyāmi	17.36	916	yuṣmat-kṛte bahūn kleśān	9.13	454
yatrānuraktāḥ sahasaiva dhīrāḥ	18.22	954			
yatrema sad-asad-rūpe	3.33	173			
yat-śaṁśrayād drupada-geham	15.7	774			
yat-sannidhāv aham ukhāṇḍavam	15.8	775			
yat-tejaśā durviśaheṇa guptāḥ	18.42	974			
yat-tejaśā nṛpa-śiro 'ṅghrim ahan	15.9	777			
yat-tejaśātha bhagavān yudhi sūla-	15.12	783			
yāvād dadhāra sūdratvam	13.15	679			
yāvād īso mahān uruyām	18.5	933			
yā vai lasac-dhṛī-tulasī-vimīśra-	19.6	992			
yāvataḥ kṛtavān praśnān	13.2	662			
yā ūrya-sūkena hṛtāḥ svayaṁvare	10.29	546			

General Index to the First Canto

Numerals in boldface type indicate references to translations of the verses of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*.

A

Absolute Truth

- as Brahman, Paramātmā, Bhagavān, 53, 98
- as chief of all living personalities, 5-6, 23, 45
- as simultaneously one and different, 47
- as Supreme Person amongst relative persons, 24
- cannot be impersonal, 50
- distinguished from God, 5
- has no mundane hands or legs, 24-25
- identified as Kṛṣṇa, 44
- indicates *summum bonum*, 5
- realized by devotional service, 100
- realized by *varṇāśrama* system, 102
- See also Kṛṣṇa

Ācāryas

- assimilated essence of *śāstras*, 10, 63, 363
- established temples, 398
- give directions for people in general, 65
- one must have full confidence in, 191
- one must not try to surpass, 191
- their worship recommended in *Gītā*, 65
- See also Devotees, Transcendentalists

Activities

- impetus for generated from self, 174
- of Kṛṣṇa attractive, 259
- of Kṛṣṇa mysterious to layman, 179
- of Kṛṣṇa spotless, 177
- of soul adulterated with matter, 111
- of the soul as devotional service, 111

Actor

- Kṛṣṇa compared to, 392

Adhama

- as contact of *kṣatriya* with *brāhmaṇa* woman, 765

Adharma

- Kṛṣṇa incarnates when rise in, 49

Administrators

- as lowest of *śūdras*, 841
- as symbols of anachronisms, 585
- bewildered by influence of Kali-yuga, 862
- by dress and office only, 884
- don't know how to banish corruption, 926
- livinglike animals, 539
- must be ready with sharp sword, 909
- must be well-versed in *śāstras*, 470
- quarrel every day, 630
- should never pretend to be nonviolent, 470
- untrained become rogues and thieves, 473
- See also Government, Politicians
- Adiṣṭa-pūrvan śubhagan sa dadarśa dhanāñjayaḥ* verses quoted, 850

Adultery

- women create havoc by, 475

Advaita Prabhu

- arranges meeting of Lord Caitanya and Sacīdevī, 18
- as chief cause of Caitanya's advent, 15
- his house Caitanya's headquarters, 14

Affection

- as symptom of life, 426
- Yudhiṣṭhira deluded by, 432

Aggressor

- must be killed, 371
- six kinds described, 339

Agni

- presented Sudarśana to Kṛṣṇa, 448
- took shape of pigeon, 634

Agnihotra sacrifice

- performed by Dhṛtarāṣṭra, 722

Agriculture

- same in every creation, 288

Ahaṅkāra

- as knot of spirit and matter, 114
- as sense of individuality, 136

Ahiṃsa

Lord Buddha's cult, 162
nonsensical, 474

Ājamīḍha

Dhṛtarāṣṭra scion of family of, 696

Ajāmila

fell down by bad association, 862
saved by God at the end, 245

Akrūra

attained success by offering prayers, 571
commander-in-chief of Vṛṣṇi dynasty, 571

Amarakośa

Sanskrit dictionary cited, 276

Anantadeva

as directly empowered incarnation, 144
can't estimate Kṛṣṇa's qualities, 866

Anger

as symptom of life, 426
Kṛṣṇa's the same as His pleasure, 354
object of Kṛṣṇa's blessed, 354

Animals

always anxious in Kali-yuga, 519
asuras become, 106
cannot hear properly, 130
concentrated selfishness of, 94
controlled by *tamas* mode, 118
eating of allowed in emergencies, 895
given no protection, 612
have right to live, 631
killer of punishable by death, 357, 885
Kṛṣṇa descends among, 409
most conditioned souls live as, 187
of a country are citizens also, 516
rejuvenated by *yajñas*, 436, 658
royal edition of in Kali-yuga, 187
sacrificed in name of *yajña*, 241

Animal slaughter

as major vice of Kali-yuga, 62
as symptom of barbarian society, 471
Kali resides in slaughterhouses, 919
preached under garb of *Vedas*, 162
rampant in time of Buddha, 161

Anjana

as parent of Lord Buddha, 161

Annihilation

done by Viṣṇu, 627
sāṃvartaka fire at time of, 352

Anthropomorphism

not applicable to Kṛṣṇa, 78, 498

Anti-matter

as effect of Paramātmā, 129

Anxiety

alleviated by remembering Kṛṣṇa, 333
as fearfulness, 649
changed from material to spiritual, 649
due to ignorance of self, 714
due to sense gratification, 311
due to too many engagements, 67
for maintaining status quo, 857
material world full of, 357

Arcanā

for neophyte devotees, 298
to engage gross body, 261

Arca-vigraha

as incarnation of Kṛṣṇa, 19
for women, *sūdras*, etc., 397
made of wood, earth, etc., 397
to facilitate devotional service, 397, 582, 618

Arjuna

all the demigods pleased with, 783
always a conqueror, 483-484
arrested son of Gautamī, 353
as carrier of the Gāṇḍīva bow, 885
as conqueror of sleep, 529
as typical fraternal pure devotee, 265, 771
bereaved by Kṛṣṇa's disappearance, 769-771
defeated by cowherd men, 795
defeated by his son, 639
expert in military science, 349
fought valiantly for Kṛṣṇa, 14, 267
gained hand of Draupadī, 775
Gītā reinstructed to, 265
his emergency powers withdrawn, 773
his pursuit and punishment of Aśvatthāmā, 340-374
killed Niratakavach demon, 785
Kṛṣṇa his friend and driver, 340
pacifies Draupadī, 338-339
Parīkṣit as good a bowman as, 636
taught military science by Droṇācārya, 364

Art

in service of Kṛṣṇa, 254

Artha

See Economic development

Aryama

took charge of Yamarāja's office, 680

Āryans

those who are progressive in Vedic civilization, 977

Asita

accepts Kṛṣṇa as God, 393
describes Kṛṣṇa's creations, 74
instructed Yudhiṣṭhira, 447

Association

children victims of bad, 862
liberation from material, 111
of *Bhāgavatas* miraculous, 109-110
of Lord Mukunda, 615
of pure devotees removes all obstacles, 258
value of a moment's with a devotee, 941
with gross materialists condemned, 67, 248, 942
with Kṛṣṇa through His name, pastimes, instructions, etc., 76, 105, 244, 273, 643

Aṣṭāṅga-yoga

practiced by Dhṛtarāṣṭra, 722

Aṣṭāvakra Muni

author of philosophical system, 64
believes Brahman is cause of all causes, 899
blessed fair denizens of heaven, 796

Astrology

as branch of *Vedas*, 650
for factual horoscope, 621
jataka-vipras expert in, 651

Asuras

as demons, 106
as lawbreakers, 709
as pinprick for Lord, 813
become animals, 106
can't recognize Lord's authority, 393
described in *Gītā*, 106
enjoy at cost of others' happiness, 873
hid earth in filthy place, 145
inhabit downward planetary systems, 138
make world hell for devotees, 720
pastimes in connection with, 418
rectified by mercy of devotees, 106
vanquished by Kṛṣṇa, 414
See also Atheists, Nondevotees

Aśvatthāmā

as son of Droṇācārya, 340, 385
beheaded Draupadī's sons, 317-318, 377, 340
brāhmaṇa acted like butcher, 339
his hair and jewel severed, 372
threw *brahmāstra*, 385

Atharva-veda

entrusted to Sumantu Muni Aṅgirās, 211

Athāto brahma-jijñāsā

cited by Lord Caitanya, 22

Atheists

baffled at every step, 60
Buddha emblem of theism to, 161, 162
don't perform sacrifices, 914
hate the very name of God, 279
like Rāvaṇa or Hiranyakaśipu, 49
none on higher planets, 1007
their theory of creation, 138
unaware of supreme controller, 45, 604
See also *Asuras*, Nondevotees

Ātmā

as self, distinguished from matter, 68, 329
scriptures meant to satisfy, 68
uttered by Māyāvādīs, 34

Ātmārāmas

indifferent to material enjoyment, 329
Kṛṣṇa as all-perfect, 600
out of thousands of *karmīs*, one may become, 329
self-satisfied, 321, 330, 405, 559
take shelter of internal energy, 321
See also Devotees, Transcendentalists

"Ātmārāma" śloka

explained nine ways by Bhaṭṭācārya, 27
explained sixty-four ways by Caitanya, 28, 330-333
included in *Bhāgavatam*, 330

Atom

Kṛṣṇa becomes smaller than, 618
Paramātmā resides within, 388

Attachment

of friendly devotee, 332
to Kṛṣṇa is success, 399

Audience

bona fide at Naimiṣāranya, 192
bona fide by service and surrender, 114

Austerity

as corollary to *bhakti*, 93, 906
defined, 906
performed to know Kṛṣṇa, 124
spoiled by pride, 907
undergone by politicians, 125

Austerities

must be performed for knowledge, 126
performed by Kumāras, 144

Avarice

conquered by tolerance, 474

B

- Balarāma**
 appeared as Nityānanda Prabhu, 751
 as counterpart of Śrī Kṛṣṇa, 78
 as mercy incarnation of Kṛṣṇa, 751
 as original spiritual master, 573
 as *prakāśa-vigraha* of Kṛṣṇa, 751
 as primeval Lord Ananta, 757
 as Rohiṇīnandana, 572
 as Sarikarṣaṇa, 160, 572
 as twentieth incarnation, 160
 belongs to *Viṣṇu-tattva*, 115, 572
 born of wife of Vasudeva, 78
 exhibited Kṛṣṇa's beauty, 168
 expansions from, 160
 killed Dhenukāsura, 573
 played like human being, 77
- Bali Mahārāja**
 as grandson of Prahlāda, 645
 Parikṣit like him in patience, 645
 Vāmana begged land from, 156
- Battle of Kurukṣetra**
 all fighters achieved salvation, 408, 487
 between family members, 377
 death toll in, 431
 fought by will of Kṛṣṇa, 436
 fought in a sporting spirit, 490
 Kali-yuga ensued after, 816
- Bengal**
 as Lord Caitanya's birthplace, 7
 false incarnations in, 78
 Nityānanda deputed to preach there, 18
- Bhagavad-gītā**
 as codes of Godhead, 891
 as *Kṛṣṇa-kathā* spoken by Kṛṣṇa, 337
 as preliminary study of *Bhāgavatam*, 187
 as sound representation of Lord, 302
 as torch bearer for blind, 187
 commentaries on by self-motivated scholars, 8
 declares Kṛṣṇa's orders, 378
 describes living beings as superior energy, 25
 describes Lord's inferior energies, 26
 describes *vibhūti-mat sattvas*, 5
 describes *vibhūti*s, 144
 ever-fresh, 77
 five factors of knowledge in, 803

Bhagavad-gītā

- heard by people in general, 419
 instructs surrender to Śrī Kṛṣṇa, 8
 Kṛṣṇa promises protection in, 634
 misinterpreted even by great scholars, 8
 quoted, 30, 49, 256, 392, 478, 596, 657,
 705, 737, 772, 807, 815
 recommends worship of *ācārya*, 65
 to be broadcasted by Indians, 80
 to be consulted in all critical times, 802-803

Bhagavān

- above Paramātmā feature, 53
 above three modes, 119
 as controller of all opulences, 69
 as last word in Absolute Truth, 98
 as protector of devotees, 98, 103
 served by all great sages, 119
 See also *Kṛṣṇa*

Bhāgavata Purāṇa

See *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*

Bhakti

- as topmost transcendental activity, 92
 considered low-grade by some, 92
 creeper described, 39
 easy for neophytes, 93
 for realization of positive form, 93
 independent of *karma* and *jñāna*, 105
 sublime for pure devotees, 92-93
 See also *Bhakti-yoga*, Devotional service

Bhaktivinoda Ṭhākura

- as Vaiṣṇava scholar, 9
 describes Kṛṣṇa's creations, 74

Bhakti-yoga

- as function of internal energy, 321
 as linking in devotional service, 320
 as remedy for cobralike *kāla*, 716
 independent of *jñāna* and *karma*, 271
 knowledge concomitant factor of, 271
 Kṛṣṇa realized by, 113, 361, 479
 narrations of Unlimited full of, 947
 See also *Bhakti*, Devotional service

Bharata

- brother of Lord Rāma, 635
 Parikṣit compared to 633-634
 son of King Rṣabha, 635
 son of Mahārāja Duṣyanta, 635

Bhāratavarga

- earth known as 635
 Parikṣit King of, 328, 849

Bhaumāśura

- benedicted by Lord Śiva, 642
 killed by Kṛṣṇa, 547

Bhīma

- fought Hidimba rākṣasa, 400, 765
 given poisoned cake, 400
 his club a gift of Mayadānava, 777
 killed Duryodhana and Duḥśāsana, 337, 690
 recommended killing Aśvatthāmā, 369

Bhīṣmadeva

- as best amongst eight Vasū, 451, 501
 as chief of descendants of King Bharata, 442
 as perfect *yogī*, 477
 excelled Kṛṣṇa in knowledge, 431
 fixes mind on wounded Kṛṣṇa, 486
 his passing as subject of Chapter Nine, 439-509

- in chivalrous humor with Kṛṣṇa, 431, 484
 in relation of servitorship, 485
 known all over universes, 503, 504
 merged in Supersoul, 500
 Pāṇḍavas his grandchildren, 431
 saw Kṛṣṇa at time of death, 479

Bhoja dynasty

- as descendants of Vṛṣṇi, 566
 emanated from Druhyu, 644

Bhṛgu

- as father of Śaunaka, 615
 propounded *varṇāśrama dharma*, 997

Birth

- according to previous work, 247
 by parental conjugation, 884
 in aristocratic family, 402
 Kṛṣṇa's like appearance of sun, 540
 Kṛṣṇa's transcendental, 78, 170, 306
 law of in specific bodies, 616
 of Nārada transcendental pastime, 306
 of the Unborn, 413
 second is spiritual initiation, 214, 884

Bliss

- conducted by *hlādhinī* potency, 25
 Kṛṣṇa full of, 345
 of Brahman realization, 332
 satisfaction beginning of, 231
 very little without glorification of Kṛṣṇa, 230

Boar incarnation

- lifted earth from nether regions, 145, 409

Body

- as center of concentrated selfishness, 94
 as gift of material energy, 480
 as production of mind at death, 130, 822
 as superfluous outer covering of soul, 95, 174, 432
 awarded according to our activities, 621, 631
 change of called death, 304
 deteriorates like old garment, 691
 developing finer tissues of human, 567
 does not act in sleep, 173
 duration of reduced in Kali-yuga, 208
 enlivened by ecstasy, 293
 every part controlled by stars, 621
 for term of imprisonment, 690
 gross and subtle as emanations from Kṛṣṇa, 174, 261
 gross to be engaged in temple worship, 261
 human meant for cultivating knowledge, 693
 Kṛṣṇa's attracts everyone, 483
 Kṛṣṇa's full of all auspiciousness, 562
 Kṛṣṇa's is par excellence spiritual, 140
 Kṛṣṇa's resembles *tamala* tree, 483
 Kṛṣṇa's the source of everything, 583
 living beings have original spiritual, 171
 material afflicted with three inebrieties, 305
 meant for service of others, 433
 Parikṣit's a shelter for others, 202
 perishable and temporary, 714
*ṛṣi*s appear from Viṣṇu's, 307
 senses active parts of, 537
 spiritualized like iron in fire, 305, 504, 812
 symbolical marks on Kṛṣṇa's, 397
 to satisfy material desires, 631
 transcendental described, 304-305
 See also *Material body*

Boys

- become *brahmacārī* at age five, 257
 their killing greatest of sins, 434

Brahmā

- always *jīva-tattva*, 142
 as author of *Brahma-saṁhitā*, 44
 as deity of *rajas*, 116
 as direct son of Nārāyaṇa, 415

Brahmā

- as engineer of material prison house, 47, 59, 117, 137, 943
- as incarnation of Garbhodakaśāyī Viṣṇu, 142
- as *prajāpati*, grandfather of *prajā*s, 611
- as qualitative incarnation, 75
- as recipient and distributor of Vedic knowledge, 44, 114
- attacked by Śiva, 341
- cannot enter Śvetadvīpa, 563
- described as the supreme god in *Vedas*, 5
- enters Nārāyaṇa, 305
- four Kumāras his sons, 144
- generated from *rajo-guṇa*, 142
- has percentage of Kṛṣṇa's qualities, 169
- he also struggles for existence, 7, 86
- his life calculated, 143
- known as Padmanabha, 415
- Kṛṣṇa appeared because of his prayers, 415
- manifest from lotus flower, 137
- once allured by his daughter, 340-341
- praises fortune of residents of Vraja, 24
- self-born, 227
- taught Nārada, 220
- worshiped by Hiranyakaśipu, 121
- worshiped by materialists, 117
- worshiped by passionate, 121

Brahmacārī

- at age of five, 257
- attached and detached trained to be, 472
- communities no longer maintained, 67
- should perform sacrifices, 472

Brahmajyoti

- as expansion of Kṛṣṇa's personal glow, 499
- as glowing effulgence transcendental, 389
- monists merge with, 406
- no sweet relations with Kṛṣṇa in, 500
- spread unlimitedly, 503

Brahmaloka

- as topmost planet, 246
- one cannot satisfy his hunger on, 615

Brahman

- as emanation from Kṛṣṇa, 321
- as glowing effulgence, 98
- as living force, 6
- as partial manifestation of Kṛṣṇa's opulences, 136
- as ultimate cause of all causes, 24

Brahman

- called substance by Śaṅkarācārya, 6
- celibacy practiced to enter, 479
- described by Caitanya, 24-25
- everything is, 269
- from Him everything emanates, 24
- has no *locus standi* without Kṛṣṇa, 744
- has three primary energies, 25
- hiraṇmayena pātreṇa* veil of, 320
- its realization a negative conception, 24
- never impersonal, 25
- one must act like, 824
- palatable meditations on, 177
- realization of bliss of, 332
- realization of not absolute vision, 320
- realization of taught by Kumāras, 144-145
- realized by students of *Upaniṣads*, 98
- subject of delineated by Vyāsadeva, 226
- uttered by Māyāvādīs, 34

Brāhmaṇas

- administer fruitive sacrifices, 204
- as conditioned souls, 112
- as head and brains of social body, 966
- as *vipras*, 85
- authorized professions of, 364
- by quality not birth, 145, 341, 355
- could accept *vaiśya* or *śūdra* woman, 764
- degraded in Kali-yuga, 609
- direct *ksatriyas*, 157, 381
- envious of Caitanya's popularity, 13
- given protection, 379
- have true estimation of themselves, 692
- invited to Rājāsūya sacrifice, 497
- killing of, 435
- Kṛṣṇa relieves distress of, 428
- must be punished if aggressors, 339
- must cut family ties, 425
- never attentive in banking money, 581
- none qualified for sacrifices in Kali-yuga, 14, 437
- preceptors for other castes, 364, 921
- qualified to study *Vedas*, 213
- symbols of mode of goodness, 112
- their killing greatest of sins, 434
- wives of considered mothers, 587

Brahmāṇḍa Purāṇa

- describes birth of Dattātreya, 149

Brahma-saṁhitā

- as summary of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, 32

Brahma-saṁhitā

- cited, 141, 165, 305, 396, 533, 594, 617
- excavated by Lord Caitanya, 32

Brahma-vaiṣṇava Purāṇa

- cited, 334, 941

Breathing

- Nārada enters Nārāyaṇa through His, 305
- Vedas* produced by Kṛṣṇa's, 301-302

Bṛhad-vaiṣṇava Tantra

- cited, 814

Bṛhan-Nārādīya Purāṇa

- quoted, 35

Buddha

- denied *Vedas*, deluded atheists, 23, 161
- foretold in *Bhāgavatam*, 161, 163
- his cult of *ahimsā*, 161, 162
- made faithless faithful to him, 161
- paved path of theism, 163
- supported by King Aśoka, 927

Bull

- as *Dharma*, discourses with cow, 855-877
- as *Dharma*, discourses with Parikṣit, 891-908
- as emblem of moral principles, 855
- beaten by *śūdra*, 840
- even his stool is beneficial, 892
- his legs restored by Parikṣit, 924-925
- meant to produce grains, 880
- See also Cow, Cow killing, Cow protecting, Religion

C

Caitanya-bhāgavata

- cited, 18

Caitanya-caritāmṛta

- cited, 19
- teachings to Sānātana Gosvāmī in, 37

Caitanya Mahāprabhu

- accepts Jagai and Madhai, 16
- accepts *sannyāsa*, 17-18
- accepts spiritual master, 232
- as Bhagavān, as person *Bhāgavatam*, 6
- as father of congregational chanting, 7
- as ideal *sannyāsī*, 17, 32
- banishes Junior Haridāsa, 32
- chants holy names of *gopīs*, 17
- childhood pastimes, 10-12
- condemns interpretation of *Vedas*, 22-24
- converts Prakāśānanda, 34-37
- defeats Kāśmīrī Paṇḍit, 12-13

Caitanya Mahāprabhu

- describes *bhakti* creeper, 39
- discourses with Sārvaabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya, 20-21, 22-28
- essence of preaching of, 8-9
- explains *ātmārāma śloka*, 330
- gave practical demonstration of *Bhāgavatam*, 6, 8, 80, 215
- granted audience to King Prataparudra, 32-33
- harder than thunderbolt, softer than rose, 32
- His appearance described, 7, 10
- His civil disobedience against Kazi, 13-14
- His eight prayers presented, 40-41
- His life and teachings, 7-41
- His talks with Rāmanāda Rāya, 29-31
- instructs Rūpa Gosvāmī, 38-39
- instructs Sānātana Gosvāmī, 33, 37
- in yellow color in Kali-yuga, 143
- is self-same Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, 8
- protested being called God, 106
- recommended spotless *Purāṇa*, 54
- travels throughout India, 18-19, 31-32, 37-38

Caṇḍāla

- as dog-eater, 196
- can attain spiritual perfection, 10

Caste system

- by birthright not acknowledged by Caitanya, 16
- by work and qualification, 102
- Garbhādana-saṁskāram* for higher castes, 622
- perfection of, 102
- See also *Varṇāśrama-dharma*

Celibacy

- Kumāras situated in vow of, 144
- practiced to enter Brahman, 479

Chāndogya Upaniṣad

- cited, 209

Chanting

- as principle of devotional service, 416-417
- forces Lord's presence, 310
- Kṛṣṇa seen and heard by, 302
- mitigates miseries, 325
- no bar for, 277
- of divine activities, 95
- revives spiritual senses, 276
- transcendental method of, 276

- Chanting
with attention and reverence, 108
- Charity
as corollary to *bhakti*, 93
householders give fifty percent of income as, 472
of Rantideva praised by Kṛṣṇa, 643
only *brāhmaṇas* and *sannyāsīs* authorized to accept, 364, 624
Parikṣit compared to King Śibi in, 633-634
- Children
begotten in passion *dviḥ-bandhus*, 214
given protection, 379
grossly neglected in Kali-yuga, 861
in slaughterhouses of education, 81
more wanted by foolish, 122
unwanted called *varṇa-saṅkaras*, 380
- Chivalry
as Bhīṣma's relation to Kṛṣṇa, 484
resides in Kṛṣṇa, 865
- Cinema
as sense-gratificatory diversion, 67
material creation likened to, 74
- Citizens
have no respect for *sādhu*, *śāstra*, and *guru*, 881
immunized from effects of fighting, 489
their welfare is duty of king, 152, 609
- Civilization
four principles of advanced, 904
godless cannot cleanse mind, 906
of polished cats and dogs, 379
perfection of human, 566
- Cleanliness
as primary regulative observance, 906
for body and mind, 906
resides in Kṛṣṇa, 865
spoiled by illicit sex, 907
- Cloud
Kṛṣṇa compared to, 586
mahat-tattva compared to, 136
- Codes of Religion
cited, 711
- Common man
bewildered by Kṛṣṇa's activities, 410
his view of non-violence, 432
Kṛṣṇa a puzzle for, 392
Yudhiṣṭhira aggrieved like, 432
- Conditioned souls
absorbed in matter, 195
- Conditioned souls
accept material nature as all in all, 250
bewilderment of, 808
disease of, 323
dream of spiritual engagements, 195
imprisoned life for, 241
most live like animals, 187
reformed by external energy, 322
rotting in kingdom of material energy, 238, 266
their four flaws, 163
their present forms not factual, 171
Vedic literatures for their benefit, 252
See also Human beings, Men
- Conjugal humor
devotees in, 332
Viśvanātha Cakravartī in, 486
- Cooperation
as principle of devotional service, 416-417
needed to broadcast *Bhāgavatam*, 235
- Corruption
pollutes atmosphere in Kali-yuga, 235
result of low-grade administrators, 630
- Cosmos
as emanation of energy of Mukunda, 250
as shadow of spiritual world, 46-47
as Supreme Lord Himself, 249
becomes identical with Kṛṣṇa, 255
compared to objects made of gold, 47
created by will of Lord, 45
existing by Lord's will, 136, 264
results from interaction of material modes, 47
seen as form of Lord, 172
two types of dissolution of, 533
- Cow
as emblem of peace and religion, 646
as representative of the earth, 855
beaten by *śūdra*, 879-882
considered mother, 587
economic development centered about land and, 516
enlivened by Kṛṣṇa, 395
even her stool beneficial, 892
given protection, 379
gives less milk in Kali-yuga, 208
gives miraculous milk, 379, 880
Kṛṣṇa relieves distress of, 428
religious principles drawn from her, 881
- Cow killing
discussed by Caitanya and Kāzī, 14

- Cow killing
ends human civilization, 199
not allowed by King Parikṣit, 203
- Cow protection
feeds brahminical culture, 988
prosperity dependent on, 396
- Creation
beginning of, 127
by goodness of Viṣṇu, 116
mahat-tattva let loose at, 136
nothing lamentable in God's, 178
of sixteen principles of material action, 135
performed by living beings, 251
- Cupid
conquered by Kṛṣṇa's wives, 599
invokes mundane lust, 599
Kṛṣṇa attracts mind of, 868
- D**
- Daśaratha Mahārāja
as father of Lord Rāma, 632
controlled arrows by sound, 364
- Dattātreya
as Brahṁā, Viṣṇu and Śiva, 149
exhibited Kṛṣṇa's knowledge, 168
instructed Alarka, Prahlāda, Yadu, etc., 149
- Death
animal killer punishable by, 885
as change of body, 304
as lightning and illumination, 303
as trance for seven months, 616
bath in Ganges when it occurs, 375
Bhīṣma saw Kṛṣṇa at time of, 479
everyone's caused by Yamarāja, 845
foolish men forget, 990
imposed upon all by material nature, 7
inevitable due to duality, 383, 692
modern scientists try to avoid, 844
Nārāyaṇa-parāṇa not afraid of, 930
of a pure devotee, 304
one must remember Nārāyaṇa at, 185
Parikṣit had seven days to prepare for, 609
remembering Kṛṣṇa at, 478-479
surest remedy for, 845
- Deity
approved by *ācāryas*, not idol, 19
as *arcā* incarnation of Kṛṣṇa, 19
identical with the Lord, 19
worshiped at home, 475
- Demigods
and *asuras* equal to Kṛṣṇa, 813
as assisting hands of Vāsudeva, 126
as branches of tree of Viṣṇu, 60
as parts of God's body, 54, 120
cannot award liberation, 117, 121, 124
can't act without Kṛṣṇa's sanction, 122, 915
carry out affairs of cosmos, 47, 323
created by Brahṁā, 943
created from portions of *puruṣa*, 141
drink *soma-rasa*, 813
feared Hiranyakaśipu, 167
flesh-eaters sacrifice to, 242
live on Svar planets, 503
more luxurious than human beings, 1007
Nārada sage among, 146
not *Viṣṇu-tattva*, 120
see to upkeep of prison house, 859
served by Lord Rāma, 158
their ghastly forms rejected, 120
used to visit earth, 838-839
worship of recommended in *Purāṇas*, 240
worship of rejected, 54, 121
Yajñeshvara at their sacrifices, 272
- Democracy
people never happy in, 975
surcharged with *śūdra* qualities, 630
thieves and rogues of, 975
- Demons
material scientists as, 776
Śukrācārya spiritual master of, 449
- Desires
as diseased activity of soul, 111
a symptom of life, 426
body given to satisfy material, 631
difficult to get rid of, 108
living being never vacant of, 299
material are trash, 806
naked forms become manifest, 806
relief from, 312
- Destiny
determined by constellations of stars at birth, 621
everyone creates his own, 407
- Destruction
by Lord Śiva, 116-117
done by supreme will, 136
- Detachment
by culture of knowledge, 125
from worldliness by hearing, 314

Detachment

- not becoming inert, 93
- results from devotional service, 92

Devakī

- God appeared in her womb, 69
- her sons killed by Kāṁsa, 399
- Kṛṣṇa pleasure of, 395
- underwent penances, 125
- was Prṣṇi in previous lifetime, 414

Devotees

- always desire to go back home, 991
- always fearless, 344
- arcanā* for neophyte, 298
- are all successful, 181
- are submissive, 114
- as *brāhmaṇas* by action, 112
- as confidential associates of God, 106, 336
- as emblem of all knowledge, 181, 228
- as favorable servitors of God, 60, 180
- as friends to all, 60
- as only perfect living beings, 1005
- as property of Kṛṣṇa, 405
- as *rasa-graha*, 248
- as *Viṣṇu-jana*, 334
- as wisest men in world, 646
- attached to one another, 405
- bring new order of life, 244
- by nature peaceful and offenseless, 893
- called *akiñcanas*, 405
- cannot remain in darkness, 114
- can see Kṛṣṇa's universal form, 140
- do not claim to be God, 106
- do not like impersonalists, 334
- enchanted by glories of Lord, 429
- enter pastimes of Kṛṣṇa, 108, 406
- feel pangs of separation, 297
- four sects of worshipful, 953-954
- have all good qualifications, 202
- have never become impersonalists, 946
- have secret treasure house, 404
- hear, glorify, remember, 103
- immune to material miseries, 181
- in a forlorn position, 249
- inject transcendental sound, 378
- in list of Kṛṣṇa's paraphernalia, 1024
- in touch with all-great, 381
- know how to respect demigods, 784
- know no one but Kṛṣṇa, 387
- Kṛṣṇa may carry out order of, 487

Devotees

- Kṛṣṇa protects family of, 1025
- Kṛṣṇa's kinsmen and relations as, 347
- like bees, 585
- may fall down, 245
- meditate on Kṛṣṇa's pastimes, 498
- more honored than Kṛṣṇa, 1020
- must be plain and gentle, 263
- neophyte attracted by Deities, 100
- neophyte may imitate *karmīs*, 248
- neophyte may make show of hearing, 101
- neophyte must serve pure devotee, 264
- never counteract personal curses, 981
- never find fault, 702
- never same as fallen *karmīs*, 248
- never unkind to enemy, 363
- never vanquished, 617
- no bodily disqualification of, 548
- not bewildered, 8
- not mercantile community, 408
- offer sacrifice to Viṣṇu, 60
- persecuted, 540
- personal experiences of, 327
- play part of enemies, 490
- protected by God, 69
- put in dangers, 399
- realize Bhāgavan, 98
- reformed by Lord's chastisement, 248
- render loving service physically and mentally, 270
- second-class see four principles, 100-101
- sins of burnt in fire of repentance, 986
- sometimes fall down, 248
- strictly prohibited from sex indulgence, 6
- surcharged with Kṛṣṇa's potency, 951
- talks about are *Kṛṣṇa-kathā*, 336
- their lives a symbol of sacrifice, 859
- their lives in a nutshell, 302
- three grades of, 628
- tolerate all reverses, 902
- unaffected by material qualities, 603
- under direct care of Kṛṣṇa, 506
- ungrudgingly accept tribulations, 458
- value of a moment's association with, 941
- See also *Vaiṣṇavas*, Pure Devotees, Spiritual master, Transcendentalists, Gosvāmīs, Liberated souls

Devotional service

- accumulates birth after birth, 301
- acquiring a hankering for, 299

Devotional service

- Arjuna became a different person by, 426
- as culmination of all knowledge, 29, 112, 325, 804
- as dynamic activity, 244
- as highest perfection of life, 29, 423, 426
- as most confidential knowledge, 265
- as natural inclination, 262
- as serving the Lord by purified senses, 39
- as superior quality of occupation, 91
- as unalloyed activity of the soul, 111
- atmosphere surcharged with, 255
- attracts liberated soul, 27
- authorized codes in *Pañcarātrika* system, 276
- begins with hearing, 108, 109, 326, 419
- brings peace, 268
- by association of *Bhāgavatas*, 110
- Caitanya wants it birth after birth, 40
- called highest perfection by Caitanya, 3
- checks world of hypocrisy, 735
- culminates in *prema*, 275, 326
- dear to perfect beings and the Lord, 219
- destroys passion and ignorance, 110
- enlivening to the self, 115
- explained in *The Nectar of Devotion*, 39
- extinguishes fire of illusion, 325
- eyes anointed with tinge of, 141
- facilitated by *arca-vigraha*, 582
- five stages of, 39
- for material gain, 91
- for postgraduate spiritual students, 215
- for self-realization, 313
- for show a disturbance, 101
- freedom as main pivot of, 315
- free from designations, 39
- frees one from material encumbrances, 54
- God realization by, 320
- in exchange for material power, 248
- is infectious, 258
- is not inaction, 111, 537
- Kṛṣṇa bestows boon of, 482
- leads one to side of Lord, 141
- liberation its by-product, 105, 231
- like flow of river, 262
- like touchstone, 305
- miseries mitigated by, 324
- mixed described, 275, 313
- Nārada fixed in unbroken, 146, 307
- no desire for self-aggrandizement in, 73

Devotional service

- not for less intelligent transcendentalist, 100
- pastimes manifest by dint of, 239
- perfect way of described, 105, 249
- principles of, 416-417
- qualities of material field, 331
- rectifies our present senses, 140
- rejuvenates man, 111
- results in causeless knowledge and detachment, 92
- reveals Lord, 141
- satisfies soul, 95, 312
- sins eradicated in, 263
- sometimes polluted, 91
- spiritualizes present body, 812
- spiritually relishable, 249
- suggested by Rāmānanda Rāya, 30
- taught to Rūpa Gosvāmī, 39
- taught to Sanātana Gosvāmī, 37
- to enter Kṛṣṇa's mysteries, 170
- to realize Absolute Truth, 100
- transcendental to sin and virtue, 859
- two categories of, 39
- unmotivated and uninterrupted, 90, 576
- vanishes passion and ignorance, 262
- See also *Bhakti*, *Bhakti-yoga*

Dharma

- as bull, beaten by *śūdra*, 879-881
- as bull, discourses with Parīkṣit, 885-909
- as Kṛṣṇa's laws and orders, 378
- as that which sustains, 91
- Kṛṣṇa incarnates when decline in, 49
- meant for ultimate liberation, 96
- not ultimate goal of life, 827

Dhaumya Muni

- as learned priest of Pāṇdavas, 440
- protected the action of Jayadratha, 791
- recited hymns at Parīkṣit's birth, 622

Dhṛtarāṣṭra

- addressed as scion of family of Ājāmiḍha, 696
- advised to follow *dhīras*, 669
- as attached householder, 690
- his sons the Kurus, 388
- one in every home now, 691
- overwhelmed with grief, 377
- practiced *aṣṭāṅga-yoga*, 722

Disciple succession

- all Gosvāmīs, 61
- bona fide speaker must be in, 70
- distributes knowledge all over world, 212
- for serious student of *rasa*, 59
- no change or disturbance in, 58
- of *Bhāgavata* school, 58
- See also *Paramparā*

Disease

- avoided by regulated diets, 268, 474
- cause and remedy may be same, 147
- leaders disturbed by, 208
- material caused by hankering, 405
- of conditioned souls, 323
- of mind cured, 905

Distress

- includes so-called happiness, 147
- remembering Kṛṣṇa in, 333
- under control of *kāla*, 710

Doubt

- clouds of cleared off, 114
- from misconception of material body, 808
- provoked by material energy, 903

Draupadī

- attained same results as Pāṇḍavas, 831
- begs release of Aśvatthāmā, 362-367
- couldn't withdraw respect for *brāhmaṇa*, 361-363
- her hand won by Arjuna, 775
- her sons beheaded, 337
- insulted by vicious assembly, 380, 400
- overwhelmed with grief, 377

Drinking

- as sense-gratificatory diversion, 67
- Kali resides in places of, 919

Droṇācāryā

- as father of Aśvatthāmā, 385
- as partial incarnation of Bṛhaspati, 449
- his good name respected, 358
- Kaṛṇa his student, 789

Duality

- conception of due to ignorance, 499
- everyone envious of others in, 383
- material world full of, 383
- mitigated by knowledge, 809
- of matter and spirit, 383

Duḥśāsana

- killed by Bhīma, 690

Durgā Devī

- Lord present in womb of, 620

Durgā Devī

- manages material sky, 828

Durvāsā Muni

- accepted priesthood of King Śvetaketu, 781
- as incarnation of Lord Śiva, 781
- quarreled with King Ambarīṣa, 781

Duryodhana

- did well on throne, 430
- displeased by Aśvatthāmā, 337
- under clutches of Gandharvas, 639
- usurped kingdom of Pāṇḍavas, 379

Duty

- according to conceptions of life, 94
- executed by Kṛṣṇa, 419
- foul and improper, 733
- highest perfection to please Lord Hari, 102
- innumerable for man, 245
- Kṛṣṇa tested Arjuna's sense of, 360
- may be useless labor, 94
- of mental speculator, 94
- perfection by following, 112
- performed by thoughts, words, and deeds, 451
- prescribed for everyone, 733
- prescribed in all scriptures, 68
- relinquished by devotional service, 245
- son of Droṇa punished for negligence of, 349
- to parents, family, society, etc., 245
- to poets, scientists, etc., 245

Dvārakā

- as ideal of human civilization, 567
- as Kṛṣṇa's prosperous metropolis, 555
- enhanced celebrity of earth, 543
- filled with opulences of all seasons, 566
- inhabitants all liberated souls, 557
- inhabitants felt separation from Kṛṣṇa, 555-556
- Kṛṣṇa's entrance there as subject of Chapter Eleven, 555-605
- no mills, factories, or slaughterhouses in, 567
- prostitutes in, 576
- where pious men assemble, 756

Dvā suparṇā sayijā sakhāyā samānam vṛkṣaṁ parīśvasya jāte, verses quoted, 128

Dvija-bandhus

- as friends of twice-born, 158
- children begotten in passion are, 214

Dvija-bandhus

- classified with women and *śūdras*, 158, 215

E

Earth

- as absolute property of Kṛṣṇa, 539
- as cow, discourses with bull, 855-877
- as fragment of material world, 238
- as middle planet, 137-138
- certified by Kṛṣṇa as place of misery, 544
- considered mother, 587
- cultivated by Pṛthu, 152
- demigods used to visit, 838-839
- divided into nine *varṣas*, 849
- known as Bhāratavarṣa, 635
- known as Jambūdvīpa, 613
- pacified by Parīkṣit, 909
- Parīkṣit compared to, 640
- represented by cow, 855
- uninhabitable by the sane, 596
- See also Cow

Economic Development

- becomes source of degradation, 988
- centered about land and cows, 516
- illusory and never successful, 642
- included in fruitive works, 146
- inferior to devotional service, 231
- Nārada didn't waste time in, 288
- needed for sense gratification, 52
- regulated for *karmīs*, 5-6

Ecstasy

- annihilates formalities, 592
- eight kinds of, 293
- Nārada absorbed in ocean of, 293

Education

- and bad character go ill together, 861
- bad system of, 67
- geared to sense gratification, 81
- Nārada did not have proper, 255
- slaughterhouses of, 81

Enemy

- devotee never unkind to, 363
- devotee plays part of Kṛṣṇa's, 492
- everyone afraid of his supposed, 326
- kinds not killed, 356

Energy

- acts according to Lord's omnipotency, 174
- converted in Lord's service, 255
- diversions of human, 241

duality of inferior and superior in material world, 99

everyone's borrowed from Kṛṣṇa, 473
force of divine uncheckable, 714
human for developing finer senses, 567
human not for animal propensities, 474
human squeezed out by industries, 423, 518

influence of Kṛṣṇa's, 265
Kṛṣṇa has manifold energies, 126, 345
Kṛṣṇa's compared to electrical, 175
no loss of in devotional service, 941
nondifferent from energetic, 25-26, 53
of cause and effect, 127
of human spoiled, 405
of Lord in every sphere of life, 267
proper utilization of human, 255
purified from material inebrieties, 473
relative forms of, 53
spiritual foiled by material assets, 405
spoiled by watering leaves, 612
via medium manifests living beings, 266

Energy, external

accepts thankless task, 322
as checking curtain of *māyā*, 392
bewildering or enlightening, 176
can work only on living beings, 323
compared to darkness, 321
controlled by Viṣṇu forms, 117
expansions are inferior forms, 126
has manifested cosmic world, 46
living being imprisoned by, 322
partially identical with Kṛṣṇa, 250
pure devotee not engaged in, 93
relations of body and mind due to, 427
sins rectified through, 322, 620
subsides by God's will, 175
turned into internal by God's grace, 175
when manifested is temporary, 46

Energy, internal

ātmārāmas take shelter of, 321
compared to moonlight, 321
expansions of are superior forms, 126
human beings product of, 250-251
Kṛṣṇa's abode manifestation of, 186
manifests Lord's eternal form, 46, 140
pastimes performed by, 75
when manifested is real, 46

- Enjoyer
of fruitive work should be God, 237
supreme is Kṛṣṇa, 273
- Enjoyment
eradication of false, 346
in name of religion, 241
- Envy
devotee is never envious, 303
encouraged by gold, 921
everyone in material world envious, 52
Kṛṣṇa has no object of, 407
- Eternity
conducted by *sandhini* potency, 25
subject covered by *Vedānta-sūtra*, 226
- Eyes
annointed with tinge of devotional service, 141
of devotees perfect, 140, 310

F

- Faith
in God by travelling alone, 290
in spiritual master and Kṛṣṇa, 277
resides in Kṛṣṇa, 865
- Fallen souls
See Conditioned souls
- Falsehood
as principle of irreligiosity, 919
encouraged by gold, 921
- Family
affection cut by Kṛṣṇa, 425
Aśvatthāmā as burnt remnants of his, 358
cannot save us at time of death, 7
extended selfishness for, 94
left by Mahārāja Parīkṣit, 185
maintained by *Bhāgavata* business, 184
of devotee liberated, 629
strong attachment to, 68
ties cut by pure devotee, 425
- Fasting
for spiritual realization, 906
value of compulsory fasting days, 920
- Father
as spiritual master, 588
Kṛṣṇa is everyone's, 90, 347
living being enters womb by semina of, 616
- Fear
as greatest material problem, 558, 649
as illusion of slumbering living being, 761
avoided by prowess, 475

- Fear
called anxiety, 649
due to ignorance of next problem, 558
from identifying with body, 327
none on spiritual plane, 269
personified afraid of Kṛṣṇa, 410
vanished by holy name, 558
- Fearlessness
as independence from everything, 825
entrance into kingdom of, 649
instilled by Kṛṣṇa, 343
shelter of is Kṛṣṇa, 383
- Fire
as soul of Vedic sacrifice, 118
compared to material existence, 344
kindled by spiritual master, 129
of lamentation, illusion, fearfulness, 325
of mystic yoga, 728
of sacrifice must be worshiped, 217
Parīkṣit irresistible as, 636
Supersoul compared to, 129
- Flesh-eating
discouraged by *Vedas*, 242
prohibited by Ikṣvāku, 632
See also Cow killing, Slaughterhouses
- Fools
after more wealth, wives, etc., 122
cannot know transcendence, 178
have no information of soul, 94
ungrateful to benefactors, 867
worship Śiva, 117
- Forefathers
see newly born child, 625
worshiped by passionate and ignorant, 122
- Form of Kṛṣṇa
comprehends all tastes, 332
eternal relations with, 294
is not material, 171, 276
nonbeliever in, a faithless demon, 26
sought life after life, 294
without touch of *mahat-tattva*, 140
- Freedom
as main pivot of devotional service, 315
as meeting the complete spirit, 95
desired by spirit soul, 95
from material encagement, 823
from passion and ignorance, 297
living being anxious for, 315
misuse of causes suffering, 407
of Nārada unlimited, 315

- Freedom
surrender to spiritual master is, 315
through devotional service, 315
- Friendship
as relation of Arjuna and Kṛṣṇa, 360
males attracted to Kṛṣṇa in humor of, 332
- Fruitive activities
as painful and transient, 236-237
cannot lead one to perfection, 237
compared to banyan tree, 270
for promotion to better planets, 53, 246
made subservient to devotional service, 237
Marici authority on, 308
rewarded by Kṛṣṇa, 124
transcended by *Bhāgavatam*, 51
- Fruitive workers
as materialists, 179
compared to crows, 232
devotees sometimes imitate, 248
opposed to devotional service, 17
prone to degradation, 248
should not be discouraged, 242
take pleasure in wine and women, 232
See also *Karmīs*
- G
- Gambling
as major vice of Kali-yuga, 62
destroys truthfulness, 920
Kali resides in places of, 919
of all description degrading, 920
- Gāndhārī
followed Dhṛtarāṣṭra to Himalayas, 698
ideal wife, mother, ascetic, 507, 698, 707
no less than Bhūmadeva, 507
- Garjeṣa
worshiped by passionate, 121, 272
wrote down *Mahābhārata*, 445
- Ganges
as wife of the sea, 1006
bathed in during lunar eclipse, 10
bath in when death occurs, 375
in seven branches at Saptasrota, 722
mixed with lotus dust and *tulasī* leaves, 376, 992
Parīkṣit awaited death on its bank, 185
praised by Keśava Kāśmīrī, 12-13
purifies whole universe, 953
sanctified one hundred times called Yamunā, 993
- Ganges
sanctifies after prolonged use, 72
water used by Advaita to worship Kṛṣṇa, 15
- Garbhodakaśāyī Viṣṇu
Brahmā rests in body of, 306
enters each universe, 136, 137
glorified in *Carbha-stuti*, 142
Kṣīrodakaśāyī Viṣṇu His expansion, 138
lotus flower from His navel, 137
- Gāyatrī mantra
for spiritually advanced, 46
in first *śloka* of *Bhāgavatam*, 50
invoked by Vyāsadeva, 46
- Glorification
actual object is Kṛṣṇa, 104
as *Hari-kīrtana*, 254
as real use of knowledge, 254
of an unqualified person, 104
of Kṛṣṇa perfection of life, 31, 103
of Lord, propaganda against, 234
- Goddess of fortune
Kṛṣṇa's chest the abode of, 584
Kṛṣṇa served by, 428
restless and moving, 594
- Gold
complete scarcity of, 658
encourages falsity, lust, envy, etc., 921
properly utilized, 924
- Goloka Vṛndāvana
abode of Lord Kṛṣṇa, 169
shaped like whorl of lotus, 843
See also Spiritual sky
- Goodness
Brahman realized by, 118
devotee becomes happy in mode of, 110
everyone in this mode in *Satya-yuga*, 213
full of knowledge and morality, 725
lack of causes impatience, 207-208
mode of now almost nil, 213
of Nārada like the sun, 228
pure devotee in unalloyed mode of, 111
ṛṣis situated in quality of, 442
to seek God in lonely forest, 298
Yudhiṣṭhira personality of, 611
- Gopīs
as conjugal associates of Kṛṣṇa, 418
Bhūṣma aspired to remember, 496
dissatisfied with Brahmā's work, 641
exhibit highest form of worship, 8

Copīs

- imitated Kṛṣṇa's movements, 495
- Kṛṣṇa's pastimes with, 168
- relishing activities of, 311
- tested by Kṛṣṇa, 360
- their holy names chanted by Caitanya, 17
- their mode of worship recommended by Caitanya, 8-9, 17
- worship Syāmasundara

Government

- duty of to kill bad social elements, 889
- machinery of polluted, 471
- monarchy superior form of, 509
- perfect if leader is perfect, 515
- protection of lives first duty of, 886
- shouldn't allow animal slaughter, 890
- See also Administrators, Politicians

Govinda

- as pleasure of cows and senses, 755
- called on by Caitanya, 41
- cause of Mahā-Viṣṇu, 533
- distributes Himself as Paramātmā, 617
- exclusive shelter of great living beings, 943
- herds *surabhi* cows, 584
- inclined to *brāhmaṇas* and cows, 396
- materialists cannot address, 403
- recite His name at death, 185
- See also Kṛṣṇa

Gṛhamedhis

- are envious of others, 4
- live for benefit of family members, 4
- pass night in sex, day in money, 5
- perform welfare work for material prosperity, 435
- their subject matters for hearing, 4
- See Householder

H

Hankering

- as cause of material disease, 405
- as diseased activity of soul, 111
- as symptom of life, 426
- due to interaction of material modes, 405
- for devotional service, 299

Happiness

- as cessation of repetition of birth and death, 989
- baffled by material nature, 86, 91, 132
- by changing subject matter, 311
- by cooperation between man and God, 520

Happiness

- by glorifying Kṛṣṇa, 104
- by making cows and bulls happy, 882
- depends on religious principles, 864
- devotees live for others', 202
- everyone has his destined, 247
- hard struggle for, 266
- how to realize reality of, 147
- is *māyā*'s illusion, 266, 316
- Jaimini's theory of, 898
- mixed is feature of material life, 247
- obtained automatically, 246
- sought by every living being, 151
- spiritual feeling of, 294
- two pillars of, 927
- under control of *kāla*, 407, 710

Harer nāma harer nāma harer nāmaiva kevalam, verse quoted, 35

Hari

- beyond range of material affection, 603
- highest perfection His pleasure, 102
- incarnated to unload earth's burden, 863
- pleased by Yudhiṣṭhira, 656
- sacrifices performed to satisfy, 657
- See also Kṛṣṇa

Hari-bhakti-sudhodaya

cited, 332

Hari-bhakti-vilāsa

cited, 829

Haridāsa Ṭhākura

- allured by *māyā*, 313
- appeared in Mohammedan family, 29, 85
- as *ācārya* of holy name, 85, 949
- incident with Jagai and Madhai, 15

Hari-nāmāmṛta-vyākaraṇa

grammar by Jīva Gosvāmī, 12

Harivaṁśa

scriptures cited, 153

Hastināpura

- entered by Śukadeva Gosvāmī, 197
- entrusted to Parīkṣit, 926
- established by King Hasti, 197
- king of was emperor of world, 608, 818
- marked with lotus footprints, 422
- now Delhi, 197

Hearing (about Kṛṣṇa)

- affinity for gained by service, 106
- applicable for everyone, 9
- as most important devotional principle, 109, 326, 419, 501

Hearing (about Kṛṣṇa)

- as only remedial process, 267
- as principle of devotional service, 416-417
- as sacrifice, 79
- called *śravaṇa*, 63
- clears all sins, 260
- develops desire for service, 108
- eagerness for is first qualification, 107
- ends material bondage, 105, 107
- for detachment from worldliness, 314
- for pleasure of heart's desire, 57
- for self-realization, 79, 80, 260, 678
- for transcendental tastes, 58
- from right sources, 189, 418
- from unauthorized sources, 101, 418
- mind should be engaged in, 261
- mitigates miseries, 8, 325
- more important than reading, 63
- Nārada developed taste for, 259
- narrations of His pastimes, 30, 76, 95, 103, 262
- necessary for explaining, 63
- necessary to assimilate scriptures, 63
- one uplifted by, 70
- patient and submissive, 56
- recommended in Kali-yuga, 216
- Rukmiṇī attracted by, 332
- to learn spiritual art, 70
- we have no taste for, 108

Heart

- knots of cut, 113
- Kṛṣṇa appeared on lotus of Nārada's, 292, 310
- Kṛṣṇa present in everyone's, 499
- loving service established in, 110
- mirror of, 310
- of devotee illuminated by Kṛṣṇa, 114
- of suffering person penetrated, 344
- perfection when one is satisfied at, 216
- transcendental sound injected into, 378

Himalayas

- ekadaṇḍi svāmī*'s fond of, 699
- famous for all richness, 640
- Parīkṣit compared to, 640
- peak of gold in, 655
- Vyāsadeva resides in, 206

Hiranyagarbhas

See *Yogīs*

Hiranyakaśipu

bifurcated by Nṛsimha, 71, 155

Hiranyakaśipu

- Brahmā his worshipful deity, 121
- flouted authority of Lord, 49
- underwent bodily torture, 125

History

- connected with Kṛṣṇa's activities, 184
- from time of Buddha, 183
- of great devotees, 182
- of universe repeats itself, 288
- Purāṇas* and *Mahābhārata* as, 183

Holy names

- adventured with advent of Caitanya, 10
- all have same potency, 10, 108
- as common platform for realization, 10
- as method for waking up, 60
- as powerful as Lord Himself, 71
- Caitanya regains consciousness hearing, 21
- can free one immediately, 71
- chanting of for self-realization, 10, 79
- described in *Śikṣaṣṭakam*, 40
- feared by fear personified, 71, 558
- Haridāsa Ṭhākura *ācārya* of, 85
- hundreds and millions, 10, 40
- identical with Kṛṣṇa, 872
- make Caitanya laugh, cry and dance, 35
- offenseless chanter of, 872
- produce transcendental emotion, 35-36
- uttered by helpless, 71, 403

Householder

- as order of life, 102
- distinguishes between male and female, 196
- enlightened by mendicants, 199, 291
- glamour of his worldly possessions, 199
- happy by sacrifice, 882
- keeps cows and bulls, 882
- Kṛṣṇa marvelous as, 393
- must feed old men and children first, 766
- must offer food to Kṛṣṇa, 782
- ordered to take *vānaprastha*, 990
- Parīkṣit as ideal, 202
- practiced to different modes of life, 700
- required to rise early, 700
- rules not observed, 67
- saints sanctify houses of, 1023
- sometimes asks favors from Kṛṣṇa, 424
- Śukadeva took milk from, 198
- transcendental for realizing ultimate truth, 4
- Vyāsadeva played part of, 196, 318

Human beings

- as products of internal energy, 250-251
- bound by Vedic injunctions, 710
- busy with questions and answers, 89
- can hear properly, 130
- cannot create ideology acceptable to everyone, 515
- compatible foodstuffs for, 471
- elder brothers of all living beings, 517
- envious and obedient, 719
- extended selfishness of, 94
- finer instincts of destroyed by factories, 567
- foolish bound by nomenclatures, 711
- good qualities of destroyed by Kali-yuga, 80
- Kṛṣṇa plays like, 408
- live on Bhūr and Bhuvār planets, 503
- pastimes of Kṛṣṇa to attract, 260
- their only duty *tapasya*, 147
- See also Living beings

Human civilization

- basis of progressive, 988
- Dvārakā-dhāma ideal of, 567
- ended by cow killing, 199
- highest goal of, 420
- See also Civilization, Modern Civilization

Human life

- as chance to get out of fruitive action, 8-9, 241
- as combination of matter and spirit, 5
- begins when religion begins, 52
- brahminical stage highest, 112
- destruction of noble aims of, 423
- meant for dying like Bhīṣma, 501
- meant for self-realization, 4, 67, 80, 151, 242, 329, 378, 402, 405, 472, 717, 890
- not for sense gratification, 97
- not meant for economic development and sex indulgence, 6
- perfection of by devotional service, 423
- responsibility of, 112
- should be regulated, 692
- to inquire about Absolute Truth, 97
- See also Life

Hunger

- controlled by *yoga*, 475
- for a spiritual atmosphere, 614

Husband

- wife better half of, 364
- wife's duty to follow, 507

Hypocrisy

- as result of low-grade administrators, 630
- as symptom of Kali-yuga, 208

I

Ignorance

- acceptance of gross and subtle coverings in, 174, 261
- Arjuna seemingly polluted by, 488
- as cause of anomalies in human society, 733
- best means to get out of, 345
- compared to darkness, 261
- conception of duality due to, 499
- destroyed by devotional service, 110
- nondevotees always in, 179
- relative truths hidden in, 113-114
- Śiva as deity of, 116
- those in worship forefathers, etc., 122
- to think of Kṛṣṇa as ordinary man, 463

Impersonalists

- eschew meanings from *Bhāgavatam*, 193
- fall down and get material forms, 494
- have no idea of transcendental form, 265
- Kṛṣṇa takes no personal interest in, 579
- minimize Kṛṣṇa's omnipotency, 124
- sāyūjya* as liberation of, 496
- think themselves Brahman, 824
- unable to evaluate devotees, 334
- worship Kṛṣṇa's glowing effulgence, 791
- See also *Māyāvādīs*,

Incarnations

- Bhāgavatam* as literary incarnation of Kṛṣṇa, 182, 244
- created by unscrupulous men, 78
- display eternal blissful association, 75
- each has specific function, 145
- expand from Kṣīrodakaśāyī Viṣṇu, 138
- for creation, maintenance, destruction, 76
- indirectly empowered called *vibhūti*, 144
- in each and every species, 131
- like innumerable rivulets, 144, 164
- listed, 165
- of each *yuga* a different color, 143
- of the millennia, 143
- of unlimited categories, 75
- perform adventures, 74
- pretenders accepted as, 106
- reclaim those in pure goodness, 131
- symptoms of taught to Sanātana Gosvāmī, 37

Indians

- deterioration of ideals of, 990
- have duty to broadcast *Bhāgavatam* and *Gītā*, 80, 234
- have failed in their duty, 234
- should understand *Kṛṣṇa-kātha*, 377

Indra

- as controller of rains, 516
- conquered by Arjuna, 776
- gave Śakti weapon to Karna, 789
- his worship stopped by Kṛṣṇa, 123
- post taken by Yajña, 150
- subject to law of *karma*, 305
- took shape of eagle, 634
- Yudhiṣṭhira compared to, 380

Initiation (spiritual)

- brings quick change in life, 285
- refraining from sinful activities after, 16
- sacred thread ceremony, 214

Intelligence

- engaged in Kṛṣṇa's devotion, 300
- firm and fixed in Kṛṣṇa, 300
- God beyond approach of mundane, 296
- meager in Kali-yuga, 208
- pacified in its true color, 806
- used to meditate on Supersoul, 292

Intoxication

- as major vice of Kali-yuga, 62
- as principle of irreligiosity, 919
- death penalty for, 909
- decrease degree of, 403
- encouraged by gold, 921
- spoils mercifulness, 907
- Yadus die in madness of, 813

Irreligiosity

- as barbarous condition, 52
- basic principles of, 919
- caused by personality of Kali, 909
- root causes of, 905

Īsopaniṣad

- basic philosophy of, 539
- cited, 889

J

Janmādy asya yataḥ

- śloka* cited, 104
- verse begins *Vedānta-sūtra*, 53
- verse cited by Lord Caitanya, 22
- verse suggests Kṛṣṇa is source of everything, 6

Jesus Christ

- never angry at mischief mongers, 902

Jīva Gosvāmī

- accepts Kṛṣṇa as God, 393
- as Vaiṣṇava scholar, 9
- author of *Kṛṣṇa-sandarbhā*, 44
- cited, 153, 168, 204, 209, 593, 652, 829, 866, 868, 898, 919, 964, 992, 993
- wrote commentary on *Bhāgavatam*, 50
- wrote Sanskrit grammar using holy names, 12

Jīvas

- as expansions of Kṛṣṇa, 168
- as living entities, 117
- possess percentage of Kṛṣṇa's qualities, 169
- require Kṛṣṇa's protection, 754
- sometimes controlled by matter, 117
- See also Living beings

Jñāna

- as researching problems of life, 804
- as theoretical knowledge of transcendence, 959
- to know everything of Brahman, 502

Jñānīs

- as dry mental speculators, 75
- prohibited from sex indulgence, 6
- Vedānta-sūtra* addressed to, 87

Justice

- none when there is animal killing, 162
- Yudhiṣṭhira replaced on principle of, 430

K

Kali, personality of

- became gold standardized, 921
- deliberately commits sins, 909
- driven away by constant chanting of holy names, 934-935
- flourishes by deceit, 906
- his royal dress artificial, 910
- meant for mischief, 917
- saved by will of Providence, 911
- surrendered under pressure of fear, 910

Kali-yuga

- all sacrifices but *saṅkīrtana* forbidden in, 14, 656
- as age of quarrel on slight provocation, 234
- as iron age of quarrel, 66
- as most condemned age, 73
- Caitanya in yellow color appeared in, 145
- chronology of, 328, 817

Kali-yuga

clouded Buddhism taught by Śāṅkarācārya in, 27
cows, women, etc., unprotected in, 379-380
degradation of *brāhmaṇas* in, 609
dense darkness of ignorance in, 186
destroys all good qualities of man, 80
ensued after Battle of Kurukṣetra, 816
four major vices of, 62
full of ignorant men, 158
Harināma-yajna recommended in, 437
Kalki appears at end of, 164
life span in, 79
Lord Buddha appears in, 161
Mahābhārata more essential than *Vedas* in, 217
man addicted to wine, tea, etc., in, 905
many "isms" and cults spring up in, 881
means mismanagement and quarrel, 840
men have short lives in, 66
no expert *brāhmaṇas* in, 437
saturated with vicious habits, 73
surcharged with faithlessness, 67
Varṇāśrama-dharma exploited in, 102
Vyāsadeva foresaw anomalies in, 207
women dressed too attractively in, 905

Kamṣa

killed by Kṛṣṇa, 71
persecutes Devakī, 399

Kapila

as author of Sāṅkhya philosophy, 897

Karma

can be changed by Kṛṣṇa's will, 713
everyone subject to its law, 305
increases chain of material activities, 436
knots of cut by remembering Kṛṣṇa, 104
plus devotional service is *karma-yoga*, 105
terminated, 113

Karma-yoga

as doing everything for Kṛṣṇa, 920
as *karma* plus devotional service, 105
bhakti not dependent on, 105
one's activity changed into, 270

Karmīs

as foolish materialists, 87, 100
devoid of *ātma-tattva* knowledge, 6
few desire liberation, 87
inclined to economic development, 5
of thousands, one becomes *ātmārāma*, 329

Karmīs

suffer results of their actions, 248
trained by *Nārada-pañcarātra*, 146
See also Fruitive workers

Karṇa

born of Kuntī by sun-god, 789
enthroned in state of Āṅga, 790

Kātha Upaniṣad

cited, 525, 628

Kaumadī Dictionary

cited, 327

Keṇa Upaniṣad

cited, 323

Keśava Bhārati

awarded Caitanya *sannyāsa*, 18

King

as protector of helpless citizens, 609
as representative of Supreme Lord, 203
belongs in front line of battle, 489
his duty to be pious, 152
his wife considered mother, 587
ideal has no personal ambition, 612
must cut family ties, 425
never to be condemned for any action, 973
no question of self-aggrandizement for, 840
people happy under pious, 413
protects all *prajā*s, 631
represents all living beings, 611
should be fear personified for upstarts, 630

spoils kingdom if bad, 519

subdues sufferings, 888-889

unrestricted in sense control, 367

See also Monarchy

Kingdom of God

entered after many births, 136

entered by eagerness to hear about Kṛṣṇa, 107

eternal happiness in, 132

for one cleared of all sins, 108

is delightful, 74

king guides subjects back to, 203

not for grossly illusioned, 403

secret of entering, 180

wanted without God consciousness, 926

See also Spiritual sky

Kīrtanāḍ eva kṛṣṇasya mukta-saṅga param brajet, quoted, 658

Knowledge

advancement of experimental, 420
as basis of devotional service, 804
as concomitant factor of *bhakti*, 271
as knowing everything of Brahman, 502
bhakti-vedāntas impartial in distributing, 257
Bhūmadexa excelled Kṛṣṇa in, 431
by association of *Bhāgavatas*, 110
conducted by *sāṁvit* potency, 25
covered by illusion without Kṛṣṇa, 564
culminates in descriptions of the Lord, 253
culture of brings detachment, 125
deductive called *paramparā*, 114
dependent on devotional service, 92, 112, 325
devotee emblem of all, 181, 228
distributed by disciplic successions, 212
eighteen items in culturing, 125
end of physical is sense gratification, 125
fragmental accumulation of, 267
introspective called *prajña*, 696
its five factors in *Gītā*, 803
its goal is Kṛṣṇa, 213
its real use is glorification, 254
Kṛṣṇa beyond range of experimental, 393
leads to perfection of life, 253
light of pure, 114
material means ignorance of self, 649
material related to body and mind, 227
more confidential is *Paramātmā*, 265
most confidential imparted to Brahman, Arjuna, etc., 265
must be goal of austerities, 126
none beyond *Vedas*, 212
not used for Kṛṣṇa is nescience, 254
of Kṛṣṇa fixed and unfathomable, 868
ordinary called *jñāna*, 265
perfect material and spiritual, 93
physical condemned as *ajñāna*, 125
plus devotional service is *jñāna-yoga*, 105
real is Vāsudeva, 809
reception of through *paramparā* system, 185
resides in Kṛṣṇa, 174, 865
Vedic literature like milk ocean of, 184

Koran

describes *Bhāgavata-dharma* and Kṛṣṇa, 38
discussed by Caitanya and Kazi, 13

Kṛṣṇa

accepted spiritual master, 252
addressed as *Nanda-Nandana*, 465
addressed as *Pārtha-Sakhe*, 465
addressed as *Vijñya-Sakhe*, 465
addressed as *Yāsodā-Nandana*, 465
advised Yudhiṣṭhira to lie, 705
appeared as four-armed Viṣṇu, 78
appeared on lotus of Nārada's heart, 292
Arjuna fought for His cause, 267
as *ajita*, unconquerable, 492
as Almighty God, 428
as all-perfect *ātmārāma*, 600
as all-pervading, 44, 406
as *asamaudha*, unparalleled, 540
as *ātmārāma*, 405
as eternal master, 229
as eternal time, 406, 719
as everyone's father, 347
as factual *Vedāntist*, 900
as Gadādhara, 422
as great wheel-carrier, 180, 469
as hero in all circumstances, 418
as *kaivalya*, one alone, 582, 738
as *kṣatriya*, 381
as Lord of Madhu, 426, 529
as *Makhan-Cora*, butter thief, 530
as *nirguṇa*, 603
as *Paramātmā*, 107
as *Parameśvara Param Brahma*, 952
as *Param-Puruṣa*, 321, 326
as shelter of Garuḍa, 946
as *summum bonum*, 168
as supreme cognizant, 603
as supreme independent, 601
as supreme Nārāyaṇa, 829
as Vāsudeva, 160
as *vijayasakhe*, friend of Arjuna, 484
as vital force and unborn, 408
attractive in His activities, 259
benefactor of truthful devotee, 107
boy of Nanda, 395
cent percent perfect, 389
central pivot of living beings, 91
chastised by Yāsodā, 410-411
chief amongst all eternal, 525
compared to desire tree, 560
compared to puppet master, 286
compared to sun, 113, 261, 344-345, 463, 478, 564, 810, 866, 867

Kṛṣṇa

compared to tree, 250
 compared with gold mine, 47
 competent to instill fearlessness, 343
 conquered by loving service, 430
 contacted by *bhakti*, 93
 cousin of the Pāṇḍavas, 376
 cynosure of neighboring eyes, 497
 decorated with garlands, 397
 defined in choice poetry, 76, 253
 enjoyed wounds of Bhīṣmadeva, 486
 enlivener of cows and senses, 395
 equal to everyone, 347
 equibalanced, 463
 especially inclined to His devotees, 69
 establishes glories of His devotee, 469
 eternally irreproachable factor, 392
 eternally the Supreme Lord, 410
 explained by Caitanya in grammar readings, 12
 famous as Govardhanadhani-Hari, 540
 forever free from illusion, 44
 fountainhead of all incarnations, 75
 full of variegatedness, 345
 genuine proprietor and enjoyer, 595
 has manifold energies, 345, 409
 has no false ego, 464
 has no responsibility, 867
 Himself is this cosmos, 249
 His activities spotless, 177
 His anger and pleasure the same, 354
 His eyes red as the rising sun, 467
 His four aides-de-camp, 274
 His glance cool as a lotus, 397
 His mercy equally distributed, 381
 His principal attributes, 168
 His qualities listed, 865-866
 His smile, 428, 565
 His sons and family members, 753
 His wives, 590
 husband of everyone, 600
 in black color in Dvāpara-yuga, 143
 illuminates heart of devotee, 114
 incessantly supplies others, 559
 intimate friend of Arjuna, 483
 invisible to all, 391
 is *ad infinitum*, 732
 is all good at all times, 488
 is full of bliss, 345
 killed Pūtānā witch, 393

Kṛṣṇa

known as Madana-Mohana, 868
 known as Parīkajanabhi, 397
 known as *uttama-śloka*, 429
 known as *yogeshvara*, 590
 last word in the Transcendence, 115
 left planet in selfsame form, 816
 lifted Govardhana Hill, 393
 like actor dressed as player, 392
 like thunderbolt to Kāṁsa's wrestlers, 815
 limitless and the source of all, 583
 Lord of supreme mysticism, 388
 master of all mystic powers, 81
māyā is opposite of, 564
 means all-attractive, 44
 means Kṛṣṇa and His eternal devotees, 336, 852
 more merciful than Lord Rāma, 396
 most gentle and master of monists, 404
 mother, well-wisher, Lord, etc., 561
 mysterious and infallible, 389
 nephew of Kuntī, brother of Subhadrā, 377
 obeyed social customs, 382
 of Kurukṣetra and Dvārakā the same, 558
 only Lord known to Caitanya, 41
 original person of Viṣṇu categories, 120
 personified by sound, 301
 played like human being, 77, 128
 played part of boar, 145
 playing like actor in drama, 178
 plays like a human, 408
 pleasure of Devakī, 395
 potent all-powerful with all energies, 345
 primeval Lord, cause of all causes, 8, 44
 property of devotees, 405
 property of materially impoverished, 404
 proprietor of transcendental abode, 428
 purifying ingredient in all matters, 842
 puzzle for the common man, 392
 relishes reproaches of friends, etc., 795
 represented by monarchical regime, 975
 reservoir of all beauty, 583
 reservoir of all *rasas*, 56
 root of complete tree, 240
 seen by spiritual television, 310
 seen eye to eye in *suddha-sattva* state, 111
 self-satisfied, 404
 son of Vasudeva, 44, 69, 395
 soul of the universe, 408, 424

Kṛṣṇa

spiritual master within and without, 323
 stomach of complete body, 240
 stopped worship of Indra, 123
 supreme authority on *Vedas*, 355
 supreme goal of life, 124
 supreme guide for devotees, 961
 supreme *īśvara*, 391
 Supreme Unborn, 813
 three names of Rāma equal to one name of, 993
 transcendental to all laws, 713
 transcendental to three modes, 227
 true to His word, 634
 ultimate dependable object, 421
 ultimate goal of knowledge, 213
 ultimate sanctioning officer, 267
 unaffected by modes of nature, 127
 unknowable by greatest brain, 395
 unrivalled, 390
 vanquishes everything inauspicious, 332
 See also Absolute Truth, Govinda, Hari, Mukunda, Bhagavān, Supreme Lord, Caitanya Mahāprabhu

Kṣatriyas

as arms of social body, 966
 bound to just fight, 432
 cannot contact *brāhmaṇa* woman, 764
 cannot tolerate insults, 490
 could accept *vaiśya* or *śūdra* woman, 764
 directed by *brāhmaṇas*, 157, 381
 duty to give in charity, 763
 expert in material peace, 927
 invited to Rājāsūya sacrifice, 497
 jubilant at chance to fight, 847
 killed twenty-one times by Bhṛgupatī, 157
 Kṛṣṇa appeared among, 381
 meant to rule, 908
 not to accept charity, 470
 proud to give protection, 634
 real never surrender, 910
 secured wives by kidnapping, 867
 should be defeated by superiors, 765
 sternness of, 431
 worship *Viṣṇu-tattvas*, 121

Kṣīrodakaśāyī Viṣṇu

as collective Paramātmā, 116, 138
 as expansion of *Carbhadakaśāyī* Viṣṇu, 138
 incarnations expand from, 138

Kṣīrodakaśāyī Viṣṇu

Svetadvīpa His abode, 415

Kumāras

as directly empowered incarnation, 144
 exhibited Kṛṣṇa's knowledge, 168
 situated in vow of celibacy, 144
 taught process of Brahman realization, 144-145

Kuntī

as helpless widow, 399
 as mother of *mahātmas*, 420
 as Sati, or chaste, 390
 as sister of Vasudeva, 571
 bore Arjuna by Indra, 636
 destined to suffer by providence, 454
 her prayers, 391-428
 playing part of innocent woman, 395
 puzzled about Kṛṣṇa, 392
 Vṛṣṇis her paternal family
 Yaśodā more exalted than, 412

Kurus

killed in battle, 337
 Kṛṣṇa protects progeny of, 388
 sons of Pāṇḍu and Dhṛtarāṣṭra, 388
 their military strength like an ocean, 786
 Yudhiṣṭhira King of, 377

Kuvera

gave weapon to Arjuna, 638
 Guhyakas as companions of, 441
 his sons fell in wrath of Nārada, 813

L

Lamentation

everyone full of, 326
 none on spiritual plane, 269

Laws of nature

attempted independence from, 420
 cannot be altered, 378
 cannot be experienced grossly, 621
 every action has reaction, 146
 living beings bound by, 176, 621
 penalize atheists, 49
 work under direction of Kṛṣṇa, 352, 798

Leaders

change in heart required for, 234-235
 deny existence of Lord, 73
 disappoint voters, 97
 must cut family ties, 425
 opposed to glorifying Lord, 73
 should hear *Bhāgavatam*, 234

Leaders

unlucky, faithless, 208

Liberated souls

always on progressive path, 195

indifferent to matter, 195

see past and future, 206

without four flaws, 163

See also Devotees, Transcendentalists

Liberation

as by-product of devotional service, 105

as freedom from reactionary work, 104

as goal of all *dharma*s, 96

as relief from anxieties, 649

by following sages, 119

by knowing mystery of Lord's incarnation, 170

by meditation on lotus feet of Kṛṣṇa, 401, 994

child in womb prays for, 616

for sense satisfaction, 331

from material association, 111

many fall from path of, 108

only from *sattva* platform, 118

perfection of, 694

simple knowledge of is material, 947

those serious about are nonvenious, 120

to renovate stage of *svārūpa*, 545

Life

aim of to end all miseries, 122

all calamities of are dreams, 402

bare necessities of, 122

benefit in by Viṣṇu worship, 122

duration reduced in Kali-yuga, 207, 208

energy of the Lord in every sphere of, 267

for a life just punishment, 356

goal is devotional service, 426

its perfection attained by renunciation, 242

its perfection is dependence on Kṛṣṇa, 420

Lord proprietor in every sphere of, 272

molded to remember Kṛṣṇa, 272

motto of, 122

of Brahman calculated, 143, 306

permanent life of bliss and knowledge, 247

shortened by irregular habits, 66

symptoms of, 426

See also Human life

Līlā

See Pastimes of Kṛṣṇa

Līṅga Purāṇa

cited, 309

Literature

full of descriptions of the Lord, 233

in the modes of passion and ignorance, 232

mundane is decoration of dead body, 232

transcendental sometimes imperfectly

composed, 233-234

worthless, 238

Living beings

all represented by the king, 611

all sons of God, 130-131

anxious for full freedom, 315

as basis of bodily machinery, 6

as false enjoyers, 595

as *prakṛti*, 326

as *vibhinnāṁśa* parts of Kṛṣṇa, 774

Bhāgavatam meant for all, 238

bound by laws of nature, 176, 378, 621

can also create, 251

can become godly, 169

cannot be nondevotees, 706

cannot be renouncers, 404

cannot remain silent, 311

compared to fruit-eating birds, 128

compared to sun rays, 565

compared to wooden dolls, 286

create chain of fruitive work, 114

created from portions of *puruṣa*, 141

created to serve God, 177, 229, 251, 416, 421, 614

develop sort of complexity, 326

devotees the only perfect, 1005

expanded by internal and external potentials, 126

feminine by nature, 594

four principles of malpractice of, 734

four types of, 100

godly called *devas*, 105

happy in absolute dependence, 464

have form beyond subtlety, 173

have no material names or forms, 535

have original spiritual bodies, 91, 171

helpless in all respects, 130

identical with the Lord, 251

in meshes of birth and death, 71

in state of forgetfulness, 88

invited to live in *sanātana* existence, 804

Kṛṣṇa never on level of, 590

Kṛṣṇa the central pivot of, 91

Kṛṣṇa wants them back home, 132

limited by time and space, 619

live on *śrāṇas* and vegetables, 859

Living beings

manifested by via medium energy, 266

material world full of hungry, 614

material world not their home, 472

miseries superfluous to, 324

misunderstand themselves, 322

must have affection, 426

neither male nor female, 196

never vacant of desires, 299

no one can create, 357

no planet without, 352

not original or infallible, 391

one is food for another, 716

presence known by gross body, 172

seek happiness, 151

serving material energy, 266

situated in immortality, 110, 176, 263, 615

situated in their own glory, 174

species of, 130

strewn within material world, 128

their miseries and mixed happiness, 247

their sustenance of existence, 88, 91

think themselves inferior energy, 99

transcendental to modes of nature, 321

unable to enjoy, 346

war involves massacre of, 434

who catch the truth, 136

See also *Jīvas*, Liberated souls, Conditioned souls, Human beings, Men, Soul

Lotus feet of Kṛṣṇa

as most suitable boat, 401

as refuge of pure devotees, 584

Caitanya prays to be atom of, 41

favorable service unto, 180

Ganges mixed with dust of, 376

glorified by Rūpa Gosvāmī, 585

Lakṣmī engaged in service of, 871

liberation by meditation on, 994

licking honey from, 842

nectar of distributed by Sūta Gosvāmī, 940

particular marks on, 422

Saṅkarācārya recommended shelter of, 185

secret treasure house in, 404

surrendering to, 245

taste of remembered, 248

why thus named, 843

Love

actually lust in the material world, 524

as relation between living being and God,

326

indirect manifestation of, 56

Love

of all beings follows love of God, 27

of God by devotional service, 326

of God transcendental to *mukti*, 36

primary manifestations of, 56

transcendental ecstatic invoked, 181

Lust

as diseased activity of soul, 111

Cupid invokes mundane, 599

destroyed by devotional service, 110

provokes accumulation of wealth, 725

relief from, 312

so-called society, friendship, love, 524

M

Madhvācārya

accepts Kṛṣṇa as God, 393

describes Kṛṣṇa's creations, 74

Mādhyaṇīna-śruti

cited, 204

Mahābhāgavata

as first-grade devotee, 628

Mahārāja Parīkṣit as, 629

uncontaminated by honor or insult, etc., 603

See also Devotees, Transcendentalists

Mahābhairava

See Śiva

Mahābhārata

as part of fifth *Veda*, 63, 209

cited, 431, 444, 448, 449, 469, 634, 635, 643, 672, 850

compiled by Vyāsadeva, 45

condemned by Nārada, 241

describes pastimes of incarnations, 76

for women, *śūdras*, and *dvija-bandhus*, 24, 194, 214

histories of millions of planets in, 183

more essential than *Vedas* in Kali-yuga, 217

source for Vaiṣṇava literatures, 9

Mahājanas

as authorized agents of Lord, 119

duty to preach cult of devotion, 680

know principles of transcendental knowledge, 460

know purpose of religion, 119

Mahāpurāṇa

See Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, 184

Mahātmās

as servants of God, 106

Mahātmās

- deliver supreme asset, 404
- know Kṛṣṇa to be the cause of all causes, 49
- know Vāsudeva is everything, 499
- Pāṇḍavas were all, 420
- protected by internal potency, 126
- See also Devotees, Transcendentalists

Mahat-tattva

- different from the Lord, 139
- divided into sixteen parts, 136
- encompasses everything created, sustained, and annihilated, 10
- living beings merge into, 136
- material manifestations products of, 823

Mahā-Viṣṇu

- His glance impregnates material sky, 137
- lies on Causal Ocean, 138

Manmanā bhava mad-bhakto madyājī mām namaskuru, verses quoted, 807**Mantras**

- mostly begin with *praṇava omkāra*, 204
- parivṛjākācāryas* not always expert in pronouncing, 204
- Vedic not different from *Purāṇas* and *Itihāsa*, 204

Manus

- as qualitative incarnations, 75
- authors of civic codes, 357
- incarnated from Brahmā, 142
- prominent named, 143

Manu-saṁhitā

- gives directions to kings, 473

Manu-smṛti

- recommends fire sacrifice, 859

Marīci

- as authority on fruitive work, 308
- created from body of Lord, 306

Markaṇḍeya Purāṇa

- cited, 153

Marriage

- as formal agreement only, 861
- compulsory, 920
- not for sense gratification, 97
- saṁskāra* undergone at, 215

Material body

- as foreign dress, 494
- develops by contact with living entity, 6
- spiritual consciousness expressed through medium of, 284

Material body

- transformed to spiritual body, 314
- See also Body

Material elements

- and spiritual spark create knot, 104
- emanate from Kṛṣṇa, 47
- explained by Sāṅkhya philosophy, 148
- five gross, 136
- have no creative power, 138
- senses made of, 276
- twenty-four in all, 148

Material energy

- called *Durgā-sakti*, 502
- conditioned souls attacked by, 346
- provokes doubts, 903
- scientists, etc., dolls of, 233
- souls rotting in kingdom of, 266
- sprouted out of ignorance, 25
- See also Modes of nature, *Māyā*, Material nature

Material existence

- caused by skin relation, 427
- conquered by *Purāṇas*, 88
- ended by hearing, 105
- full of fear, 558
- full of miseries, 267
- full of undesirables, 741
- holy names deliver one from, 10
- like a mirage, 46
- like blazing forest fire, 344
- temporary, illusory, full of miseries, 91

Materialists

- cannot be happy, 86
- cannot utter holy name, 403
- compared to camels, 86-87
- fall down, 308
- have many subject matters for hearing, 4
- make foolish threats against devotees, 627
- sure to commit sins, 435
- their activities limited to selfishness, 94
- their gain limited to time and space, 95
- their own blood sweet to them, 87
- their way of life described, 5-8
- think creation is automatic, 48
- two classes of, 179
- worship Brahmā, 117

Material nature

- accepted as all in all by conditioned souls, 250
- as mother of all living beings, 517

Material nature

- as ocean tossing with waves of time, 7
- baffles happiness, 86
- doesn't allow us independence, 419
- has enough foodstuff for everyone, 517
- its insurmountable intricacies, 73
- living beings placed under guidance of, 534
- no one survives struggle with, 7
- whimsically exploited, 423
- See also Material world, *Māyā*, Modes of nature, Threefold miseries

Material world

- as body of absolute whole, 48
- as darkest region of creation, 86
- as great illusion, 697
- as interaction of two energies, 47
- as part of whole creation, 238
- as prison house, 116, 859
- as shadowy reflection of reality, 1002
- as world of death, 6
- as world of duality, 383
- can be turned into spiritual abode, 256
- compared with forest fire, 513
- connected to Kṛṣṇa superficially, 178
- created at certain intervals, 136
- created by three modes of nature, 44
- created to satisfy whims of *nitya-baddha*, 540

- dependence sign of misfortune in, 419
- Dhṛtarāṣṭra closed all accounts in, 709
- earth a fragment of, 238
- exists only as a dream, 7
- falsity and misery of, 694
- freedom from inhabiting, 300
- full of anxieties, 357
- full of calamities, 401
- full of danger in every step, 852
- full of hungry living beings, 614
- is fearfulness, 649
- its forms not satisfying, 294
- Kṛṣṇa descends on, 259
- Kṛṣṇa left *virāṭa-rūpa* in, 738
- like mirage, 44
- likened to cinema, 74
- living entities strewn within, 128
- manifestation of ingredients for, 135
- Nārada ignored formalities of, 302
- no one independent in, 47
- not living beings' home, 472

Material world

- so-called happiness and distress in, 717
- to reclaim living beings, 178
- See also Material nature, Modes of nature, Threefold miseries

Matsya

- adventured during reign of Vaivasvata Manu, 632
- as *līlā* incarnation, 142
- exhibited Kṛṣṇa's knowledge, 168

Matsya Purāṇa

- as oldest *Purāṇa*, 50
- refers to *Bhāgavatam*, 50

Matter

- adulterates soul's activity, 111
- as effect of Paramātmā, 129
- cannot create, 415
- conditioned soul absorbed in, 195
- impure senses in collaboration with, 480
- in service of spirit, 269
- is static, 77
- liberated soul indifferent to, 195
- reduced to oblivion by time, 208
- satisfaction of heart beyond, 216
- transformed from one form to another, 714

Māyā

- as checking curtain, 392
- as deputed agent of Kṛṣṇa, 716, 903
- as relations of body and mind, 427
- as sense gratification, 311
- as thinking oneself the creator, 47
- both delusion and mercy, 429
- compared to darkness, 345
- deluding attraction of, 904
- false representations created by, 378
- happiness is her illusion, 316
- her illusion dissipated by devotional service, 255
- internal potency also called, 321
- literatures under influence of, 238
- opposite of Kṛṣṇa, 564
- souls saved from clutches of, 324
- tried to allure Haridāsa Thākura, 313
- See also Material nature, Material world
- Māyāvāda philosophy
 - advocates theory of illusion, 26
 - as clouded Buddhism, 27
 - imaginary explanation of *Vedas*, 27
 - is mundane, 77

- Māyāvāda philosophy
represented by Śārikara *sampradāya*, 26
- Māyāvādīs
cannot utter holy name, 34
converted to *bhakti* cult, 36
designate themselves as Nārāyaṇa, 34
say *Bhāgavatam* written by Vopadeva, 50
See also Impersonalists
- Men
addicted to fruitive work, 279
advanced in knowledge, 278
all are not equal, 88
all conducted by different modes, 88
as branches of tree of Viṣṇu, 60
compared to butter, women to fire, 528
four classes of bad described, 279
four classes of good described, 278
good acknowledge God's authority, 278
have consciousness higher than animals, 45
in Kali-yuga, 66
in need of money, 278
inquisitive, 278
See also Human beings
- Mendicant
lives by gifts of nature, 291
must experience God's creation, 290
- Mental speculation
better than fruitive work, 179
hovering in mental spheres, 94
to understand Absolute, 179
unattractive without glorification of Kṛṣṇa, 230
- Mercy
as *māyā*, 429
as primary regulative observance, 906
bestowed by Caitanya, 417
death of Nārada's mother as, 287
devotee's more valuable than Kṛṣṇa's, 776
full recipients of Kṛṣṇa's, 408
Kṛṣṇa descends out of, 395
Kṛṣṇa knowable by His, 395
Kṛṣṇa's pastimes are His, 259
Kṛṣṇa's relative to recipient, 408
love of God dependent on Kṛṣṇa's, 325
maximum display of human, 924
natural gifts dependent on Kṛṣṇa's, 423
of Deities in temple, 618
of great souls, 270
of Kṛṣṇa equally distributed, 381, 406
of Śukadeva Gosvāmī, 86

- Mercy
one can hear Kṛṣṇa by His, 296
Pāṇḍavas dependent on Kṛṣṇa's, 419
prosperity depends on Kṛṣṇa's, 739
spiritual master represents Kṛṣṇa's, 344
spoiled by intoxication, 907
- Military science
Arjuna expert in, 349
gross dependence on material weapons, 364
in *Dhanur-veda*, 364
taught by Droṇācārya, 364
- Milk
as cause and cure of disease, 268-269
cow gives less in Kali-yuga, 208
great *rṣis* live on only, 881
miraculous form of food, 379, 840
required for sacrificial fire, 882
spoiled by serpent, 101, 184
sufficient in Parikṣit's kingdom, 202
- Mind
activities of cannot be stopped, 822
agitated by mundane topics, 239
as basis of gross body, 130
as superfluous outer covering, 95
compared to a boat, 239
disease of cured, 108, 905
face is index of, 857
Kṛṣṇa beyond expression of, 178-179
Kṛṣṇa's appearance within, 805
material color of changed, 822
not satisfied by material forms, 294
of pantheist diverted, 240
should be engaged in hearing, 261
spirit soul beyond its jurisdiction, 187
strengthened by travelling alone, 290
worship of form within, 398
- Miseries
alleviated by remembering Kṛṣṇa, 333
can be ended in human life, 67
devotee immune to, 181
due to bodily pains, celestial influences, earthly reactions, 740
everyone in flames of material, 247, 343
material existence full of, 267
mitigated by devotional service, 267, 278, 324, 325
obtained automatically, 246
offered by eternal time, 407
relief from, 169

- Miseries
superfluous to living entities, 324
- Modern civilization
as child's play only, 798
as decoration on a dead body, 798
as dungeon of demons, 567
based on sense gratification, 97
completely bewildered, 97
creates poverty and scarcity, 905
dependent on hearing and glorifying, 103
detached from Lord, 60
eating vital part of human energy, 238
like detached hand or leg, 250
not interested in religion, 52
sex life focal point of, 50
See also Human civilization, Civilization
- Modes of nature
balanced mode is goodness, 298
cannot affect Kṛṣṇa, 127
force one to fall down, 308
Kṛṣṇa aloof from, 404
Kṛṣṇa's pastimes transcendental to, 105
living being transcendental to, 321
Lord indirectly associated with, 116
produce material assets, 405
See also Material nature, Threefold miseries, Material energy
- Mohinī
incarnation exhibited Kṛṣṇa's beauty, 168
Śiva mad after, 600
- Monarchy
as superior form of government, 509
monarchs were not cowards, 489
Yudhiṣṭhira an ideal monarch, 509
See also King
- Monist
has no access to *Bhāgavata-dharma*, 219
Kṛṣṇa master of, 404
merges with *brahmajyoti*, 406
not a *paramahansa*, 219
Śukadeva Gosvāmī as, 194
unscrupulous imagination of, 323
- Moon
as heavenly planet, 784
devotee does not care for, 991
inhabitants drink *soma-rasa*, 246
Kṛṣṇa compared to, 321
Kṛṣṇa is light of, 737
- Mother
Kṛṣṇa afraid of His, 410-411

- Mother
Kṛṣṇa's, 561
must protect child, 384
Nārada bound to his, 285
seven kinds listed, 587
- Mukti
See Liberation
- Mukunda
association of, 615
personal and impersonal conception of, 250
senses engaged in His service, 312
Yudhiṣṭhira fixed in service of, 682
See also Kṛṣṇa
- Mystic powers
as weeds to devotional creeper, 39
devotee endowed with, 277
for sense satisfaction, 331
Kṛṣṇa's enchant conditioned souls, 429
Yogēśvara master of, 388, 603
- N
- Nagaraś ca *vanam* ca *vā nadiś ca vimalodakaḥ*
verses quoted, 850
- Naimiṣāranya
as hub of universal wheel, 59-60
as meeting place of great sages, 59
Bhāgavatam spoken at, 59
brāhmaṇas prefer it, 60
thousand-year sacrifice at, 59
Yamarāja invited to sacrifice at, 844
- Naisharmyam apy acyuta-bhāvavayitam*
quoted, 271
- Nanda Mahārāja
as father of Kṛṣṇa, 8, 41, 78, 395
as foster father of Baladeva, 572
as King of Vraja, 8
- Nara and Nārāyaṇa
as twin sons of King Dharma, 147
incarnation exhibited Kṛṣṇa's renunciation, 168
- Nārada Muni
accepts Kṛṣṇa as God, 44, 393
as best among the Vaiṣṇavas, 238
as chief of philosopher devotees, 708
as directly empowered incarnation, 144
as good as Supersoul, 228
as liberated spaceman, 308
as maidservant's son, 109
as perfect living being, 228

Nārada Muni
 as sage among the demigods, 146, 223
 as second *ācārya*, 220
 as spiritual master of Vyāsadeva, 45, 146, 220, 223-279
Bhāgavatam delivered through his mercy, 54
 comparable with himself only, 444
 describes God's creations, 74
 everything mysterious known to him, 227
 following in his footsteps, 266
 given *vipā* by Kṛṣṇa, 308-309
 his life after initiation, 283-316
 his previous life, 255-264
 Kuvera's sons fell in his wrath, 813
 propagates devotional service, 146
 saw himself and Kṛṣṇa simultaneously, 294
 sings glories of Lord, 74
 taught by Brahmā, 220
 wrote *Nārada-pañcarātra*, 146
Nārada-bhakti-sūtra
 followed by great authorities, 308
 trains *karmīs* for liberation, 146
 Narasimhadeva
 as transcendental incarnation, 75
Narasimha Purāṇa
 cited, 308
 Nārāyaṇa
 above material creation, 10, 87
 as plenary portion of Kṛṣṇa, 115
 exhibits four arms, 370
 incarnation worshiped at Badarīnārāyaṇa, 148
 lies on water of devastation, 305
 not within jurisdiction of *mahat-tattva*, 10
 Parīkṣit compared to, 641
 resides in Vaikuṇṭha planets, 370
 Vyāsadeva incarnation of, 54
Nārāyaṇaḥ paro'vyaktāt aṇḍa-avyakta sambhavam, verses quoted, 460
 Narottama Dāsa Ṭhākura
 quoted, 693
 songs of, 531
 Navadvīpa
 as birthplace of Lord Caitanya, 7
 surcharged with *saṅkīrtana* movement, 14
Nectar of Devotion
 cited, 39
 Nescience
 conditioned soul covered by, 322

Nescience
 knowledge not used for Kṛṣṇa is, 254
 ocean of crossed by chanting, 311, 401
 release from clutches of, 344
 removed, 261
Nīti-sāstra (civic laws)
 cited, 677
 Nityānanda Prabhu
 as chief whip of Caitanya, 14
 saves Jagai and Madhai, 15-16
 Nondevotees
 always harmful, 111
 always in ignorance, 179
 careless and unintelligent, 937
 deceived by jugglery of Kṛṣṇa, 179
 do not gain anything, 245
 engaged in material wranglings, 398
 fall prey to actions of Kali, 937
 Kṛṣṇa silent in case of, 482
 mislead men with poor fund of knowledge, 8
 not in sound condition, 706
 on path of further entanglement, 577
 opposed to devotional service, 17
See also Asuras, Atheists
 Nonviolence
 common man's conception of, 432
 means not to be envious, 955
 so-called, 356
 Nṛsiṃhadeva
 bifurcated Hiranyakaśipu, 155

O

Omkāra
See Praṇava [om]
Om namo bhagavate vāsudevāya
 quoted, 1
Om namo dhīmahi
 quoted, 274

P

Padma Purāṇa
 cited, 27, 44, 50, 815, 897, 944
Pañcarātra
 acts on *śūdra* class, 623
 as authorized codes of devotional service, 276
 cited, 274
 devotional service established on, 101
 more important than *Vedānta* in Kali-yuga, 276

Pañcarātra
 recommended for this age, 623
 Pāṇḍavas
 all *mahātmās*, 420
 as eternal companions of Kṛṣṇa, 376, 494
 as order carriers of Kṛṣṇa, 436
 attained Kṛṣṇaloka in selfsame body, 829
 cent percent dependent on Kṛṣṇa, 382, 387, 390, 419
 entrusted to Kṛpācārya, 623
 ideal family of devotees, 385
 intimately associated with Kṛṣṇa, 523
 Kṛṣṇa's dealings with, 418
 malleable to will of Kṛṣṇa, 854
 not idle, 420
 on same plane as Kṛṣṇa, 336
 their existence due to Śrī Kṛṣṇa only, 421
Paramahansa
 as first-grade devotees, 44, 696
Bhāgavatam especially meant for, 328
 in highest stage of *sannyāsa*, 151
 in water of spiritual bliss, 557
 literature enjoyed by them, 233
 meditate on Śrī Kṛṣṇa, 44
 monist not counted amongst, 219
 perfectly nonenvious, 87, 955
See also Devotees, Transcendentalists
 Paramātmā
 above impersonal feature, 53
 as eternal time, 406
 as guide and witness, 128
 as Kṣīrodakaśāyī Viṣṇu, 116
 as localized aspect of Brahman, 24
 as more confidential knowledge, 265
 as partial manifestation of Kṛṣṇa's opulences, 136
 as partial realization of Vāsudeva, 124
 destines all actions and reactions, 406
 directs all psychological activities, 788
 Govinda distributes Himself as, 618
 has no *locus standi* without Kṛṣṇa, 774
 included within Kṛṣṇa, 345
 is Kṛṣṇa, 107
 living being has no *status quo* without, 774
 our constant companion, 406
 realized by *yogīs*, 98
 resides within atoms, 388
 witnesses all actions, 406
See also Supersoul

Parāṇi dṛṣṭvā nivartate
 quoted, 932
Paramparā
 as bona fide reception of knowledge, 185
 as deductive knowledge, 114
 transcendental sound through, 277
See also Disciplic succession
 Parāśara
 as father of Vyāsadeva, 157, 765
 as the author of *Dharma-sāstras*, 473
 learned *Vedas* in womb of mother, 997
 Parīkṣit Mahārāja
 almost as good as Śrī Kṛṣṇa, 643
 as celebrated friendly servitor of Kṛṣṇa, 896
 as emperor of the world, 200, 851
 as "examiner", 651
 as heir apparent of Pāṇḍu, 620
 as King of Bhāratavarṣa, 328
 as saint amongst royalty, 978
 born to be hero of *Bhāgavatam*, 621
 chastised personality of Kali, 328
 compared to Ikṣvāku and Rāma, 631
 first victim of brahminical injustice, 965
 garlanded *ṛṣi* with snake, 960-963
 got seven day notice of his death, 185, 990
 heard *Bhāgavatam* from Śukadeva Gosvāmī, 57
 his birth and activities wonderful, 199
 his birth as subject of Chapter 12, 607-660
 his capital Hastināpura, 993
 his devotional service of remembrance, 652
 his enemies bowed to him, 201
 increased prestige of Pāṇḍu dynasty, 200
 inherited kingdom from Yudhiṣṭhira, 200
 kind to poor, 911
 meant to subdue mischief-mongers, 917
 nothing undesirable in his life, 201
 performed *saṅkīrtana-yajña*, 924
 powerful like a tiger, 937
 protected by Viṣṇu, 609
Parivrajakācārya
 as itinerant preachers, 204,
 as stage of *sannyāsa*, 151
 may hear and chant scriptures, 290
 not always expert in *mantras*, 204
 travels alone through God's creation, 290
 Passion
 better than ignorance, 118
 Brahmā deity of, 116
 children begotten in, 214
 civilized life of man in, 118

Passion

- destroyed by devotional service, 110
- in art, culture, morals, ethics, 118
- lust, desire, hankerings in, 112

Pastimes of Kṛṣṇa

- above all material conception, 945
- apparently contradictory, 409
- appear human, 407
- as exchange of transcendental pleasures, 591
- attractive and confidential, 57-58, 260, 538
- can only be described by devotees, 239, 406
- deathless nectar in form of, 845
- displayed in all variegatedness, 331
- have no material contamination, 408
- heard at Naimiṣāranya, 79-80
- identical with Kṛṣṇa, 3, 261
- in a routine spool, 738
- in childhood most attractive, 396
- manifested in day of Brahmāji, 115
- manifest in every species, 131
- misexplained by impersonalists, 193
- move like clock hand, 494
- narrated in *Bhāgavatam*, 58
- not newly accepted, 115
- remembering is benedictory, 104, 302
- Śukadeva Gosvāmī attracted by, 332
- supplemented by Yadus, 811
- Nārada instructs Vyāsa to describe, 252
- performed by internal powers, 75
- sanctify Vrajbhūmi, 396
- to attract people in general, 411
- Vyāsadeva could think of, 237
- with *gopis*, 168

Peace

- by advancement of brahminical culture, 988
- by broadcasting *Bhāgavatam*, 234
- by cooperation between man and God, 520
- by curbing miscreants, 893
- by devotional service, 251, 268
- by glorifying the Lord, 73
- by hearing *Bhāgavatam*, 327
- by knowing Kṛṣṇa, 628
- by protection of women, 379
- by revival of relation with Kṛṣṇa, 525
- by sacrifice to Viṣṇu, 60
- by spreading brahminical culture, 856
- by subduing upstarts, 646
- cow emblem of, 646
- destroyed if Kṛṣṇa ceased to work, 737
- due to good population, 622

Peace

- due to good will of the Lord, 267, 800
- foolish leaders fail to bring, 73
- impossible for godless society, 31
- kṣatriyas* expert in material, 927
- not brought by literary men, 238
- of citizens depends on king, 609
- sages anxious for, 60
- sought by various illusory methods, 9
- through *saṅkīrtana*, 33
- when Kṛṣṇa was on earth, 732

Perfection

- by *bhakti-yoga*, 479
- by dying like Bhīṣma, 501
- by moment's association with pure devotee, 697
- not attained by fruitive work, 237
- of human civilization, 566
- of irrevocable devotional service, 111
- of life by hearing, 260
- of life by renunciation, 242
- of life is God realization, 112, 253
- sign of in devotional service, 249
- when one is satisfied at heart, 216

Philanthropy

- for the less fortunate, 77
- tint of sense gratification, 97

Philosophy

- as duty of mental speculator, 94
- as seeking after knowledge of one's self, 649
- in service of Kṛṣṇa, 254
- should establish God as sentient, 254
- to satisfy Lord's senses, 229
- without self-realization dry speculation, 649

Piṭṛloka

- obtained by charitable work, 246
- Yamarāja in charge of, 830

Planets

- conditions on each different, 159
- created fully equipped, 862
- histories of, 183
- innumerable in each universe, 131
- in universal form, 171
- in Vaikuṇṭha self-illuminated, 307
- no forceful entry into higher, 613
- none without living beings, 352
- reached by mechanical arrangements, 246
- seven downward systems, 138
- situated on body of *puruṣa*, 139
- three divisions named, 307

Planets

- Vedic literatures on higher, 631
- Yudhiṣṭhira's fame known on higher, 613

Pleasure

- everyone searching after, 329
- from glorification of Kṛṣṇa, 316
- none for transcendentalists in mundane literature, 232
- of fruitive workers gross, 232

Poetry

- as duty of mental speculator, 94
- Kṛṣṇa defined in, 253
- of *Bhāgavatam*, 334
- under influence of *māyā*, 238
- used to glorify Kṛṣṇa, 254

Politicians

- as dolls of material energy, 233
- busy with questions and answers, 89
- don't retire from active life, 691, 820
- fight for sense gratification, 97
- in illusion and fearfulness, 327
- masses tools in their hands, 235
- modern go by personal belief, 890
- should take lessons from Yudhiṣṭhira, 817
- undergo severe austerities, 125
- See also, Government, Administrators

Population

- hell due to unwanted, 622
- in Kali-yuga of *śūdra* quality, 622
- peace due to good, 622

Pradyumna

- as expansion on right of Saṅkarṣaṇa, 115, 274
- as great general of Vṛṣṇi family, 751
- as incarnation of Kāmadeva, 573

Prahlaḍa Mahārāja

- afraid of materialistic life, 1009
- brief history of, 789
- cited, 652
- disciple of Nārada, 298
- instructed by Dattātreya, 149
- Parīkṣit staunch devotee like, 645
- perfect devotee of Kṛṣṇa, 646
- tested by Kṛṣṇa, 360

Prajāva (om)

- as primeval hymn, 26
- as basis of all Vedic hymns, 26
- identical with form of Lord, 26

Pride

- as principle of irreligiosity, 919

Pride

- spoils austerity, 907

Proprietor

- of all universes is Kṛṣṇa, 181
- in every sphere of life is Kṛṣṇa, 272
- Kṛṣṇa is supreme, 263

Prosperity

- as disqualification for spiritual life, 403
- depends on protection of cows and *brāhmaṇas*, 396
- flourishes by natural gifts, 423
- follows spiritual well-being, 65
- good wife, good home, etc., 402, 739
- is intoxicating, 402-403
- material fever of, 287
- welfare work for material, 435

Prostitution

- as principle of irreligiosity, 919
- encouraged by divorce act, 920
- encouraged by gold, 921
- Kali resides in places of, 919
- prostitutes are necessary citizens, 576
- prostitutes as sincere devotees, 575

Protection

- done by Viṣṇu, 627
- given to cows by men, 887
- given to cows, women, etc., 379
- given to surrendered soul, 918
- king duty-bound to give, 611
- not for everyone in general, 866
- Pāṇḍavas dependent on Kṛṣṇa's, 382, 387

Pṛthu

- as directly empowered incarnation, 144
- excavated produces from earth, 153
- incarnation with executive function, 75, 165

Punishment

- life for a life is just, 356
- to reclaim conditioned souls, 323

Purāṇas

- as histories of millions of planets, 183
- as part of fifth *Veda*, 24, 63, 209
- as source for Vaiṣṇava literatures, 9
- cited, 54
- compiled by Vyāsadeva, 45
- conquer material existence, 88
- entrusted to Romaharṣaṇa, 211
- for different types of men, 88
- made easy for women, etc., 24
- mention *Hare, Kṛṣṇa mantra*, 10

Q

misunderstood as imaginary stories, 578
 purpose same as *Vedas*, 23
 recommend demigod worship, 240
 Sūta Gosvāmī well-versed in, 62
 See also *Sāstras*, *Vedas*, *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, *Vedānta-sūtra*

Pure devotees
 accept frustration as blessing of Kṛṣṇa, 961
 act like Brahman, 824
 always in spiritual sky, 726
 always sound in body and mind, 468
 cannot forget Kṛṣṇa for a moment, 493
 cleared of all sin, 258
 commit no offense while chanting, 951
 cut off family ties, 425
 emblems of holy men, 697
 faithful, learned, renounced, 708
 feel no contact with material elements, 726
 forget position of Kṛṣṇa, 411
 from crude men, 85
 have no desire for personal profit, 180
 highest ambition of, 467
 honored equally with Lord, 72
 known as vice-lords, 72
 material blessings automatically follow, 614
 material pleasures like phantasmagoria to, 942
 more liberal than Lord, 33
 more powerful than Ganges, 72
 necessity of, 273
 never ask undue favor of Kṛṣṇa, 424, 609
 never fall down, 308
 never offend another pure devotee, 33
 nothing but spiritual existence for, 618
 qualifications described, 273
 rectify polluted atmosphere, 675
 shelter of their lotus feet, 72
 tested by Kṛṣṇa, 360
 their assets not material, 942
 their association removes all obstacles, 258
 their death described, 304
 unattracted to material activities, 258
 See also Devotees, Transcendentalists

Purification
 as attainment of spiritual knowledge, 271
 by prescribed Vedic activities, 218
 of sound, 342

Questions

about Kṛṣṇa original and perfect, 3
 birds, beasts, men busy with, 89
 of *brāhmaṇas* please Sūta Gosvāmī, 83
 should not be challenging, 61
 Sūta Gosvāmī able to answer all, 204
 that pertain to Kṛṣṇa, 89
 to elicit clear meaning, 61
 worthy in relation to Kṛṣṇa, 89

R

Rādhārāṇī

attracted by Kṛṣṇa, 868
 Her feelings of separation beyond expression, 522-523
 supermost beautiful creation, 868

Rajas

See Passion

Rāmacandra

accepted spiritual master, 252
 appeared in Tretā-yuga, 632
 controlled Indian Ocean, 158
 cut tie of affection for wife, 425
 exhibited Kṛṣṇa's fame, 168
 exiled in forest, 633
 killed Rāvaṇa, 158
 Kṛṣṇa more merciful than, 396
 Parīkṣit compared to, 631
 remained a king's son, 396
 transcendental incarnation, 75, 142

Rāmāyaṇa

as history of Lord Rāma, 76, 159, 633
 as part of *Vedas*, 63
 cited, 364
 source for Vaiṣṇava literatures, 9

Rāsa dance

misunderstood by foolish, 58
 relished by liberated persons, 46
 site of seen by Caitanya, 38
 with spiritual cowherd damsels, 964

Rāsa-līlā

See Rāsa dance

Rasas (mellow relationships)

basic principles of all activities, 57
 between Kṛṣṇa and His servitor, 492
 between members of same species, 56
 different transcendental variegatedness, 275

God is reservoir of all, 56
 Kṛṣṇa's form comprehends all, 332
 of the material world, 57
 one expert in relishing, 943
 sensual pleasures, 56
 sum total called love, 56
 twelve varieties named, 56

Rāvaṇa

built staircase to heaven, 159
 flouted authority of Lord, 49
 given lessons by Hanumān, 14
 kidnapped Sītā, 159
 killed by Lord Rāma, 71, 158
 underwent bodily torture, 125

Religion

as extra function of human, 52
 as real means to know God, 187
 as rendering service to Kṛṣṇa, 124
 battles fought on principles of, 356
 codes of enacted by Kṛṣṇa, 119, 186, 416
 cow emblem of, 646
 demigod worship a perversity of, 123
 enjoyment in name of, 241
 for material profit, 96
 four primary subjects of, 52
 four principles of, 906
 inferior to devotional service, 231
 manufactured, 67
 path of seen through *Mahābhārata*, 217
 prescribed codes of God, 81
 principles of are not dogmas, 913
 principles of spotlessly white, 880
 purpose of known by *mahājānas*, 119
 reestablished by Kṛṣṇa, 416
 to abide by the orders of Kṛṣṇa, 378
 truthfulness basic principle of, 923
 sin in name of, 67
 women more interested in, 395

Remembrance

as principle of devotional service, 416-417
 comes from Kṛṣṇa, 174
 cuts knots of *karma*, 104
 devotee attains trance by, 493
 Nārada's will continue always, 300
 of Bhagavān, 103
 of Kṛṣṇa alleviates miseries, 333
 of Kṛṣṇa in distress, 333
 of Nārāyaṇa at death, 10, 185, 478-479
 of pastimes brings liberation, 104
 of taste of lotus feet, 248

Remembrance

Parīkṣit performed devotional service of, 652

Renunciation

as detachment from material affection, 502
 obstruction on path of, 91
 perfect dependence on God is real, 955
 perfection of life by, 242

Romahaṣaṇa
 entrusted with *Purāṇas*, 211
 father of Sūta Gosvāmī, 83

Rudra

See Śiva

Rukmiṇī

attracted by hearing of Kṛṣṇa, 332
 daughter of king of Vidarbha, 547
 principal queen at Dvārakā, 573

Rūpa Gosvāmī

divided his wealth, 38
 gave up worldly pomp, 404
 his song quoted, 585
 instructed by Caitanya, 38-39
 wrote *Bhakti-rasāmṛta-sindhu*, 39

S

Śabda-kośa Dictionary

cited, 331

Sacrifice

acts performed to satisfy God, 914
 by hearing, 79
 corollary to *bhakti*, 93
 counteracts accumulated sins, 859
 devotee's life a symbol of, 859
 fire the soul of Vedic, 118
 for Kali-yuga is *saṅkīrtana-yañña*, 914
 for supreme cause is superior, 91
 householder happy by, 882
 means to accept supremacy of God, 914
 people's occupations purified by, 209
 rain made to shower properly by, 859
 scriptures sanction restricted animal, 357
 success depends on priest in charge, 655
 to please Kṛṣṇa, 124, 657
 See also *Saṅkīrtana-yañña*

Saints

broadcast holy name, 235
 compared to swans, 232
 given milk freely by householders, 882
 importance of association with, 697

Saints

meant to awaken blind persons, 690
pure devotee emblem of, 697
spiritual master in shape of, 323

Salvation

by chanting holy names, 936
by conquering lust, anger, etc., 474
desire for, results from sense gratification, 52
for those who died at Kurukṣetra, 408
inferior to devotional service, 231
progressive path of, 255

Samādhi

absorption in pleasing Hari, 101, 725
by remembering Kṛṣṇa, 493

Sanātana Gosvāmī

his *Hari-bhakti-vilāsa* cited, 829
Vaiṣṇava scholar, 9

Śaṅkarācārya

admits Nārāyaṇa above material creation, 87, 393
cited, 603
didn't touch *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, 87
his commentation spoils everything, 36
his followers ignorant of Vaiṣṇava knowledge, 22
his followers known as *Vedāntists*, 21-22
ordered to teach by God, 27
paved path of theism, 163
quoted, 460
recommended shelter of lotus feet of Kṛṣṇa, 185
wrote *Śārīra-bhāṣya*, 87

Saṅkaraṣaṇa

planet of, 1011
plenary portion of Baladeva, 115, 160, 274, 572

Sāṅkhya philosophy

called metaphysics, 148
explains twenty-four elements, 148
Kapila author of, 897

Sāṅkīrtana-yajña

even for wild animals, 33
leaders should take advantage of, 33
performed by Parikṣit, 924
recommended for all practical purposes, 14
sacrifice for Kali-yuga, 656, 914
sure and recognized path, 659

Sannyāsa

forbidden for ordinary men, 290
four stages named, 151
must be accepted from another *sannyāśī*, 18
taken by Śukadeva Gosvāmī, 84

Sannyāśī

Caitanya did not accept name of, 290
considered a dead man civilly, 699
duty-bound to take risks, 290
held in high estimation, 17, 319
master of all *varṇas* and *āśramas*, 18
so-called, 67
two types of, 699
Yudhiṣṭhira became, 820

Sarvam khalu idam brahma

quoted, 868

Śāstras

cited, 355, 359, 403, 625
determine incarnations of God, 21
essence of assimilated by *ācārya*, 363
give symptoms of incarnations, 37
many varieties of, 68
must be accepted *in toto*, 273
prescribe different methods, 68
prescribe duties of orders and castes, 979
recommend offenseless chanting of holy names, 10
sanction restricted animal sacrifice, 357
Sarvabhauma tests Caitanya's symptoms by, 20
spiritual master in shape of, 323
those who can see through eyes of, 208
See also Bhagavad-gītā, Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, Upaniṣads, Vedas

Satī rite

became obnoxious criminal affair, 728
most perfect action for a woman, 728
voluntary death of widow, 364

Satisfaction

beginning of transcendental bliss, 231
by chanting glories of Lord, 311
from devotional service, 312
from questions about Kṛṣṇa, 90
of heart beyond matter, 216
none from sensual activities, 311

Sātyaki

Bhūriśravā killed ten sons of, 791
narrated activities of Sāmba, 573
sided with Yudhiṣṭhira, 369

Satya-yuga

everyone in mode of goodness in, 213
four principles of religiosity in, 904
golden age, 79
hundred thousand year life span in, 79

Śaunaka Muni

elderly leader of *rṣis*, 191
headed sages of Naimiṣāranya, 59
his inquiries praised by Sūta Gosvāmī, 181
son of Bhṛgu, 615

Science

can't counteract threefold miseries, 740
ends with end of body, 596
to challenge the Lord, 159

Scientists

cannot conceive of highest planet, 991
cannot manufacture brain, 48
depend on imperfect senses, 393
modern demons, 776
not on level of Arjuna, 784
science of chanting hymns unknown to, 348
think ultimate source is sun, 48
try to avoid death, 844

Self

as master, 113
beyond gross and subtle bodies, 94, 174
body is superficial covering of, 174
enlivened by devotional service, 115
generates impetus for activities, 174
potent active principle, 94
satisfied by worthy questions, 89
scriptures meant to satisfy, 68
spiritual in constitution, 68

Selfishness

self-centered or self-extended, 94, 203

Self-realization

by hearing and chanting, 70, 79, 313, 678
cause of cheerfulness, 224
indifference to needs of body, 174
Kali-yuga men lazy in, 67
liberated soul alert in, 195
like eating food, 941
not hampered by any status of life, 31
obstructed by family affection, 693
perfect under lotus feet of Kṛṣṇa, 174
purpose of human life, 242, 329, 402, 405, 472, 717
realization of pure identity, 725

Self-realization

to see pure self and the Lord, 174
See also Yoga

Self-satisfaction

resides in Kṛṣṇa, 865
transcendental to material existence, 110-111

Sense gratification

activities of ignorance, 31
as standard of civilization, 53, 67
compared to jaundice, 235
conditioned soul alert in, 195
demoniac principle of, 612
depends on economic development, 52
destined according to past or present life, 846
destroyed by devotional service, 93
dry speculative theories for, 254
enjoyed by dogs and hogs, 151
for those who are not self-controlled, 954-955
increases duration of disease, 91
inferior to devotional service, 231
irresponsible life of, 257
literatures full of, 235
materially engrossed satisfied only by, 96, 614
material, mystic, liberation, 331
not ultimate goal of human life, 846
only for bare necessities, 122
philosophical speculation as subtle, 955
saps human energy, 66
spiritual suicide for, 97
substitute for real happiness, 151
temporary and miserable, 253
under pretense of religiosity, knowledge, etc. 187
various programs for, 246
worldly men engaged in, 328
Yudhiṣṭhira free from, 611

Senses

active parts of body, 537
amalgamated in the mind, 822
cannot be forcibly curbed, 955
cannot know transcendental identity, 35
controlled by better engagements, 537
control of is basis of morality, 470
created according to desire, 130
each searching for its food, 727

Senses

- ear most effective of, 326
- eleven, 136
- engaged in service of Mukunda, 312
- enlivened by Kṛṣṇa, 395
- false pleasures of, 754
- Hṛṣīkeśa proprietor of, 239, 399
- imperfect, 393
- impure in collaboration with matter, 480
- Kṛṣṇa not approached with material, 172, 296, 300
- like venomous serpents, 312
- made of material elements, 276
- not absolute by themselves, 564
- not for unrestricted enjoyment, 97
- of liberated person perfect, 239
- philosophy to satisfy the Lord's, 229
- rectified by devotional service, 140, 294
- require certain satisfaction, 97
- restraint of by *yoga* system, 312
- spiritual perceive presence of Lord, 293
- spiritual revived by chanting, 276
- useless without consciousness, 421

Separation

- feeling of leads to eight ecstasies, 293
- felt like a thunderbolt, 420
- like fish from water, 420
- Nārada's feeling of mitigated, 297
- painful for devotee, 297, 805

Servants

- demigods as, 122
- living beings constitutionally, 229, 614
- of God respected as God, 106, 255
- of God risk everything, 107
- of senses like lust, anger, etc., 416, 614

Service

- body meant for, 433
- direct is favorable, 180
- highest quality by *brāhmaṇas*, 624
- indirect is unfavorable, 180
- material has satiation, 299
- of Kṛṣṇa and Kṛṣṇa identical, 299
- of Lord and devotees identical, 225, 426, 427
- perverted reflection in material world, 598
- physically and mentally, 270
- spiritual has no satiation, 299
- to Kṛṣṇa directly or indirectly, 180
- to perverted senses, 524
- total counted together, 301
- without reverential admiration, 411

Śeṣanāga

- carried Baladeva from this world, 573
- directly empowered incarnation, 144

Sex

- Bhāgavatam* not sex literature, 54
- Bhāgavatam* recited to support, 188
- center of material enjoyment, 416
- householder life as license for, 473
- illicit spoils cleanliness, 907
- its reality in spiritual world, 50
- must be controlled, 470
- ordinary beings beget by, 415
- regulated for fruitive workers, 5-6
- Śukadeva transcendental to, 196
- strictly prohibited for transcendentalists, 6
- Viśvāmitra a victim of, 537
- whole creation moving under, 50

Shelter

- of fearlessness is Kṛṣṇa, 383
- Parikṣit's body a shelter for others, 202

Shyness

- check to unrestricted mixing of man and woman, 528
- extra-natural beauty of fair sex, 527, 528
- powerful women controlled by, 475

Silence

- controls talkativeness, 475
- living being cannot maintain, 311

Simultaneously one and different

- described in *Bhāgavatam*, 53
- Kṛṣṇa and His energies, 253
- Lord and living beings are, 324, 619, 803, 804
- the Lord and His devotees, 306

Sin

- cleared by hearing, 260
- counteracted by sacrifice, 657, 859
- eradicated by devotional service, 263
- eradicated by sages' food, 258
- Kali great representative of, 200
- Kṛṣṇa protects surrendered soul from, 918
- materialist sure to commit, 435
- murderer purified of, 357
- of devotee burnt in fire of repentance, 986
- product of desires, 108
- pure devotee cleared of all, 258
- rectified through external energy, 620
- unintentional committed daily, 657
- Yudhiṣṭhira laments for his, 433

Sītā

- kidnapped by Rāvaṇa, 159, 632

Sītā

- mother of all opulence, 867

Śiva

- as qualitative form, 116
- awards gifts to beggars, 641
- born from Brahmā, 142
- compared to curd, 143
- deity of ignorance, 116
- destroys material prison house, 117
- devotee of Lord Caitanya, 12
- drank an ocean of poison, 943
- Durvāsā Muni incarnation of, 781
- fought with Arjuna, 638
- his bow broken by Lord Rāma, 632
- his percentage of Kṛṣṇa's attributes, 168-169
- incarnation of Garbhodakaśāyī Viṣṇu, 142
- Jarāsandha devotee of, 778
- mad after *Mohini* incarnation, 600
- marginal position of, 142
- offended by Citraketu, 245
- Parikṣit munificent like, 641
- to appear as Śaṅkarācārya, 27
- via medium between Lord and living entities, 953
- victim of Kṛṣṇa's wives, 599
- worshiped by foolish, 117
- worshiped by passionate, 121
- worshiped for good husbands, 12

Six Gosvāmīs

- chalked out ways for all classes, 105
- cited, 305
- cut off all family ties, 425
- deputed to go to Vṛndāvana, 18
- prefer *Pañcarātrika* formulas, 623
- richest of all, 603

Skanda Purāṇa

- cited, 485

Slaughterhouses

- ghastly places, 357
- no necessity for, 423
- none in Dvārakā, 567
- not allowed by King Parikṣit, 203
- See also Flesh eating, Cow killing

Sleep

- Arjuna conqueror of, 529
- conquered by spiritual culture, 474
- diseased activity of soul, 111
- gross body inactive during, 173
- refused to be taken by Mahārāja Parikṣit, 200

Smṛti śāstras

- cited, 357

Society

- extended selfishness of, 94
- in eight orders and statuses, 151
- of foolish materialists, 244

Soul

- above body and mind, 94
- and matter create knot, 104
- and Supersoul one and different, 113
- beauty of, 528
- beyond jurisdiction of mind, 187
- body external dress of, 432
- compared to sky, 172
- desires complete freedom, 95
- its diseased activities, 111
- material forms false to, 494
- never pierced, burnt, etc., 485
- not seen by material senses, 172
- satisfied by devotional service, 95
- to soul relationship, 427
- uncontaminated and indestructible, 485
- See also Living Beings

Spiritual master

- accepted by Lord Kṛṣṇa, Lord Rāma, etc., 252
- accepts only sincere inquirer, 85
- approached with receptive ear, 130, 282
- ardent hearing from, 610
- Baladeva is original, 573
- bona fide servant of Kṛṣṇa, 255
- can elevate anyone, 118
- entrusts specific service, 277
- his direction purifying, 70
- his wife considered mother, 587
- his words penetrate the heart, 344
- in shape of scriptures and saints, 323
- instructs *Vedas*, 84-85
- kindles spiritual fire, 129
- knows art of glorification, 256
- Kṛṣṇa is, 561
- mercy representative of Kṛṣṇa, 344, 553
- must be authorized by Kṛṣṇa, 1026
- must be satisfied, 64
- must be worshiped, 217
- not a decoration for householders, 1027
- not for earning a livelihood, 719
- obedience and submission to, 65
- of all sages is Vyāsadeva, 86
- qualitatively one with Kṛṣṇa, 719
- rejected if unworthy, 363

Spiritual Master

Supersoul becomes, 323
surrender to is freedom, 315
transparent via medium, 182, 255, 276,
315, 344

See also Devotees, Transcendentalists

Spiritual sky

Brahman spread all around in, 136
effulgence of Brahman, 757
enjoyment without inebriety in, 486
entered only by spiritual body, 314
everyone fully cognizant and blissful in,
36

no struggle for existence in, 801

pure devotee in, 726

r̥ṣis cannot enter, 308

unlimited news from, 238

unlimited Vaikuṇṭha planets, 307

See also Hari-dhama, Goloka-Vṛndāvana,

Kingdom of God, Vaikuṇṭha

Sṛīdhara Svāmī

as original commentator on *Bhāgavatam*,
50, 74, 153

cited, 153, 233, 353, 370, 641, 827, 850

Śrī kṛṣṇa govinda hare murāre, he nātha nārā-
yaṇa vāsudeva

quoted, 870

Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam

as powerful sun, 733

available for all sincere souls, 87

begins with surrender of devotee, 53

called *Śulka-saṁhitā*, 198

chosen by Caitanya at *annaprāśana* cere-
mony, 11

cited, 27, 331, 416, 460, 646, 658, 705,
946, 947, 975

compiled by Vyāsadeva, 45

confirms Brahman not independent, 5

cream of Vedic knowledge, 86, 183

described activities of Kṛṣṇa, 418

designates God as the *param satyam*, 5

essence of all histories, 184

ever-fresh, 77

foretold Lord Buddha, 163

from bogus hired reciter, 188

from lips of Śukadeva Gosvāmī, 55

Gītā preliminary study of, 187

history of Pāṇḍava *mahātmās*, 420

hits on target of Absolute Truth, 5

its authority established, 50

Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam

Kṛṣṇa-kathā spoken about Kṛṣṇa, 337

Kṛṣṇa's nature described in nine cantos, 78

literary incarnation of God, 182, 244

mature fruit of Vedic tree, 55

means of conquest, 88

meant to be heard from beginning, 54

narration of Lord's *svarūpa*, 46

not an imaginary story, 198

Parikṣit born to be hero of, 621

penetrated through medium of Lord

Caitanya's mercy, 6

postgraduate study, 329

purely transcendental urge of soul, 29

quoted, 462, 995

quoted by Caitanya to Bhāṭṭācārya, 27

referred to in oldest *Purāṇas*, 50

science of Kṛṣṇa, 7

spotless *Purāṇa*, 45, 336

summum bonum of life personified, 187,
323

to correct flaws of human society, 903

torch bearer for blind, 187, 891

transcendental torchlight, 87

twelve cantos, 18,000 *ślokas*, 50

why it's called *natural* commentation, 64

written under order of Nārada, 45

undertaken by greedy fellows, 649

See also *Bhagavad-gītā*, *Purāṇas*, *Vedānta-*
sūtra

Śruti mantras

anything sung in praise of Kṛṣṇa, 531

cited, 57, 128, 211, 409, 533, 548, 589,
952

confirm Kṛṣṇa all-perfect, 49

say birthless appears to take birth, 176

state Brahman the source of everything, 48

Students

as order of life, 102

busy with questions and answers, 89

opposed to devotional service, 17

Parikṣit ardent, 610

postgraduate in spiritual line, 112

seriously inquisitive, 100

Subhadra

attained same results as Pāṇḍavas, 831

sister of Kṛṣṇa, 377

wife of Arjuna, 636, 637

Sūdras

as dancers, singers, etc., 577

Sūdras

as population in Kali-yuga, 16, 622

cannot penetrate *Vedas*, 24

can practice devotional service, 93

can take shelter of Lord, 72

classified with women and *dvija-bandhus*,
158

Pañcarātri system acts on, 623

should be maintained by higher castes, 471

should never bank money, 471

so-called *brāhmaṇas* counted amongst, 659

unimportant elements in society, 497

Suffering

by misuse of freedom, 407

created by living being, 417

of a *karmī* and a devotee, 248

root cause of pointed out, 322

Śukadeva Gosvāmī

experienced by his knowledge, 1017

had uncommon bodily features, 1018

heard *Bhāgavatam* from Vyāsadeva, 57

his bona fide representative, 58

liberated in womb of mother, 57

makes *Bhāgavatam* more relishable, 55

spiritual master of all sages, 86

spoke *Bhāgavatam* to Mahārāja Parikṣit, 57

spoke *Bhāgavatam* to Sūta Gosvāmī, 61

subsisted only on milk, 881-882

transcendental to sex relations, 195-196

was equibalanced monist, 194

welcomed questions of Mahārāja Parikṣit,
2

Summum bonum

Kṛṣṇa as one without a second, 168

ultimate source of all energies, 5

Sun

Bhāgavatam compared to, 186, 733

Brahmā's power compared to, 143

Kṛṣṇa compared to, 113, 261, 344-345,
413, 463, 564, 805, 810, 866

Kṛṣṇa is light of, 737

Kṛṣṇa luminous like, 478

Kṛṣṇa's birth like appearance of, 540

Nārada's goodness compared to, 228

not partial to anyone, 408

perceived differently but is one, 499

Supersoul

absolute one without a second, 129

and soul one and different, 113

awards all welfare to worshiper, 915

Supersoul

becomes spiritual master, 323

Bhīṣma merged himself in, 500

controller and savior from all miseries, 8

meditated on by Nārada, 292

Nārada as good as, 228

pervades all things, 129

protector of righteous, 619

source of proton, neutron, etc., 129

stretches in all directions, 619

unlimited by time and space, 619

via medium of relation with, 427

See also Paramātmā

Supreme Lord

cognizant of all minute details, 47

dressed in the ten directions, 620

has inconceivable energies, 45

is an individual, 45

is omniscient, 50

is the total body, 54

is unlimited, 243

king is representative of, 203

knows everything directly and indirectly,
5

nameless, inactive, formless to speculators,
179

no illusion for Him, 50

reciprocates with devotees, 108

root of all categories, 53

to be obeyed in all respects, 49

ultimate sanction in His hands, 739

See also Kṛṣṇa

Surrender

as principle of devotional service, 416-417

as remedial measure, 322

by influence of association, 322-323

difficult for impersonalists, 124

is not easy, 904

to lotus feet of Lord, 245

to spiritual master is freedom, 315

Sūta Gosvāmī

congratulated by Śaunaka Muni, 191

heard from Śukadeva Gosvānū, 61

praised as free from all vice, 62

praises Śaunaka's inquiries, 181

questioned by sages, 61

son of Romaharṣaṇa, 83

Svapādamaulāṁ bhajataḥ priyasya tyaktānyabhā-
vasya hariḥ paraśaḥ

verses quoted, 995

Svetadvīpa

abode of Kṣīrodakaśāyī Viṣṇu, 415
replica of Vaikuṇṭhaloka, 563

Śyāmasundara

See Kṛṣṇa

T

Tamas

See Ignorance

Tapasya

as voluntary acceptance of bodily pains, 125
only duty of human being, 147
sanctifies one's existence, 151

Taste

of lotus feet remembered, 248
of the Personality of Godhead, 261
transcendental destroys material, 258

Teachers

brāhmaṇas should become, 364
may lecture from *Vedas*, 31
misguided, 67
rejected if unworthy, 363
should not drink or smoke, 470

Teachings of Lord Caitanya

cited, 9, 27, 28, 31, 37

Temples

established by *ācāryas*, 398
for less intelligent, 394
transcendental places, 298

Threefold miseries

continued by physical knowledge, 125
described, 53
freedom from, 416
material science can't counteract, 740
mitigated by spiritualized activities, 269
not desired for us by Kṛṣṇa, 271
pinch conditioned soul, 717
See also Material nature, Modes of nature,
Material world

Time

annihilates everything, 283
cannot exert influence on Kṛṣṇa, 561
changes shape of everything, 716
conquers the most powerful, 862
controls action of air and other elements, 455
Kṛṣṇa's is eternal, 406
Kṛṣṇa not influence by, 807
Nārada's memory undisturbed by, 283

Time

no one should grudge being controlled by, 455
not to be wasted on flimsy things, 247
offers happiness and miseries, 407
reduces matter to oblivion, 208
the subtle arrangement of, 710
unmanifested forces of, 208
unseen forces in course of, 206
wasted by people in general, 257

Tolerance

conquers avarice, 474
resides in Kṛṣṇa, 865

Transcendentalists

first-class are devotees, 100
know the Absolute Truth, 98
non-envious, pure in heart, 52
three classes of, 694
worship Viṣṇu, 117
See also *Ācāryas*, Devotees, *Ātmārāmas*,
Mahātmās, *Mahābhāgavata*, *Parama-*
hamsas

Tretā-yuga

silver age, 79
Śrī Rāma appeared in, 632
ten thousand year life span, 79

Truthfulness

basic principle of religion, 923
central point in pleasing God, 914
destroyed by gambling, 920
primary regulative observance, 906
resides in Kṛṣṇa, 865
spoiled by lying propaganda, 907
Vyāsadeva situated in, 237

Tulasī

Kumāras attracted by flavor of, 332
leaves mixed in Ganges, 992
leaves used by Advaita to worship Kṛṣṇa, 15

U

Universes

all produced by Mahā-Viṣṇu, 44, 137
arise from Kṛṣṇa, 44
history of repeats itself, 288
innumerable planets in each, 131
Kṛṣṇa soul of, 408, 424
proprietor of is Kṛṣṇa, 181
purified by Ganges, 953

Upaniṣads

cited, 320
direct meanings summarized by Vyāsa-
deva, 23
message of expressed in *Vedānta-sūtra*, 36
source for Vaiṣṇava literatures, 9
students of realize Brahman, 98
See also *Sāstras*, *Vedas*, *Purāṇas*, *Vedānta-*
sūtra

V

Vaikuṇṭha

devotees qualified to enter, 308
Nārada can turn any place into, 298
Nārāyaṇa resides in, 370
Svetadvīpa replica of, 563
unlimited planets in spiritual sky, 307
See also Spiritual sky

Vaiṣṇavas

always humble in their behavior, 467
Bhāgavatam dear to, 651
by nature nonviolent, 14
fearless devotees of Lord, 14
Nārada Ṛṣi best amongst, 238
never tolerate blasphemy, 14
transcendental to *brāhmaṇas*, 112
See also Devotees, Transcendentalists

Vaiśyas

can practice devotional service, 93
degraded engaged in cow slaughter, 880
given charge of animal protection, 471
unimportant elements in society, 497
worship Viṣṇu, 121

Vālmiki

author of *Rāmāyaṇa*, 633
delineated Kṛṣṇa's pastimes, 254
describes Kṛṣṇa's creations, 74

Vāmana

begged land from Bali Mahārāja, 156
exhibited Kṛṣṇa's beauty, 168
His history in *Bhāgavatam*, 645
transcendental incarnation, 75, 142

Vāmana Purāṇa

cited, 341

Varṇāśrama-dharma

based on ethics, 30
boys become *brahmacārīs* under, 257
broken by advancement of foolishness, 870
described by Rāmānanda Rāya, 29
its four orders named, 102

Varṇāśrama-dharma

its institutional function in human society, 102
natural for civilized life, 102
not necessary for Śukadeva Gosvāmī, 85
prescribes many duties, 84
restricts association with women, 599
superficial only, 29
system impossible now, 68
turns crude man into pure devotee, 85
See also Caste system

Vasudeva

as brother of Kuntī, 571
as father of Kṛṣṇa, 1
as son of King Śūrasena, 571

Vāsudeva

affinity for hearing His messages, 106
as all in all in everything, 420, 499
as full-fledged Absolute Truth, 100
as one who lives everywhere in full consciousness, 6
as plenary portion of Kṛṣṇa, 115
as son of Vasudeva and Devakī, 44
demigods His assisting hands, 126
His name has powers of His Self, 71
is Kṛṣṇa, 160

Vāsudevaḥ sarvam iti

quoted, 320

Vāyaviya Tantra

describes Lord Brahmā's creation of
material universe, 59

Vedānta-sūtra

explained in text of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, 22

flowery interpretations of, 185
fools' indulgence in its study, 35
for spiritual graduates, 215
has no human deficiencies, 36
indirect interpretations condemned by
Caitanya, 22
not monopoly study of Śārikara *sampradāya*, 22

Pañcarātra more important than in Kali-
yuga, 276

self-effluent, sunlike, 23
studied by all bona fide *sampradāyas*, 22
See also *Vedas*, *Sāstras*, *Śrīmad-Bhāgava-*
tam

Vedas

also on higher planets, 631

Vedas

as desire tree, 56
 as emanations from Kṛṣṇa's breathing, 204
 as guides for civilized man, 650
 as milk ocean of knowledge, 184
 as source for Vaiṣṇava literatures, 9
 authority unchallengeable, 23
 cited, 14, 24, 52, 53, 296, 391, 603, 955
 denied by Lord Buddha, 161
 describe Brahmā as supreme god, 5
 directed at liberating spirit soul, 5
 direct prescribed duties, 804
 divided into four by Vyāsadeva, 157, 209
 efficacy of hymns of, 436-437
 entrusted to different scholars, 211
 fifth is *Purāṇas*, *Mahābhārata*, etc., 209
 for benefit of fallen souls, 252
 four named, 158
 Kṛṣṇa supreme authority on, 355
Mahābhārata more essential than in Kali-yuga, 217
 must be worshiped, 217
 no knowledge beyond, 212
 not understood by women, *śūdras*, etc., 24
 offer allurements of material gain, 96
 produced by God's breathing, 301-302
 prove God has transcendental eyes and mind, 24
 purpose of to know Kṛṣṇa, 124, 184
 received by Brahmā from Supreme Person, 5
 Sarasvatī River intimately connected with, 318
 sum and substance of, 124, 126
 three subject matters of, 256
 unauthorized scholars of, 162
 verdict of, 139, 480
 warn against darkness of ignorance, 904
 See also *Purāṇas*, *Sāstras*, *Upaniṣads*, *Vedānta-sūtra*
 Vedavyāsa
 See Vyāsadeva
 Vedic hymns
 chanted to please Kṛṣṇa, 506
 give new life to sacrificed animals, 14
 heard from mental speculator, 933
 to control weapons, 364
 too difficult for ordinary man, 24
 Vidura
 as incarnation of Yamarāja, 680, 830

careful about protection of Pāṇḍavas, 671
 enlightened by Maitreya Ṛṣi, 679
 following in his lotus footsteps, 695
 Violence
 as weed to devotional creeper, 39
 on religious principles, 356
 Virāṭa-rūpa
 as gigantic external feature of Kṛṣṇa, 172
 different from Kṛṣṇa, 738
 especially for impersonalist, 139
 imaginary, 170
 material conception of Kṛṣṇa's form, 738
 meant for neophyte, 139
 Viṣṇu
 all-blissful forms of worshiped, 120
 as qualitative form, 116, 345
 Caitanya chanted His name, 106
 compared to a tree, 60
 creation by His goodness, 116
 does work of protection and annihilation, 627
 has no material form, 276
 has three primary energies, 25
 His causeless mercy unparalleled, 308
 His devotees offer sacrifices, 60
 incarnates in every species, 131
 in material world is Kṣīrodakaśāyī Viṣṇu, 116
 lying on Śvetadvīpa, 563
 maintains material prison house, 117
 must be at all Vedic sacrifices, 272
 one thousand of His names equal one name of Rāma, 993
 thumblike in womb of Uttarā, 618
 to act for His pleasure liberating, 60
 ultimate benefit from, 116
 worshiped by devotional service only, 117
 worshiped by transcendentalists, 117
 Viṣṇu-dharmottara
 cited 153
 Viṣṇu Purāṇa
 cited, 25
 Viṣṇu-tattvas
 as Kṛṣṇa and His plenary parts, 116
 as worshipful objects of service, 120
 come from Supreme Brahman, 24
 source of, 275
 their possession of Kṛṣṇa's attributes, 168

Viśvanātha Cakravartī Ṭhākura
 accepts Kṛṣṇa as God, 393
 approved songs of Narottama Dāsa Ṭhākura, 532
 cited 64-65, 153, 276, 461, 592, 641, 796, 813, 828, 832, 964
 deals with pure sex psychology, 50
 describes Kṛṣṇa's creations, 74
 in humor of conjugal love, 486
 Vaiṣṇava scholar, 9
 wrote commentary on *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, 50
Viśva-Prakāśa Sanskrit Dictionary
 cited 330
Viśva-rūpa
 See *Virāṭa-rūpa*
 Vṛndāvana
 as Lord Kṛṣṇa's appearance place, 8
 as worshipable as the Lord, 8
 its importance disclosed by Caitanya, 18
 nondifferent from the Lord, 8
 places of pilgrimage excavated by six *gosvāmīs*, 18
 residents protected by Kṛṣṇa, 393
 sanctified by Kṛṣṇa's pastimes, 396
 Vaiṣṇava *sannyāsīs* fond of, 699
 Vṛṣṇi dynasty
 Akrūra commander-in-chief of, 571
 descendants of, 566
 Kṛṣṇa chief descendant of, 427
 paternal family of Kuntī, 424
 Pradyumna great general of, 751
 the Yadu dynasty, 160
 Vyāsadeva
 as incarnation of Nārāyaṇa, 54, 75, 252
 called to beget Pāṇḍu and Dhṛtarāṣṭra, 765
 compiled all Vedic literature, 23, 45, 897
 compromising spirit of, 242
 confirms Kṛṣṇa is original person, 44, 393
 delivered *Bhāgavatam* to Sukadeva, 57
 describes Kṛṣṇa's creations, 74
 disciple of Nārada, 146, 220
 divided *Veda* into branches, 157
 history of his birth, 205
 his transcendental scholarship, 226
 his *Vedānta-sūtra* dazzling as midday sun, 23
 his vision completely perfect, 237
 instructed by Nārada, 223-279

Vyāsadeva

not followed by mechanical *Vedānta* students, 22
 played part of householder, 196, 318
 resides in Himalayas, 206
 ṛṣi amongst the *brāhmaṇas*, 223
 spiritual preceptor for all men, 61

W

War

always involves massacre of innocent, 434
 codes of religious, 356
 due to animal slaughter, 357
 hot and cold, 67

Wealth

as Lakṣmī, 268
 difficult problem for devotees, 108
 distributed to *brāhmaṇas*, 624
 more wanted by foolish, 122, 108
 proper distribution of, 924

Welfare work

devotees eager to render, 208
 for material prosperity, 329, 435
 of Mahārāja Parikṣit, 203

Wife

as better half of husband, 364
 duties of, 591
 her duty to follow husband, 507
 more wives wanted by foolish, 122
 of *sannyāsīs* a civil widow, 699

Women

cannot penetrate *Vedas*, 24
 can practice devotional service, 93
 can take shelter of Lord, 72
 classified with *duṣṭa-bandhus* and *śūdras*, 158
 compared to fire, men to butter, 528
 create havoc by adultery, 475
 difficult problem for devotees, 108
 dressed too attractively in Kali-yuga, 905
 fruitive workers take pleasure in, 232
 grossly neglected in Kali-yuga, 86
 have no discriminatory power, 362
 illicit connection with, 62
 less intelligent, 394
 mild nature of, 361-362
 more powerful than men, 475
 most beautiful in Ketumāla, 850
 not desired by Caitanya, 40
 offer obeisances without reservation, 395

Women

- powerful controlled by shyness, 475
- power of inspiration for men, 475
- Satī rite most perfect action for, 728
- their killing greatest of sins, 434
- their material beauty an illusion, 528
- unable to speculate, 395
- unchaste when unprotected, 379, 380
- varṇāśrama-dharma* restricts association with, 599

Work

- destruction of tree of, 269
- only for the Lord, 272
- transmigration according to nature of, 247, 270

Worship

- of demigods rejected, 121
- of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, 182

Y

Yadā yadā hi dharmasya glāṇiḥ
quoted, 49

Yadu dynasty

- confidential demigods in, 813
- died in madness of intoxication, 813
- instructed by Dattātreya, 149
- Kṛṣṇa's own dynasty, 160, 721
- protected by the arms of the Lord, 757
- supplemented Kṛṣṇa's pastimes, 811

Yajña

See Sacrifice

Yajñārthā karmaṇo 'nyatra karma-bandhanaḥ
quoted, 657

Yājñavalkya

cited, 591

Yamarāja

- as Vidura, 830
- cordial friend to devotees, 830
- cursed by Mayūka Muni, 680
- does not spare life of scientist, 844
- father of Yudhiṣṭhira, 368
- fear personified to nondevotees, 830
- invited to Naimiṣāranya sacrifice, 844
- one of twelve *Mahājānas*, 680

Yaśodā

- bound baby Kṛṣṇa, 410
- her good fortune, 24
- more exalted than Kuntī, 412
- mother of Kṛṣṇa, 78

Yena sarvam idaṁ tatam

quoted, 619

Yoga

- as cheap healing process, 723
- controls hunger, 475
- factual realization of trance, 959
- for realizing Kṛṣṇa, 124
- how to establish oneself in, 479
- mechanical system, 723
- restraint of senses by, 312
- to get in touch with Supreme, 124
- See also Self-realization,

Yogamāyā

- as Kṛṣṇa's inconceivable potency, 738
- fully displayed in pastimes, 604
- sanctifies Kṛṣṇa's glories, 603

Yogīs

- can expand tenfold, 590
- engaged in ninefold devotional service, 466
- leave body at own will, 477
- modern manifest magical feats, 723
- opposed to devotional service, 17
- prohibited from sex indulgence, 6
- realize Paramātmā, 98
- stranded by mystic powers, 124
- unsuccessful take good births, 124-125

Yudhiṣṭhira

- addressed as chief amongst the Purus, 626
- as prototype of his ancestors, 630
- compared to Indra, 380
- head of *mahātmās*, 420
- his enemy never born, 379, 700
- his power loving affection, 430
- his rule established by Kṛṣṇa, 385, 413
- his solid sovereign power, 613
- King of Kurus, 377
- knew science of Kṛṣṇa, 612
- like inert mad urchin, 824
- morality personified, 421
- no mere tax collector, 508
- Parikṣit inherited kingdom from, 200
- personality of goodness, 611
- retired to set example, 817

Z

Zodiac

- good signs at Parikṣit's birth, 620

Zoomorphism

- not applicable to Kṛṣṇa, 78